

Chaṭṭhasaṅgītipiṭakam

Suttantapiṭake Aṅguttaranikāye

EKAKA DUKA TIKA CATUKKANIPĀTAPĀḶI



Buddhavasse 2552

Marammavasse 1370

AD. 2008

Romanized from Myanmar version published in 1997

© Buddhasāsana Society

Pāli Series 15

First published in 2008 by Ministry of Religious Affairs

Yangon, Myanmar

THE PĀLI ALPHABET
IN BURMESE AND ROMAN CHARACTERS

VOWELS

အ a အာ ā ဣ i ဤ ī ဥ u ဦ ū ဧ e ဩ o

CONSONANTS WITH VOWEL "A"

က ka	ခ kha	ဂ ga	ဃ gha	င ṅa
စ ca	ဆ cha	ဇ ja	ဈ jha	ည ṇa
ဋ ta	ဌ tha	ဍ ḍa	ဎ ḍha	ဏ ṇa
တ ta	ထ tha	ဒ da	ဓ dha	န na
ပ pa	ဖ pha	ဗ ba	ဘ bha	မ ma

ယ ya ရ ra လ la ဝ va သ sa တ ha ဠ ḷa ၵ ṁ

VOWELS IN COMBINATION

-ာ ၵ = ā ဝိ = i ဝိ = ī ဣ = u ဣ = ū ဧ = e ဩ = o

က ka	ကာ kā	ကိ ki	ကိ kī	ကု ku	ကု kū	ကေ ke	ကော ko
ခ kha	ခါ khā	ခိ khi	ခိ khī	ခု khu	ခု khū	ခေ khe	ခေါ kho ...

CONJUNCT-CONSONANTS

ကက kka	ဃ န္ဂha	ဏ န္ဓha	ဈ သ္ဃa	ည ပာ	ည လာ
ကွ kka	ဇ င္ဂa	ဇ န္ဍa	ဇ သ္ဗa	ည ပာ	လှ လာ
ကျ kya	ဆ င္ဃa	ဆ န္ဏa	ဆ န္ဏa	ဋ ဝ္ဗha	လှ လာ
ကြ kri	ဇ ဣa	ဏ န္ဏa	န န္ဏva	ဈ ဝ္ဗa	ဂှ ဝ္ဗa
ကလ kla	ဈ ဣာ	တ္တ	ဋ န္ဏha	ဠ ဝ္ဗa	တ္တ
ကွ kva	ည ဣာ	တ္တ	န န္ဏa	ည မ္ဗa	တ္တ
ချ khya	ပ ဣာ	တွ	ဏ န္ဏra	ည မ္ဗa	သ္ဓ
ခွ khva	ပ ဣာ	တွ	န န္ဏha	ည မ္ဗa	သှ
ဂွ gga	ဆ ဣာ	တြ	န န္ဏa	ည မ္ဗha	သ
ယွ ggha	ည ဣာ	ဒ္ဓ	ဈ န္ဏa	ည မ္ဗa	သ
ဂျ gya	ည ဣာ	ဒ္ဓ	ဈ န္ဏa	ဈ မ္ဗa	သ
ဂြ gra	ဠ တ္တ	ဈ သ္ဗa	ည ပ္ဗa	ဂှ မ္ဗa	တွ
ကံ ṅka	ဠ တ္တha	ဠ သ္ဗa	ည ပ္ဗha	လှ ယ္ဗa	တွ
နံ ṅkha	ည သ္ဓ	ဒ္ဓ သ္ဗa	ဈ ပ္ဗa	လှ ယ္ဗa	ဠ
ဂံ ṅga					

၁	၂	၃	၄	၅	၆	၇	၈	၉	၀
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	0

Nidānakathā

Sirimatā amhākaṃ Buddhena Bhagavatā Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena sakalalokapatthaṭamahākaruṇāsinehasiniddhahadayena sabbattha appaṭihatasabbaññutānāvarenaṇādiñṇobhāsasamujjalitena sanarāmaralokagurunā sadevakassa lokassa atthāya hitāya sukhāya dhammo ca vinayo ca desito paññatto, so pariyaṭṭipattipattipattivedhavasena vibhatesu tīsu saddhammesu pariyaṭṭisaddhammo nāma, tadeva ca sāsanaṭṭhitiyā pamāṇaṃ, satiyeva hi tasmim itare uppajjanti, nāsati, vuttañhetam **Aṅguttaraṭṭhakathāyaṃ**— (Am-Ṭṭha 1. 72 piṭṭhe)

“Suttantesu asantesu, pamuṭṭhe vinayamhi ca.
Tamo bhavissati loko, sūriye atthaṅgate yathā.
Suttante rakkhite sante, paṭipatti hoti rakkhitā.
Paṭipattiyam ṭhito dhīro, yogakkhemā na dhamasati”ti.

Teneva ca saddhammaciraṭṭhitikāmino theravarā Mahākassapādayo pariyaṭṭisaddhammasaṅkhātāṃ Tepiṭakaṃ Buddhavacanaṃ saṅgītimāropetvā Buddhasāsanāṃ samrakkhimsu, taṃkālikā ca rājāno saddhammābhivuddhikāmā tesam saṅgītikārānāmanubalappadānena sahāyattamupāgamuṃ.

Tathā hi catūhādhikatimāsaparinibbute Bhagavati Mahākassapattherappamukhehi pañcahi arahantasatehi Rājagahe **paṭhamā dhammasaṅgīti** katā rañño Māgadhasa Ajātasattuno visesānuggahamādāya.

Vassasatparinibbute ca Bhagavati Mahāyasattherappamukhehi sattahi arahantasatehi Vesāliyam **dutiya dhammasaṅgīti** katā, tadā ca Kālāsoko mahīpati tesam sahāyattamupāgato.

Tathāgataparinibbānato pana dvinnam vassasatānamupari pañcattimsatime vasse Mahāmoggaliputtatissattherappamukhehi arahantasahashehi Pāṭaliputte **tatiya dhammasaṅgīti** katā sakalalokapatthaṭayasassa Dhammāsokassa bhūpatino niratisayānuggaham laddhāna.

Sammāsambuddhapariniḅbutito pana catunnaṃ vassasatānamupari paṇṇāse vasse Laṅkādiṇe Vaṭṭagāmaṇirājino kāle Mātulajanapade Ālokaleṇe **catutthī dhammasaṅgīti** katā pañcahi arahantasatehi Mahādhammarakkhitattherappamukhehi, yā loke “pothakāropanasāṅgīti”ti pākaṭā.

Buddhavasṣe pana catussatādhikadvisahassānamupari pannarasamasāṅkhyāṃ sampatte imasmimṇi Marammaraṭṭhe **Mindonnā**massa mahādhammarājino kāle Mandalay itipākaṭe Ratanāpuñjanagare **pañcamī dhammasaṅgīti** katā catussatādhikadvisahassattherehi Dakkhiṇārāmaṃvāsītipīṭakadharabhadantaṇāgarattherappamukhehi tasseva rañño anavasesānuggahamādāya, yā loke “selakkharāropanasāṅgīti”ti vuccati.

Itthaṃ sudāṃ Buddhassa Bhagavato sāsanāṃ iddhañceva hoti phītañca vitthārikāṃ bāhujaññaṃ puthubhūtaṃ yāvajjatanā.

Cirakālato panetaṃ Buddhavacanāṃ lekhaṇaparamparāya ceva muddaṇaparamparāya ca anekakkhattuṃ parivattiyābhatāṃ na sakkā dāni vattuṃ “paṭhamadutiyatatiyādīsāṅgītimāropitākāreṇeva sabbaso parisuddhaṃ”ti, aññaḍatthu paṇādhunikapotthakesu saṃvijjamaṇehi kehici paṃādālekhaḍīsāṅgītakhalitādhikaparibhaṭṭhapāṭhehi malīnamevetāṃ, tathā hi nāñādesiyapotthakesu aññaṃamaññaṃ saṃsandiyaṃmaṇesu anekā visadisapāṭhā dissanti.

Tatoyeva ca Buddhavacanassa suparisuddhabhāvakāmino mahātherā sasatthantarapīṭakattayakovidā dhammavinayaṃ vācentāyeva te khalitādhikaparibhaṭṭhapāṭhe disvā evaṃ samacintesuṃ kathesuṃ ca—

“Advayavādino suparisuddhavacanassa tassa Bhagavato pāvacanāṃ advayaṃ suparisuddhaṃ nimmalamevassa, imesu pana pāvacanapotthakesu aññaṃamaññaṃ visadisā ceva aparisuddhā ca pāṭhā dissanti, nissāṃsayāṃ kho ayameva mūlapāṭho, yo nesāṃ yuttisampanno, tadañño pana paṃādālekhaṭṭhapāṭhoyeva, tādisā ca dissanti ādhunikapāvacanapotthakesu kismiñci kismiñci ṭhāne.

Kāmañcetedāni na tāva bahutarā, yāva yathābhūtaṃ pāḷiyā atthaṃ paṭisedheyyuṃ, etarahi pana asodhiyamānā te gacchante gacchante

kāle bahutarā bahutarā jāyeyyūṃ, taṃkālikā ca pacchimā janā te sodhetuṃ asamatthā yathādhippetāṃ pāḷiyā atthaṃ na sammā jāneyyūṃ, evamete saddhammassa sammosāya antaradhānāya saṃvatteyyūṃ.

Vuttaṃ hetāṃ **Āṅguttaranikāye**— (Am 1. 60 piṭṭhe)

‘Dveme bhikkhave dhammā saddhammassa sammosāya antaradhānāya saṃvattanti, katame dve, dunnikkhittaṃ ca padabyañjanaṃ attho ca dunnīto, dunnikkhittassa bhikkhave padabyañjanassa atthopi dunnayo hoti, ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammā saddhammassa sammosāya antaradhānāya saṃvattanti’ ti.

Yaṃnūna mayāṃ te sodhetvā nimmalaṃ parisuddhaṃ Buddhavacanaṃ sampatiṭṭhāpeyyāma, tadassa saddhammaciraṭṭhitiyā bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya ca, taṃ pana na sukaraṃ sampādetuṃ aññatra dhammikaṛājūnāmanuggahenā” ti.

Sā paṇāyaṃ kathā patthaṭā sādhujanaparamparāya, sutā ca **U Nu** nāmadheyyaggamahāmacappamukhehi Marammaratṭhissarehi, sutvāna te evaṃ samacintesuṃ sammantayīṃsu ca “na kho panetaṃ amhākaṃ patirūpaṃ, ye mayāṃ pubbakehi dhammikehi dhammarājūhi samanuggahitassa Buddhasāsanassa parihānikāraṇaṃ passamānāyeva ajjupekkhitvā appossukkā vihareyyāma, yaṃnūna mayāṃ sāsānopakārupāye sampādetvā visesato ca ādhunikapāvācanapotthakesu dissamāne saṃsayaṭṭhāniye pamādalekhapāṭhe saṃsodhetukāmānaṃ mahātherānaṃ ajjhāsayaṃ paripūretvā Buddhasāsanāṃ anuggaṇheyyāma” ti, atha te sabbepi sāsānānuggahāya katasanniṭṭhānā ahesuṃ.

Anuggahitukāmehipi ca tehi na sakkā āṇāya kātuṃ vinā mahājanacchandasañjātopadesena, mahājanappatinidhibhūtā hi etarahi Marammikā rājāno, upadeso ca santhāgārasamitiyaṃ mahājanappatinidhibhūtānaṃ matisajīvānaṃ chandeneva samuppajjati, tasmā Buddhasāsanānuggahāya santhāgārasamitiyaṃ ekaṃ dhammupadesaṃ paññāpetvā **Buddhasāsanasamiti** nāma mahāsamiti samuṭṭhāpitā. Tassā kho pana samitiyā sabhāpati hoti *Thadosirīsudhammopādhidhārī* **Sir U Thwin**vhayo mahāseṭṭhi, upasabhāpati pana *Thadosirīsudhammopādhidhārī*yeva **U Thein Maung**vhayo padhānaḍḍavinicchayamandiramhi mahākkhadassādhipati, sabbakammavidhāyako pana

hitadharo *Thadomahāsa*resīthūpādhiko **U Chan Htun**vhayo upadesikādhīpatipadhānanīvedimahāmantī. Bhaṇḍuppādako pana raṭṭhissarānaṃ patinidhibhūto **U Win** nāmadheyyo sāsanaṭṭhānikamahāmatto.

Atha te Buddhasāsanasamitikā “yāyeva kho panatthāya samuṭṭhāpitāyaṃ samiti, tadatthamidāni visesato kāhāmā”ti Marammaraṭṭhebbipākaṭaḡaḡasamudayasamudite tattha tattha padhānanāyakabhūte paropaṇṇāsamahāthere dīghadassino nimantiya evamārocesuṃ “ayaṃ bhante amhākaṃ Buddhasāsanamahāsamiti Buddhasāsanānuggahatthāyeva raṭṭhissarānaṃ dhammupadesena samuṭṭhāpitā, sacedāni bhante pubbe viya dhammasaṅgītiṃ katvā sāsanaṃ paggaṇhituṃ yujjeyya, mahātherā ca tathā kātumiccheyyūṃ, vissatthāva bhante karontu, mayaṃ tattha kāyañāṇapaccayabalehi niravasesaṃ byāvaṭā bhavissāmā”ti.

Atha kho te mahātherā “dhammasaṅgītiṃ karissāmā”ti katasanniṭṭhānā evaṃ pativedesuṃ “kattabbāyevesā dhammasaṅgīti, nesā na kattabbā, tasmā mayaṃ dāni piṭakapotthakāni pañcamasaṅgītisilālekhāya samānetvā tāniyeva sarīraṃ katvā pāḷisaṃsodhanapubbaṅgamaṃ dhammasaṅgītiṃ kassāma, yāya ādhunikapotthakesu paramparāparivattanavasena saṅjātā pamādalekhaṇā ca nirākarīyissanti, visodhitaṅca suparisuddhaṃ pāvacaṇamūlaṃ labhitvā taṃ muddāpetvā sakalaloke nānāraṭṭhesu nānādesesu byāpanavasena Buddhasāsanassa ciraṭṭhiti ca sādhiyissati, sabbe ca Theravādīkā raṭṭhā Marammaraṭṭhasahitā ekato hutvā Buddhasāsanāṃ abhūtapubbapaggahena paggaṇhituṃ labhissanti, sā ca purimikā pañca saṅgītiyo upanidhāya **chaṭṭhasaṅgīti** nāma bhavissati, taṅca sabbaṃ bhavissati bahujaṇahitāya bahujaṇasukhāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ, bahūni panettha āvassakakiccāni paṭikacceva samādapetabbāni tumhākamāyattāni, tasmā saṅgītikālavavattānādīkiccaṃ tumhākaṃyeva bhāro hotū”ti.

Atha te Buddhasāsanasamitikā sāsanaṭṭhānikānaṃ mahātherānaṃ chandaṅca ruciṅca samādaya ovādaṅca sirasā sampaṭicchitvā therānaṃ ceva attano ca kattabbakiccānaṃ pariniṭṭhānasamayaṃ sallakkhetvā “ayaṃ chaṭṭhasaṅgīti Sammāsambuddhapariniṭṭhānato catussatādhīkānaṃ dvinnaṃ vassasahassānamupari

aṭṭhanavutime vasse vesākhapuṇṇamito paṭṭhāya ārabhitabbā, dve ca vassāni kattabbā, pañcannaṃ ca sāsanaṃvassasahassānamupaḍḍhavasve vesākhapuṇṇamiyaṃyeva pariniṭṭhāpetabbā”ti saṅgītikālaṃ vavatthapesuṃ.

Tato paṭṭhāya ca te punappunaṃ sannipatitvā sammantayitvā saṅgītiyā pubbakiccesu nirantaraṃ byāvaṭṭā honti, “mahantaṃ kho Jinasāsanaṃ mahatiyāyevetaṃ pūjāya pūjanīyaṃ”ti mantvā tehi kārapitāni mahantamahantāni sāsanaṃmandirāni, tattha saṅgītiṃ kurumānassa bhikkhusaṅghassa sukhasannisaṅgītatthaṃ sannipātaṭṭhānabhūtaṃ mahantaṃ saṅgītiṃmandiraṃ Yangon nāma rājadhāniyaṃ **Sirīmaṅgalatthale Kaba Aye** (Lokasāma) nāmakassa cetiyassa āsanne selapabbataguḥavesena kārapitaṃ tibhūmakāṃ pāyaso silā-iṭṭhakāyomayaṃ, evaṃ mahantampetaṃ ekasaṃvacchareneva pariniṭṭhāpitaṃ iddhiyā maññe nimmitaṃ, tañca bahi ṭhatvā apekkhattaṃ sayamjātaselapabbato viya dissati, anto pavisitvā olokayataṃ pana olokitolokitaṭṭhānato dassanīyaṃ pāsādikaṃ ramaṇīyaṃ atittikarameva hutvā devavimānamiya khāyati. Tassa panāvīdure aḍḍhateyyānaṃ saṅgītikārabhikkhusahassānaṃ nivāsappahonakā cattāro iṭṭhakamayā mahāpāsādā ceva iṭṭhakamayāyeva bhojanamahāsālā ca mahāsīmāpāsādādayo ca muddaṇayantasālā ca tatheva kārapitā.

Mahātherāpi ca “saṅgītikiccaṃ nāma therādheyyaṃ, therānaṃ ovādeneva kattabbaṃ, na vinā tena, tasmā bhikkhusaṅghassa ceva upāsakānañca sabbampi saṅgītipaṭibaddhamovādaṃ dātum bhavitabbamettha ovādadāyakaṃsaṅghasabhāyapī”ti Marammaraṭṭhadhājūpame aggamahāpaṇḍitopādhidhārino ca raṭṭhovādācariyasammate ca raṭṭhavinayadharasammate ca aññe cābhipākaṭaṅgarubhāvanīyādiḅuṇaḅaṅasamaḅginoti parosataṃ nāyakaṃmahāthere uccinitvā “chaṭṭhasaṅgīti-ovādācariyasāḅghanāyakaṃsabhaṃ” nāmekāṃ padhānamahāsāḅghasabhaṃ paṭiṭṭhāpesuṃ, te ca nāyakaṃmahātherā Sambuddhavaḅanaratanākarapārage vividhasatthantaragaḅanāsāḅgaḅarine therānuthere pañcavīsatiṃmatte samuccinitvā “chaṭṭhasaṅgītidhurandharasabhā”ti ca sammānitvā tassā sabhāya bhāraṃ niyyātesuṃ sabbāni saṅgītipaṭibaddhakiccāni saṃvidahitum. Te ca saṅgītidhurandharasabhikā therā sakalamarammaraṭṭhe **Nyaung Yan Sayadaw**ti abhipākaṭaṃ “Aggamahāpaṇḍito” pādhiṃā ceva “Abhidhajaṃmahāraṭṭhaguru” pādhiṃā cāti

dvīhi Marammaraṭṭhissarasamappitopādhīhi virājitam jātiyā āsītivassikam upasampadāya saṭṭhivassam “Bhadantarevatam” nāma mahātheravaram sabhāpatiṃ katvā Tepiṭake Buddhavacane ceva nānāsatthesu ca kovide dhammācariyakavipadappatte bhikkhū uccinitvā aṭṭhadasādivaggavasena parosatam pāḷivisodhakavagge ceva sambahule ca paṭivisodhakavagge bandhāpetvā visodhanappaṭivisodhanehi Buddhavacanam suparisuddhattam paṭipāpetvā dhammasaṅgītiṃ kātumārabhiṃsu, yathā tam porāṇakasāṅgītikārā.

Evañca pana ārabhiyamānesu saṅgītipubbakicesu tehi saṅgītidhurandharasabhikamahātherehi Tipiṭakapariyattisaṃsodhanakiccam sampādetum piṭakapotthakāni anekabhāge katvā Marammikānam yathāvuttapāḷivisodhakavaggānam visum visum niyyātītāni, na kevalañca Marammikānameva, api ca kho Sīhaḷasyāmakambojalāvosaṅkhātesu raṭṭhantaresupi padhānapāmokkhabhāvamāpannānam vibhāvippavarapadappattānam saṅgharājasaṅghanāyakamahātherānam ca santikam pahitāni visodhanāya, evametāni pamādakhalitādhikaparibhaṭṭhapāṭhānam nirākaraṇavasena visodhitāni ceva paṭivisodhitāni ca, atha tāni anekavāravisodhanena suvisodhitāni suparisuddhāni Buddhasāsanamuddaṇayantālaye samappitāni suṭṭhu muddāpanāya.

Evam samappetvāpi ca tehi saṅgītidhurandharasabhikamahātheravarehi “appeva nāmettha evam suvisodhitepi siyā avasiṭṭho kocipi doso, muddaṇakammakarānam vā duṭṭhapitam, tassapi sabbassa visodhanāya bhavitabbameva osānasodheyypattapāṭhakehipī”ti sampassamānehi sanikāyambarapuṇṇindusaṅkāsānam laddhaggamahāpaṇḍitādipaṇḍiccapadānam pāvacanetarasatthapāragānam “catunnañca Marammikānam ekassa ca Laṅkāḍīpikassā”ti pañcannaṃ mahātherānam osānasodheyypattapāṭhakasammuti dinnā, “yathātra na kocipi doso paññāyetha, yathā ca tam olokayataṃ paribyattam suviññeyyassa, evamosānasodheyypattam vicinitvā sodhentū”ti ca nesam bhāro kato.

Laddhasammutikā ca te pañca mahātherā mūlasodheyypattapāṭhakehi gahaṭṭhapaṇḍitehi ceva dhammācariyabhikkhupaṇḍitehi ca anekavāram parisodhitam osānasodheyypattam paṭivisodhitamūlapotthakena ceva

aññehi sadesadesantarikapāvacaṇapotthakehi ca vividhabyākaraṇādisatthehi
 ca punappunam̐ saṃsandetvā
 suvisadaparibyattakaṇḍavāravākyacchedasaṅketatañca sampāpetvā mahatā
 pariṣsamena osānasodhanamakāṃsu, evamidam̐ piṭakavaram̐
 theravādīnekāyikavibudhappamukhānam̐ satthāgamaratanālayasāragāhīnam̐
 veyyākaraṇakesarīnam̐ accantanimmalañāvārīnā paridhovitam̐, tam̐
 vibudhappavarekagocaram̐ vimuttirasassādabhāgi hutvā ciram̐ vilasatam̐,
 sakalopiminā loko saddhammanirato Sammāsambuddhaparāyaṇo
 bhavatanti.

Tenetam̐ vuccati—

1. Mūlakam̐ pariyattīva, sāsanaṃ Mahesino.
 Pariyattippamaṇā hi, ciram̐ saddhammasaṅghitī.
2. Tasmā tam̐ rakkhitum̐ therā, dhammasaṅgāhakā purā.
 Rājāno upanissāya, akāṃsu dhammasaṅgahe.
3. **Paṭhamam̐** dhammasaṅgītim̐, **Ajātasatturājino**.
 Anuggahena katvāna, pālayum̐ Jinasāsanam̐.
4. **Dutiyam̐** tu tathā katvā, **Kālāsokassa** rājino.
 Kāle tamupanissāya, pālayum̐ Jinasāsanam̐.
5. **Tatiyam̐**pica katvāna, **Dhammāsokassa** rājino.
 Anuggahena Buddhassa, sāsanaṃ abhipālayum̐.
6. **Catutthim̐** pana Laṅkāyam̐, **Vatṭagāmaṇirājino**.
 Kālamhi potthakāruḷham̐, katvāna pālayum̐ tathā.
7. Imasmim̐ Marammaraṭṭhepi, **Mindonnāma** narādhipam̐.
 Rajjam̐ samanussāntam̐, ratanattayamāmakam̐.
8. Sannissāya mahātherā, thirasīlā guṇākārā.
Pañcamim̐ dhammasaṅgītim̐, karontā sāsanaṅghitīm̐.
9. Patthayantā likhāpetvā, silāpaṭṭesu peṭakam̐.
 Byāyāmena mahantena, pālayum̐ Jinasāsanam̐.

10. Itthaṃ purā mathātherā, rājāno cāpi dhammikā.
Sāsanam̐ paripālesum̐, jīvitam̐ viya attano.
11. Tathāpi khalitādāni, dissanti Piṭakattaye.
Paramparāya lekhāya, sañjātā muddaṇena ca.
12. Disvāna te mahātherā, vācentāva Tipeṭakam̐.
Vuccamānanayenevam̐, cintesum̐ mantayimsu ca.
13. “Katvāna sādhuḥkam̐ gantha-suddhikam̐ sāsanaṅyukam̐.
Yam̐nūna dhammasaṅgītiṃ, kareyyāma mayam̐” iti.
14. Etamattham̐ suṇitvāna, **U Nu** nāma mahāsayo.
Marammavisaye **agga-mahāmacca**dhurandharo.
15. “Sāsanaṅyattakiccāni, sampādentā visesato.
Saṅgītiyaṅca therānam̐, sampūrentā manoratham̐.
16. Yathā rakkhimsu porāṇā, surājāno tathā mayam̐.
Samrakkheyyāma Sambuddha-sāsanaṃ” iti cintiya.
17. Mahāmaccehi aññehi, saṅgamehi ca mantiya.
Suppatiṭṭhāpayitvāna, **Buddhasāsana**saṅgamam̐.
18. Mahātherānamādāya, chandam̐ idha nivāsinaṃ.
Aññesu Sīhaḷādīsu, videsesu ca vāsinaṃ.
19. Kāretvā dhammasaṅgītiṃ, sodhetvā Satthusāsanaṃ.
Paggahatthāya saddhammam̐, karaṃ daḷhaparakkamaṃ.
20. **Sirīmaṅgala**vikhyaṭe, thalasmim̐ pavare subhe.
Cetiyaṣṣavidūramhi, **Kaba Aye** itisaññino.
21. Guhāvesena kāretvā, mahāsaṅgītimandiraṃ.
Āvāsādiṅca bhikkhūnam̐, kāresi muddaṇālayam̐.
22. Ganthasaṃsodhanaṃ dhamma-saṅgītiyā tu paṇḍitā.
Mahātheravarākaṃsu, satimantā punappunaṃ.

23. Muddāpente ca passivā, mahātherehi pañcahi.
Sodheyypattamosānam, nimmalattam supāpitaṃ.
24. Sunimmalam pāvacaṇam, vimuttisukhadam idam.
Suṭṭhu muddāpitaṃ hoti, sabbalokatthasiddhiyā.
25. Yathā saṅgīyo pubbe, saddhammassa ciraṭṭhitim.
Patthayantā pavattesum, mahātherā mahiddhikā.
26. Tatheva **chaṭṭhamim** dhamma-saṅgītim Marammamaṇḍale.
Mahātherā pavattenti, saddhammaṭṭhitikāmino.
27. Ciraṃ tiṭṭhatu saddhammo, asaddhammo vinassatu.
Saddhammagaruno niccaṃ, hontu sabbepi paṇinoti.

Saṅketaviññāpanam

Sī	= Sīhaḷapotthake dissamānapāṭho.
Ka-Sī	= Katthaci Sīhaḷapotthake ...
Syā	= Syāmapotthake ...
Kaṃ	= Kambojapotthake ...
I	= Ingalisapotthake ...
Ka	= Katthaci Marammapotthake ...
Ṭṭha	= Aṭṭhakathā.
?	= “Siyā nukho porāṇapāṭho”ti takkitapāṭho.

Ekakanipātapāḷi

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka
1. Rūpādivagga	...	1
2. Nīvaraṇappahānavagga	...	2
3. Akammaniyavagga	...	4
4. Adantavagga	...	6
5. Paṇihita-acchavagga	...	7
6. Accharāsaṅghātavagga	...	9
7. Vīriyārambhādivagga	...	11
8. Kalyāṇamittādivagga	...	12
9. Pamādādivagga	...	14
10. Dutiyapamādādivagga	...	16
11. Adhammavagga	...	19
12. Anāpattivagga	...	20
13. Ekapuggalavagga	...	21
14. Etadaggavagga (1-7)	...	23-27
15. Aṭṭhānapāḷi (1-3)	...	28-30
16. Ekadhammapāḷi (1-4)	...	32-37
17. Pasādakaradhammavagga	...	40
18. Aparā-accharāsaṅghātavagga	...	41
19. Kāyagatāsativagga	...	44
20. Amatavagga	...	47

Ekakanipātapāḷimātikā niṭṭhitā.

Dukanipātapāli

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

1. Paṭhamapaṇṇāsaka

1. Kammakaraṇavagga

1. Vijjasutta	...	...	49
2. Padhānasutta	...	...	51
3. Tapanīyasutta	...	...	51
4. Atapanīyasutta	...	...	51
5. Upaññātasutta	...	...	52
6. Saññojanasutta	...	...	52
10. Kaṇhasuttādīni	...	...	53
2. Adhikaraṇavagga	...	...	54
3. Bālavagga	...	...	60
4. Samacittavagga	...	...	62
5. Parisavagga	...	...	70

2. Dutiyapaṇṇāsaka

(6) 1. Puggalavagga	...	...	76
(7) 2. Sukhavagga	...	...	79
(8) 3. Sanimittavagga	...	...	80
(9) 4. Dhammavagga	...	...	81
(10) 5. Bālavagga	...	...	82

3. Tatiyapaṇṇāsaka

(11) 1. Āsāduppajahavagga	...	...	86
(12) 2. Āyācanavagga	...	...	87
(13) 3. Dānavagga	...	...	90

Mātikā	Piṭṭhaṅka	
(14) 4. Santhāravagga	...	91
(15) 5. Samāpattivagga	...	93
1. Kodhapeyyāla	...	95
2. Akusalapeyyāla	...	96
3. Vinayapeyyāla	...	97
4. Rāgapeyyāla	...	98

Dukanipātapāḷimātikā niṭṭhitā.

Tikanipātapāḷi

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

1. Paṭhamapaṇṇāsaka

1. Bālavagga

1. Bhayasutta	...	...	99
2. Lakkhaṇasutta	...	...	100
3. Cintīsutta	...	...	100
4. Accayasutta	...	...	101
5. Ayonisosutta	...	...	101
6-10. Akusalasuttādāni	...	...	102-3

2. Rathakāravagga

1. Ñātasutta	...	...	104
2. Sāraṇīyasutta	...	...	105
3. Āsaṃsasutta	...	...	106
4. Cakkavattisutta	...	...	107
5. Sacetanasutta	...	...	109
6. Apaṇṇakasutta	...	...	111
7. Attabyābādhasutta	...	...	112
8. Devalokasutta	...	...	113
9-10. Pāpaṇikasuttāni	...	...	113-4

3. Puggalavagga

1. Samiddhasutta	...	...	116
2. Gilānasutta	...	...	118
3. Saṅkhārasutta	...	...	120
4. Bahukārasutta	...	...	121
5. Vajirūpamasutta	...	...	121

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka
6. Sevitabbasutta	...	122
7. Jigucchitabbasutta	...	124
8. Gūthabhāṇīsutta	...	125
9. Andhasutta	...	126
10. Avakujjasutta	...	128

4. Devadūtavagga

1. Sabrahmakasutta	...	130
2. Ānandasutta	...	131
3. Sāriputtasutta	...	132
4. Nidānasutta	...	133
5. Hatthakasutta	...	135
6. Devadūtasutta	...	137
7. Catumahārājasutta	...	141
8. Dutiyacatumahārājasutta	...	143
9. Sukhumālasutta	...	143
10. Ādhipateyyasutta	...	146

5. Cūlavagga

1. Sammukhībhāvasutta	...	148
2. Tiṭhānasutta	...	149
3. Atthavasasutta	...	149
4. Kāthāpavattisutta	...	149
5. Paṇḍitasutta	...	149
6. Sīlavantasutta	...	150
7. Saṅkhatalakkhaṇasutta	...	150
8. Asaṅkhatalakkhaṇasutta	...	150
9. Pabbatarājasutta	...	150
10. Ātappakaraṇīyasutta	...	151
11. Mahācorasutta	...	152

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

2. Dutiyapaṇṇāsaka**(6) 1. Brāhmaṇavagga**

1-2. Dvebrāhmaṇasuttāni	...	...	154-5
3. Aññatarabrāhmaṇasutta	...	...	155
4. Paribbājakasutta	...	...	157
5. Nibbutasutta	...	...	158
6. Palokasutta	...	...	159
7. Vacchagottasutta	...	...	161
8. Tikaṇṇasutta	...	...	163
9. Jāṇussoṇisutta	...	...	166
10. Saṅgārasutta	...	...	168

(7) 2. Māhāvagga

1. Titthāyatanasutta	...	...	174
2. Bhayasutta	...	...	178
3. Venāgapurasutta	...	...	181
4. Sarabhasutta	...	...	185
5. Kesamuttisutta	...	...	189
6. Sāḷhasutta	...	...	194
7. Kathāvatthusutta	...	...	197
8. Aññatitthiyasutta	...	...	199
9. Akusalamūlasutta	...	...	202
10. Uposathasutta	...	...	206

(8) 3. Ānandavagga

1. Channasutta	...	...	216
2. Ājīvakasutta	...	...	218
3. Mahānāmasakkasutta	...	...	220

Mātikā			Piṭṭhaṅka
4. Nigaṇṭhasutta	...	...	221
5. Nivesakasutta	...	...	223
6-7. Bhavasuttāni	...	...	224-5
8. Sīlabbatasutta	...	...	225
9. Gandhajātasutta	...	...	226
10. Cūḷanikāsutta	...	...	227

(9) 4. Samaṇavagga

1. Samaṇasutta	...	...	230
2. Gadrabhasutta	...	...	230
3. Khettsutta	...	...	231
4. Vajjiputtasutta	...	...	231
5. Sekkhasutta	...	...	232
6-8. Sikkhāsuttāni	...	...	233-5
9-10. Sikkhattayasuttāni	...	...	237
11. Saṅkavāsutta	...	...	238

(10) 5. Loṇakapallavagga

1. Accāyikasutta	...	...	241
2. Pavivekasutta	...	...	242
3. Saradasutta	...	...	244
4. Parisāsutta	...	...	245
5-7. Ājānīyasuttāni	...	...	246-8
8. Potthakasutta	...	...	249
9. Loṇakapallasutta	...	...	250
10. Paṃsudhovakasutta	...	...	255
11. Nimittasutta	...	...	258

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

3. Tatiyapaṇṇāsaka**(11) 1. Sambodhavagga**

1. Pubbevasambodhasutta	...	...	261
2-3. Assādasutta	...	...	261-2
4. Samaṇabrāhmaṇasutta	...	...	263
5. Ruṇṇasutta	...	...	263
6. Atittisutta	...	...	263
7. Arakkhitasutta	...	...	264
8. Byāpannasutta	...	...	265
9-10. Nidānasuttāni	...	...	266-7

(12) 2. Āpāyikavagga

1. Āpāyikasutta	...	...	269
2. Dullabhasutta	...	...	269
3. Appameyyasutta	...	...	269
4. Āneñjasutta	...	...	270
5. Vipattisampadāsutta	...	...	271
6. Apaṇṇakasutta	...	...	273
7. Kammantasutta	...	...	274
8-9. Soceyyasuttāni	...	...	275
10. Moneyyasutta	...	...	276

(13) 3. Kusināravagga

1. Kusinārasutta	...	...	277
2. Bhaṇḍanasutta	...	...	279
3. Gotamakacetiyasutta	...	...	280
4. Bharaṇḍukālāmasutta	...	...	280
5. Hatthakasutta	...	...	282

Mātikā	...	...	Piṭṭhaṅka
6. Kaṭuvīyasutta	...	...	283
7-8. Anuruddhasuttāni	...	...	284-5
9. Paṭicchannasutta	...	...	286
10. Lekhasutta	...	...	286
(14) 4. Yodhājīvavagga			
1. Yodhājīvasutta	...	...	287
2. Parisāsutta	...	...	289
3. Mittasutta	...	...	289
4. Uppādāsutta	...	...	289
5-7. Kesakambalasuttādīni	...	...	290-1
8. Assakhaḷuṅkasutta	...	...	291
9. Assaparassasutta	...	...	292
10. Assājānīyasutta	...	...	294
13. Moranivāpasuttāni	...	...	295
(15) 5. Maṅgalavagga			
1-4. Akusalasuttādīni	...	...	296-7
5-8. Khatasuttāni	...	...	297-8
9. Vandanaśutta	...	...	298
10. Pubbaṅhasutta	...	...	298
(16) 6. Acelakavagga			
Uddānagāthā	...	...	302
(17) 7. Kammaṭṭhapaṭṭhāna			
Uddānagāthā	...	...	304
(18) 8. Rāgaṭṭhapaṭṭhāna			
Uddānagāthā	...	...	305

Catukkanipātapāli

Mātikā

Piṭṭhāṅka

1. Paṭhamapaṇṇāsaka

1. Bhaṇḍagāmvagga

1. Anubuddhasutta	...	...	307
2. Papatitasutta	...	...	308
3-4. Khatasuttāni	...	...	309-10
5. Anusotasutta	...	...	311
6. Appassutasutta	...	...	312
7. Sobhanasutta	...	...	314
8. Vesārajjasutta	...	...	315
9. Taṇhuppādasutta	...	...	316
10. Yogasutta	...	...	316

2. Caravagga

1. Carasutta	...	...	319
2. Sīlasutta	...	...	321
3. Padhānasutta	...	...	322
4. Saṁvarasutta	...	...	323
5. Paññattisutta	...	...	324
6. Sokhummasutta	...	...	324
7-9. Agatisuttāni	...	...	325-6
10. Bhattuddesakasutta	...	...	326

3. Uruvelavagga

1-2. Uruvelasuttāni	...	...	327-30
3. Lokasutta	...	...	331
4. Kālakārāmasutta	...	...	333

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka
5. Brahmacariyasutta	...	334
6. Kuhasutta	...	335
7. Santuṭṭhisutta	...	335
8. Ariyavaṃsasutta	...	336
9. Dhammapadasutta	...	337
10. Paribbājakasutta	...	338

4. Cakkavagga

1. Cakkasutta	...	341
2. Saṅghasutta	...	341
3. Sīhasutta	...	342
4. Pasādasutta	...	343
5. Vassakārasutta	...	344
6. Doṇasutta	...	346
7. Aparihānīyasutta	...	348
8. Patilīnasutta	...	349
9. Ujjayasutta	...	351
10. Udāyīsutta	...	352

5. Rohitassavagga

1. Samādhībhāvanāsutta	...	353
2. Pañhabyākaraṇasutta	...	355
3-4. Kodhagarusuttāni	...	355-6
5-6. Rohitassasuttāni	...	356-8
7. Suvidūrasutta	...	359
8. Visākhasutta	...	360
9. Vipallāsasutta	...	361
10. Upakkilesasutta	...	362

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

2. Dutiyapaṇṇāsaka**(6) 1. Puññābhisandavagga**

1-2. Puññābhisandasuttāni	...	...	365-6
3-4. Saṁvāsasuttāni	...	...	368-70
5-6. Samañjīvisuttāni	...	...	372-3
7. Suppavāsāsutta	...	...	373
8. Sudattasutta	...	...	374
9. Bhojanasutta	...	...	375
10. Gihisāmīcisutta	...	...	376

(7) 2. Pattakammavagga

1. Pattakammasutta	...	...	376
2. Ānaṇyasutta	...	...	380
3. Brahmasutta	...	...	381
4. Nirayasutta	...	...	382
5. Rūpasutta (Catuppamāṇasutta)	...	...	382
6. Sarāgasutta	...	...	383
7. Ahirājasutta	...	...	383
8. Devadattasutta	...	...	385
9. Padhānasutta	...	...	385
10. Adhammikasutta	...	...	386

(8) 3. Apaṇṇakavagga

1. Padhānasutta	...	...	388
2. Sammādiṭṭhisutta	...	...	388
3. Sappurisasutta	...	...	389
4-5. Aggasutta	...	...	390-1

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka
6. Kusinārasutta	...	391
7. Acinteyyasutta	...	392
8. Dakkhiṇasutta	...	392
9. Vaṇijjasutta	...	393
10. Kambojasutta	...	394

(9) 4. Macalavagga

1-2. Pāṇātipātasuttādi	...	395
3-4. Avaṇṇārahasuttādi	...	396
5. Tamotamasutta	...	397
6. Oṇatoṇatasutta	...	398
7. Puttasutta	...	399
8. Saṃyojanasutta	...	401
9. Sammādiṭṭhisutta	...	401
10. Khandhasutta	...	402

(10) 5. Asuravagga

1. Asurasutta	...	403
2-4. Samādhisuttāni	...	404-6
5. Chavālātasutta	...	407
6. Rāgavinayasutta	...	408
7. Khippanisantisutta	...	409
8-9. Attahitasuttadvayaṃ	...	411
10. Potaliyasutta	...	413

3. Tatiyaṇṇāsaka**(11) 1. Valāhakavagga**

1-2. Valāhakasuttāni	...	416-7
3. Kumbhasutta	...	418
4. Udakarahadasutta	...	419

Mātikā			Piṭṭhaṅka
5. Ambasutta	...	...	421
7. Mūsikasutta	...	...	422
8. Balībaddasutta	...	...	423
9. Rukkhasutta	...	...	424
10. Āsīvisasutta	...	...	425

(12) 2. Kesivagga

1. Kesisutta	...	...	427
2. Jivasutta	...	...	428
3. Patodasutta	...	...	429
4. Nāgasutta	...	...	431
5. Thānasutta	...	...	433
6. Appamādasutta	...	...	434
7. Ārakkhasutta	...	...	435
8. Saṁvejanīyasutta	...	...	435
9-10. Bhayasuttadvayaṃ	...	...	436

(13) 3. Bhayavagga

1. Attānuvādasutta	...	...	436
2. Ūmibhayasutta	...	...	438
3-4. Nānākaraṇasuttadvayaṃ	...	...	441-3
5-6. Mettāsuttadvayaṃ	...	...	443-5
7-8. Tathāgata-acchariyasuttadvayaṃ	...	...	446-7
9-10. Ānanda-acchariyasuttādi	...	...	448-9

(14) 4. Puggalavagga

1. Saṃyojanasutta	...	...	450
2. Paṭibhānasutta	...	...	452
3. Ugghaṭitaññūsutta	...	...	452
4. Uṭṭhānaphalasutta	...	...	452

Mātikā	...	...	Piṭṭhaṅka
5. Sāvajjasutta	...	...	452
6-7. Sīlasuttadvayaṃ	...	...	453
8. Nikaṭṭhasutta	...	...	454
9-10. Dhammakathikasuttādi	...	...	455

(15) 5. Ābhāvagga

1-5. Ābhāsuttādīni	...	...	456-7
6-7. Kālasuttadvayaṃ	...	...	457
8-10. Duccaritasuttādīni	...	...	458

4. Catutthapaṇṇāsaka

(16) 1. Indriyavagga

1. Indriyasutta	...	...	459
2-5. Saddhābalasuttādīni	...	...	459
6. Kappasutta	...	...	460
7. Rogasutta	...	...	460
8. Parihānisutta	...	...	461
9. Bhikkhunīsutta	...	...	462
10. Sugatavinayasutta	...	...	464

(17) 2. Paṭipadāvagga

1-3. Saṃkhittasuttādīni	...	...	467-8
4-5. Khamasuttadvayaṃ	...	...	470
6. Ubhayasutta	...	...	471
7. Mahāmogallānasutta	...	...	472
8. Sāriputtasutta	...	...	473
9. Sasāṅkhārasutta	...	...	473
10. Yuganaddhasutta	...	...	475

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka
(18) 3. Sañcetaniyavagga		
1. Cetanāsutta	...	476
2. Vibhattisutta	...	479
3. Mahākoṭṭhikasutta	...	479
4. Ānandasutta	...	480
5. Upavāṇasutta	...	482
6. Āyācanasutta	...	482
7. Rāhulasutta	...	483
8. Jambālīsutta	...	484
9. Nibbānasutta	...	486
10. Mahāpadesasutta	...	486
(19) 4. Brāhmaṇavagga		
1. Yodhājīvasutta	...	490
2. Pāṭibhogasutta	...	491
3. Sutasutta	...	491
4. Abhayasutta	...	493
5. Brāhmaṇasaccasutta	...	496
6. Ummaggasutta	...	497
7. Vassakārasutta	...	499
8. Upakasutta	...	501
9. Sacchikaraṇīyasutta	...	502
10. Uposathasutta	...	503
(20) 5. Mahāvagga		
1. Sotānugatasutta	...	504
2. Ṭhānasutta	...	507
3. Bhaddiyasutta	...	511
4. Sāmugiyasutta	...	515

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka
5. Vappasutta	...	517
6. Sāḷhasutta	...	520
7. Mallikādevīsutta	...	523
8. Attantapasutta	...	526
9. Taṇhāsutta	...	532
10. Pemasutta	...	534

5. Pañcamapaṇṇāsaka

(21) 1. Sappurisavagga

1. Sikkhāpadasutta	...	539
2. Assaddhasutta	...	540
3. Sattakammasutta	...	541
4. Dasakammasutta	...	542
5. Aṭṭhaṅgikasutta	...	543
6. Dasamaggasutta	...	544
7-10. Pāpadhammasuttāni	...	545-6

(22) 2. Parisāvagga

1. Parisāsutta	...	547
2. Diṭṭhisutta	...	548
3-10. Akataññūtāsuttādāni	...	548-50

(23) 3. Duccaritavagga

1. Duccaritasutta	...	550
2. Diṭṭhisutta	...	550
3-10. Akataññūtāsuttādāni	...	551-2
11. Kavisutta	...	553

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

(24) 4. Kammavagga

1. Saṅkhittasutta	...	...	553
2. Vitthārasutta	...	...	553
3. Soṇakāyanasutta	...	...	555
4-9. Paṭhamasikkhāpadasuttādīni	...	...	556-60
10. Samaṇasutta	...	...	560
11. Sappurisānisamsasutta	...	...	561

(25) 5. Āpattibhayavagga

1. Saṅghabhedakasutta	...	...	562
2. Āpattibhayasutta	...	...	563
3. Sikkhānisamsasutta	...	...	565
4. Seyyāsutta	...	...	566
5. Thupārahasutta	...	...	567
6. Paññāvuddhisutta	...	...	567
7. Bahukārasutta	...	...	568
8-11. Vohārasuttāni	...	...	568

(26) 6. Abhiññāvagga

1. Abhiññāsutta	...	...	570
2. Pariyesanāsutta	...	...	570
3. Saṅgahavatthusutta	...	...	571
4. Mālukyaputtasutta	...	...	571
5. Kulasutta	...	...	572
6-7. Ājānīyasuttadvayaṃ	...	...	572-3
8. Balasutta	...	...	574

Mātikā			Piṭṭhaṅka
9. Araññasutta	...	...	575
10. Kammasutta	...	...	575
(27) 7. Kammapathavagga			
1-10. Pāṇātipātīsuttādīni	...	...	576-8
(28) 8. Rāgapeyyāla			
1-510. Satipaṭṭhānasuttādīni	...	...	579-580

Catukkanipātapāḷimātikā niṭṭhitā.

Aṅguttaranikāya

Ekakanipātapāli

Namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.

1. Rūpādivagga

1. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyāṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekarūpampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ purisassa cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave itthirūpaṃ. Itthirūpaṃ bhikkhave purisassa cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhatīti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekasaddampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ purisassa cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave itthisaddo. Itthisaddo bhikkhave purisassa cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhatīti. . Dutiyam.

3. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekagandhampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ purisassa cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave itthigandho. Itthigandho bhikkhave purisassa cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhatīti. . Tatiyam.

4. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekarasampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ purisassa cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave itthiraso. Itthiraso bhikkhave purisassa cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhatīti. . Catuttham.

5. Nāham bhikkhave aññaṃ ekaphoṭṭhabbampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ purisassa cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave itthiphoṭṭhabbo. Itthiphoṭṭhabbo bhikkhave purisassa cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhatīti. . Pañcamam.

6. Nāham bhikkhave aññaṃ ekarūpampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ itthiyā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave purisarūpaṃ. Purisarūpaṃ bhikkhave itthiyā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhatīti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Nāham bhikkhave aññaṃ ekasaddampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ itthiyā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave purisasaddo. Purisasaddo bhikkhave itthiyā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhatīti. . Sattamam.

8. Nāham bhikkhave aññaṃ ekagandhampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ itthiyā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave purisagandho. Purisagandho bhikkhave itthiyā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhatīti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Nāham bhikkhave aññaṃ ekarasampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ itthiyā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave purisaraso. Purisaraso bhikkhave itthiyā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhatīti. . Navamam.

10. Nāham bhikkhave aññaṃ ekaphoṭṭhabbampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ itthiyā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave purisaphoṭṭhabbo. Purisaphoṭṭhabbo bhikkhave itthiyā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhatīti. . Dasamam.

Rūpādivaggo paṭhamo.

2. Nīvaraṇappahānavagga

11. Nāham bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppanno vā kāmacchando uppajjati, uppanno vā kāmacchando bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave subhanimittaṃ. Subhanimittaṃ bhikkhave ayoniso manasi karoto anuppanno ceva kāmacchando uppajjati, uppanno ca kāmacchando bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattatīti. . Paṭhamam.

12. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppanno vā byāpādo uppajjati, uppanno vā byāpādo bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave paṭighanimittaṃ. Paṭighanimittaṃ bhikkhave ayoniso manasi karoto anuppanno ceva byāpādo uppajjati, uppanno ca byāpādo bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattatīti. . Dutiyāṃ.

13. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppannaṃ vā thinamiddhaṃ¹ uppajjati, uppannaṃ vā thinamiddhaṃ bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave arati tandī² vijambhitā³ bhattasammado cetaso ca līnattaṃ. Līnacittassa bhikkhave anuppannañceva thinamiddhaṃ uppajjati, uppannañca thinamiddhaṃ bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattatīti. . Tatiyāṃ.

14. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppannaṃ vā uddhaccakukkuccaṃ uppajjati, uppannaṃ vā uddhaccakukkuccaṃ bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave cetaso avūpasamo. Avūpasantacittassa bhikkhave anuppannañceva uddhaccakukkuccaṃ uppajjati, uppannañca uddhaccakukkuccaṃ bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattatīti. . Catutthāṃ.

15. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppannā vā vicikicchā uppajjati, uppannā vā vicikicchā bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave ayonisomanasikāro. Ayoniso bhikkhave manasi karoto anuppannā ceva vicikicchā uppajjati, uppannā ca vicikicchā bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattatīti. . Pañcamāṃ.

16. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppanno vā kāmaccchando nuppajjati, uppanno vā kāmaccchando pahīyati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave asubhanimittaṃ. Asubhanimittaṃ bhikkhave yoniso manasi karoto anuppanno ceva kāmaccchando nuppajjati, uppanno ca kāmaccchando pahīyatīti. . Chaṭṭhāṃ.

17. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppanno vā byāpādo nuppajjati, uppanno vā byāpādo pahīyati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave

1. Thinamiddhaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) 2. Tandī (Ka) 3. Vijambhikā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

mettā cetovimutti. Mettaṃ bhikkhave cetovimuttiṃ yoniso manasi karoto anuppanno ceva byāpādo nuppajjati, uppanno ca byāpādo pahīyatīti. . Sattamaṃ.

18. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppannaṃ vā thinamiddhaṃ nuppajjati, uppannaṃ vā thinamiddhaṃ pahīyati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave ārambhadhātu nikkamadhātu parakkamadhātu. Āraddhavīriyassa bhikkhave anuppannañceva thinamiddhaṃ nuppajjati, uppannañca thinamiddhaṃ pahīyatīti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

19. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppannaṃ vā uddhaccakukkuccaṃ nuppajjati, uppannaṃ vā uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahīyati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave cetaso vūpasamo. Vūpasantacittassa bhikkhave anuppannañceva uddhaccakukkuccaṃ nuppajjati, uppannañca uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahīyatīti. . Navamaṃ.

20. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppannā vā vicikicchā nuppajjati, uppannā vā vicikicchā pahīyati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave yonisomanasikāro. Yoniso bhikkhave manasi karoto anuppannā ceva vicikicchā nuppajjati, uppannā ca vicikicchā pahīyatīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Nīvaraṇappahānavaggo dutiyo.

3. Akammaniyavagga

21. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ abhāvitaṃ akammaniyaṃ hoti, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave cittaṃ¹. Cittaṃ bhikkhave abhāvitaṃ akammaniyaṃ hotīti. . Paṭhamaṃ.

22. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ bhāvitaṃ kammaniyaṃ hoti, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave cittaṃ. Cittaṃ bhikkhave bhāvitaṃ kammaniyaṃ hotīti. . Dutiyaṃ.

1. Yathayidaṃ cittaṃ (Sī, I) evamuparipi.

23. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ abhāvitāṃ mahato anattāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave cittaṃ. Cittaṃ bhikkhave abhāvitāṃ mahato anattāya saṃvattatīti. . Tatiyaṃ.

24. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ bhāvitāṃ mahato atthāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave cittaṃ. Cittaṃ bhikkhave bhāvitāṃ mahato atthāya saṃvattatīti. . Catuttham.

25. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ abhāvitāṃ apātubhūtaṃ mahato anattāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave cittaṃ. Cittaṃ bhikkhave abhāvitāṃ apātubhūtaṃ mahato anattāya saṃvattatīti. . Pañcamam.

26. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ bhāvitāṃ pātubhūtaṃ mahato atthāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave cittaṃ. Cittaṃ bhikkhave bhāvitāṃ pātubhūtaṃ mahato atthāya saṃvattatīti. . Chaṭṭham.

27. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ abhāvitāṃ abahulīkataṃ mahato anattāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave cittaṃ. Cittaṃ bhikkhave abhāvitāṃ abahulīkataṃ mahato anattāya saṃvattatīti. . Sattamam.

28. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ bhāvitāṃ bahulīkataṃ mahato atthāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave cittaṃ. Cittaṃ bhikkhave bhāvitāṃ bahulīkataṃ mahato atthāya saṃvattatīti. . Aṭṭhamam.

29. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ abhāvitāṃ abahulīkataṃ dukkhādhivahaṃ hoti, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave cittaṃ. Cittaṃ bhikkhave abhāvitāṃ abahulīkataṃ dukkhādhivahaṃ hotīti. . Navamam.

30. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ bhāvitāṃ bahulīkataṃ sukhādhivahaṃ hoti, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave cittaṃ. Cittaṃ bhikkhave bhāvitāṃ bahulīkataṃ sukhādhivahaṃ hotīti. . Dasamam.

Akammaniyavaggo tatiyo.

4. Adantavagga

31. Nāham bhikkhave aññam ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ adantaṃ mahato anathāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave cittaṃ. Cittaṃ bhikkhave adantaṃ mahato anathāya saṃvattatīti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

32. Nāham bhikkhave aññam ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ dantaṃ mahato atthāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave cittaṃ. Cittaṃ bhikkhave dantaṃ mahato atthāya saṃvattatīti. . Dutiyāṃ.

33. Nāham bhikkhave aññam ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ aguttaṃ mahato anathāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave cittaṃ. Cittaṃ bhikkhave aguttaṃ mahato anathāya saṃvattatīti. . Tatiyāṃ.

34. Nāham bhikkhave aññam ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ guttaṃ mahato atthāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave cittaṃ. Cittaṃ bhikkhave guttaṃ mahato atthāya saṃvattatīti. . Catutthāṃ.

35. Nāham bhikkhave aññam ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ arakkhitaṃ mahato anathāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave cittaṃ. Cittaṃ bhikkhave arakkhitaṃ mahato anathāya saṃvattatīti. . Pañcamāṃ.

36. Nāham bhikkhave aññam ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ rakkhitaṃ mahato atthāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave cittaṃ. Cittaṃ bhikkhave rakkhitaṃ mahato atthāya saṃvattatīti. . Chaṭṭhāṃ.

37. Nāham bhikkhave aññam ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ asaṃvutaṃ mahato anathāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave cittaṃ. Cittaṃ bhikkhave asaṃvutaṃ mahato anathāya saṃvattatīti. . Sattamāṃ.

38. Nāham bhikkhave aññam ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ saṃvutaṃ mahato atthāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave cittaṃ. Cittaṃ bhikkhave saṃvutaṃ mahato atthāya saṃvattatīti. . Aṭṭhamāṃ.

39. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ adantaṃ aguttaṃ arakkhitaṃ asaṃvutaṃ mahato anathāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave cittaṃ. Cittaṃ bhikkhave adantaṃ aguttaṃ arakkhitaṃ asaṃvutaṃ mahato anathāya saṃvattatīti. . Navamaṃ.

40. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ dantaṃ guttaṃ rakkhitaṃ saṃvutaṃ mahato atthāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave cittaṃ. Cittaṃ bhikkhave dantaṃ guttaṃ rakkhitaṃ saṃvutaṃ mahato atthāya saṃvattatīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Adantavaggo catuttho.

5. Paṇihita-acchavagga

41. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave sālisūkaṃ vā yavasūkaṃ vā micchāpaṇihitaṃ hatthena vā pādena vā akkantaṃ hatthaṃ vā pādaṃ vā bhecchati¹, lohitaṃ vā uppādessatīti netāṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Micchāpaṇihitattā bhikkhave sūkassa. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave so vata bhikkhu micchāpaṇihitena cittena avijjaṃ bhecchati, vijjaṃ uppādessati, nibbānaṃ sacchikarissatīti netāṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Micchāpaṇihitattā bhikkhave cittassāti. . Paṭhamaṃ.

42. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave sālisūkaṃ vā yavasūkaṃ vā sammāpaṇihitaṃ hatthena vā pādena vā akkantaṃ hatthaṃ vā pādaṃ vā bhecchati, lohitaṃ vā uppādessatīti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Sammāpaṇihitattā bhikkhave sūkassa. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave so vata bhikkhu sammāpaṇihitena cittena avijjaṃ bhecchati, vijjaṃ uppādessati, nibbānaṃ sacchikarissatīti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Sammāpaṇihitattā bhikkhave cittassāti. . Dutiyamaṃ.

1. Bhijjissati (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka), bhejjati (Sī) Moggallānabyākaraṇaṃ passitabbaṃ.

43. Idhāham¹ bhikkhave ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ paduṭṭhacittaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi, imamhi ce ayaṃ samaye puggalo kālaṃ kareyya, yathābhataṃ nikkhitto, evaṃ niraye. Taṃ kissa hetu? Cittaṃ hissa bhikkhave paduṭṭhaṃ. Cetopadosahetu pana bhikkhave evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā apāyaṃ duggatīṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjantīti. . Tatiyaṃ.

44. Idhāham bhikkhave ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ pasannacittaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi, imamhi ce ayaṃ samaye puggalo kālaṃ kareyya, yathābhataṃ nikkhitto, evaṃ sagge. Taṃ kissa hetu? Cittaṃ hissa bhikkhave pasannaṃ. Cetopasādahetu pana bhikkhave evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjantīti. . Catutthaṃ.

45. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave udakarahado āvilo luḷito kalalībhūto, tattha cakkhumā puriso tīre ṭhito na passeyya sippisambukampi² sakkharakaṭhalampi macchagumbampi carantampi tiṭṭhantampi. Taṃ kissa hetu? Āvilattā bhikkhave udakassa. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave so vata bhikkhu āvilena cittaṃ attatthaṃ vā ñassati, paratthaṃ vā ñassati, ubhayatthaṃ vā ñassati, uttariṃ vā manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ sacchikarissatīti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Āvilattā bhikkhave cittaṃ sātīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

46. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave udakarahado accho vippasanno anāvilo, tattha cakkhumā puriso tīre ṭhito passeyya sippisambukampi sakkharakaṭhalampi macchagumbampi carantampi tiṭṭhantampi. Taṃ kissa hetu? Anāvilattā bhikkhave udakassa. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave so vata bhikkhu anāvilena cittaṃ attatthaṃ vā ñassati, paratthaṃ vā ñassati, ubhayatthaṃ vā ñassati, uttariṃ vā manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ sacchikarissatīti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Anāvilattā bhikkhave cittaṃ sātīti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

47. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yāni kānici rukkhajātānaṃ, phandano tesam aggamakkhāyati yadidaṃ mudutāya ceva kammaññatāya ca. Evamevaṃ kho ahaṃ

1. Idāham (Sī)

2. Sippikasambukampi (Ka)

bhikkhave nāññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ bhāvitaṃ bahulīkataṃ mudu ca hoti kammaññaṃca, yathayidaṃ cittaṃ. Cittaṃ bhikkhave bhāvitaṃ bahulīkataṃ mudu ca hoti kammaññaṃca hotīti. . Sattamaṃ.

48. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ lahuparivattaṃ, yathayidaṃ cittaṃ. Yāvañcidaṃ bhikkhave upamāpi na sukarā yāvalahuparivattaṃ cittaṃti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

49. Pabhassaramidaṃ bhikkhave cittaṃ, tañca kho āgantukehi upakkilesehi upakkiliṭṭhanti. . Navamaṃ.

50. Pabhassaramidaṃ bhikkhave cittaṃ, tañca kho āgantukehi upakkilesehi vippamuttanti. . Dasamaṃ.

Paṇihita-acchavaggo pañcamaṃ.

6. Accharāsaṅghātavagga

51. Pabhassaramidaṃ bhikkhave cittaṃ, tañca kho āgantukehi upakkilesehi upakkiliṭṭhaṃ, taṃ assutavā puthujjano yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Tasmā “assutavato puthujjanassa cittabhāvanā natthī”ti vadāmīti. . Paṭthamaṃ.

52. Pabhassaramidaṃ bhikkhave cittaṃ, tañca kho āgantukehi upakkilesehi vippamuttaṃ, taṃ sutavā ariyasāvako yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tasmā “sutavato ariyasāvakassa cittabhāvanā atthī”ti vadāmīti. . Dutiyamaṃ.

53. Accharāsaṅghātamattampi ce bhikkhave bhikkhu mettācittaṃ¹ āsevati, yaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu arittajjhāno viharati Satthusāsanakaro ovādatatikaro amoghaṃ raṭṭhapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjati, ko pana vādo ye naṃ bahulīkarontīti. . Tatiyaṃ.

1. Mettaṃ cittaṃ (Sī), mettacittaṃ (Syā, Kam, I, Ka)

54. Accharāsaṅghātamattampi ce bhikkhave bhikkhu mettācittaṃ bhāveti, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu arittajjhāno viharati Satthusāsanakaro ovādatipatikkaro amoghaṃ raṭṭhapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjati, ko pana vādo ye naṃ bahulīkarontīti. . Catutthaṃ.

55. Accharāsaṅghātamattampi ce bhikkhave bhikkhu mettācittaṃ manasi karoti, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu arittajjhāno viharati Satthusāsanakaro ovādatipatikkaro amoghaṃ raṭṭhapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjati, ko pana vādo ye naṃ bahulīkarontīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

56. Ye keci bhikkhave dhammā akusalā akusalabhāgiyā akusalapakkhikā, sabbe te manopubbaṅgamā, mano tesam dhammānaṃ paṭhamam upajjati, anvadeva akusalā dhammāti. . Chaṭṭham.

57. Ye keci bhikkhave dhammā kusalā kusalabhāgiyā kusalapakkhikā, sabbe te manopubbaṅgamā, mano tesam dhammānaṃ paṭhamam upajjati, anvadeva kusalā dhammāti. . Sattamaṃ.

58. Nāham bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppannā vā akusalā dhammā upajjanti, uppannā vā kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave pamādo. Pamattassa bhikkhave anuppannā ceva akusalā dhammā upajjanti, uppannā ca kusalā dhammā parihāyantīti. . Aṭṭhamam.

59. Nāham bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppannā vā kusalā dhammā upajjanti, uppannā vā akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave appamādo. Appamattassa bhikkhave anuppannā ceva kusalā dhammā upajjanti, uppannā ca akusalā dhammā parihāyantīti. . Navamaṃ.

60. Nāham bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppannā vā akusalā dhammā upajjanti, uppannā vā kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave kosajjam. Kusitassa bhikkhave anuppannā ceva akusalā dhammā upajjanti, uppannā ca kusalā dhammā parihāyantīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Accharāsaṅghātavaggo chaṭṭho.

7. Vīriyārambhādivagga

61. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppannā vā kusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā vā akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave vīriyārambho¹. Āraddhavīriyassa bhikkhave anuppannā ceva kusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā ca akusalā dhammā parihāyantīti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

62. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppannā vā akusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā vā kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave mahicchatā. Mahicchassa bhikkhave anuppannā ceva akusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā ca kusalā dhammā parihāyantīti. . Dutiyāṃ.

63. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppannā vā kusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā vā akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave appicchatā. Appicchassa bhikkhave anuppannā ceva kusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā ca akusalā dhammā parihāyantīti. . Tatiyāṃ.

64. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppannā vā akusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā vā kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave asantuṭṭhitā. Asantuṭṭhassa bhikkhave anuppannā ceva akusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā ca kusalā dhammā parihāyantīti. . Catutthāṃ.

65. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppannā vā kusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā vā akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave santuṭṭhitā. Santuṭṭhassa bhikkhave anuppannā ceva kusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā ca akusalā dhammā parihāyantīti. . Pañcamāṃ.

66. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppannā vā akusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā vā kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave ayoniso manasikāro. Ayoniso bhikkhave manasi karoto anuppannā ceva akusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā ca kusalā dhammā parihāyantīti. . Chaṭṭhāṃ.

1. Vīriyārambho (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

67. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppannā vā kusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā vā akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave yonisomanasikāro. Yoniso bhikkhave manasi karoto anuppannā ceva kusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā ca akusalā dhammā parihāyantīti. . Sattamaṃ.

68. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppannā vā akusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā vā kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave asampajāññaṃ. Asampajānassa bhikkhave anuppannā ceva akusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā ca kusalā dhammā parihāyantīti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

69. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppannā vā kusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā vā akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave sampajāññaṃ. Sampajānassa bhikkhave anuppannā ceva kusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā ca akusalā dhammā parihāyantīti. . Navamaṃ.

70. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppannā vā akusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā vā kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave pāpamittatā. Pāpamittassa bhikkhave anuppannā ceva akusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā ca kusalā dhammā parihāyantīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Vīriyārambhādivaggo sattamo.

8. Kalyāṇamittādivagga

71. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppannā vā kusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā vā akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave kalyāṇamittatā. Kalyāṇamittassa bhikkhave anuppannā ceva kusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā ca akusalā dhammā parihāyantīti. . Paṭṭhamaṃ.

72. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppannā vā akusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā vā kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave anuyogo akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ, ananuyogo

kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ. Anuyogā bhikkhave akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ, ananuyogā kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppannā ceva akusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā ca kusalā dhammā parihāyantīti. . Dutiyānaṃ.

73. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppannā vā kusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā vā akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave anuyogo kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ, ananuyogo akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ. Anuyogā bhikkhave kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ, ananuyogā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppannā ceva kusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā ca akusalā dhammā parihāyantīti. . Tatiyānaṃ.

74. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppannā vā bojjhaṅgā nuppajjanti, uppannā vā bojjhaṅgā na bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave ayoniso manasikāro. Ayoniso bhikkhave manasi karoto anuppannā ceva bojjhaṅgā nuppajjanti, uppannā ca bojjhaṅgā na bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchantīti. . Catutthānaṃ.

75. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppannā vā bojjhaṅgā uppajjanti, uppannā vā bojjhaṅgā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave yoniso manasikāro. Yoniso bhikkhave manasi karoto anuppannā ceva bojjhaṅgā uppajjanti, uppannā ca bojjhaṅgā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchantīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

76. Appamattikā esā bhikkhave parihāni yadidaṃ ñātiparihāni. Etaṃ patikiṭṭhaṃ bhikkhave parihānīnaṃ yadidaṃ paññāparihānīti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

77. Appamattikā esā bhikkhave vuddhi yadidaṃ ñātivuddhi. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave vuddhīnaṃ yadidaṃ paññāvuddhi. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “paññāvuddhiyā vaddhissāmā”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Sattamaṃ.

78. Appamattikā esā bhikkhave parihāni yadidaṃ bhogaparihāni. Etaṃ patikiṭṭhaṃ bhikkhave parihānīnaṃ yadidaṃ paññāparihānīti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

79. Appamattikā esā bhikkhave vuddhi yadidaṃ bhogavuddhi. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave vuddhīnaṃ yadidaṃ paññāvuddhi. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “paññāvuddhiyā vaddhissāmā”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Navamaṃ.

80. Appamattikā esā bhikkhave parihāni yadidaṃ yasoparihāni. Etaṃ patikiṭṭhaṃ bhikkhave parihānīnaṃ yadidaṃ paññāparihānīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Kalyāṇamittādivaggo aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Pamādādivagga

81. Appamattikā esā bhikkhave vuddhi yadidaṃ yasovuddhi. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave vuddhīnaṃ yadidaṃ paññāvuddhi. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “paññāvuddhiyā vaddhissāmā”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Paṭhamaṃ.

82. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yo evaṃ mahato anattāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave pamādo. Pamādo bhikkhave mahato anattāya saṃvattatīti. . Dutiyamaṃ.

83. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yo evaṃ mahato atthāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave appamādo. Appamādo bhikkhave mahato atthāya saṃvattatīti. . Tatiyamaṃ.

84. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yo evaṃ mahato anattāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave kosajjaṃ. Kosajjaṃ bhikkhave mahato anattāya saṃvattatīti. . Catutthamaṃ.

85. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yo evaṃ mahato atthāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave vīriyārambho. Vīriyārambho bhikkhave mahato atthāya saṃvattatīti. . Pañcamamaṃ.

86. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yo evaṃ mahato anattāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave mahicchatā. Mahicchatā bhikkhave mahato anattāya saṃvattatīti. . Chaṭṭhamaṃ.

87. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yo evaṃ mahato atthāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave appicchatā. Appicchatā bhikkhave mahato atthāya saṃvattatīti. . Sattamaṃ.

88. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yo evaṃ mahato anathāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave asantuṭṭhitā. Asantuṭṭhitā bhikkhave mahato anathāya saṃvattatīti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

89. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yo evaṃ mahato atthāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave santuṭṭhitā. Santuṭṭhitā bhikkhave mahato atthāya saṃvattatīti. . Navamaṃ.

90. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yo evaṃ mahato anathāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave ayonisomanasikāro. Ayonisomanasikāro bhikkhave mahato anathāya saṃvattatīti. . Dasamaṃ.

91. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yo evaṃ mahato atthāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave yonisomanasikāro. Yonisomanasikāro bhikkhave mahato atthāya saṃvattatīti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

92. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yo evaṃ mahato anathāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave asampajaññaṃ. Asampajaññaṃ bhikkhave mahato anathāya saṃvattatīti. . Dvādasamaṃ.

93. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yo evaṃ mahato atthāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave sampajaññaṃ. Sampajaññaṃ bhikkhave mahato atthāya saṃvattatīti. . Terasamaṃ.

94. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yo evaṃ mahato anathāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave pāpamittatā. Pāpamittatā bhikkhave mahato anathāya saṃvattatīti. . Cuddasamaṃ.

95. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yo evaṃ mahato atthāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave kalyāṇamittatā. Kalyāṇamittatā bhikkhave mahato atthāya saṃvattatīti. . Pannarasamaṃ.

96. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yo evaṃ mahato anathāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave anuyogo akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ, ananuyogo kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ. Anuyogo bhikkhave akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ, ananuyogo kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ mahato anathāya saṃvattatīti. . Soḷasamaṃ.

97. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yo evaṃ mahato atthāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave anuyogo kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ, ananuyogo akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ. Anuyogo bhikkhave kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ananuyogo akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ mahato atthāya saṃvattatīti. . Sattarasamaṃ.

Pamādādivaggo navamo.

10. Dutiyapamādādivagga

98. Ajjhattikaṃ bhikkhave aṅganti karitvā nāññaṃ ekaṅgampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ mahato anathāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave pamādo. Pamādo bhikkhave mahato anathāya saṃvattatīti. . Paḷhamamaṃ.

99. Ajjhattikaṃ bhikkhave aṅganti karitvā nāññaṃ ekaṅgampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ mahato atthāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave appamādo. Appamādo bhikkhave mahato atthāya saṃvattatīti. . Dutiyamaṃ.

100. Ajjhattikaṃ bhikkhave aṅganti karitvā nāññaṃ ekaṅgampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ mahato anathāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave kosajjaṃ. Kosajjaṃ bhikkhave mahato anathāya saṃvattatīti. . Tatiyamaṃ.

101. Ajjhattikaṃ bhikkhave aṅganti karitvā nāññaṃ ekaṅgampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ mahato atthāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave vīriyārambho. Vīriyārambho bhikkhave mahato atthāya saṃvattatīti. . Catutthamaṃ.

102-109. Ajjhattikaṃ bhikkhave aṅganti karitvā nāññaṃ ekaṅgampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ mahato anathhāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave mahicchatā -pa- appicchatā. Asantuṭṭhitā. Santuṭṭhitā. Ayonisomanasikāro. Yonisomanasikāro. Asampajaññaṃ. Sampajaññaṃ. Dvādasamaṃ.

110. Bāhiraṃ bhikkhave aṅganti karitvā nāññaṃ ekaṅgampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ mahato anathhāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave pāpamittatā. Pāpamittatā bhikkhave mahato anathhāya saṃvattatīti. . Terasamaṃ.

111. Bāhiraṃ bhikkhave aṅganti karitvā nāññaṃ ekaṅgampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ mahato atthāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave kalyāṇamittatā. Kalyāṇamittatā bhikkhave mahato atthāya saṃvattatīti. . Cuddasamaṃ.

112. Ajjhattikaṃ bhikkhave aṅganti karitvā nāññaṃ ekaṅgampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ mahato anathhāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave anuyogo akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ, ananuyogo kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ. Anuyogo bhikkhave akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ, ananuyogo kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ mahato anathhāya saṃvattatīti. . Pannarasamaṃ.

113. Ajjhattikaṃ bhikkhave aṅganti karitvā nāññaṃ ekaṅgampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ mahato atthāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave anuyogo kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ, ananuyogo akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ. Anuyogo bhikkhave kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ, ananuyogo akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ mahato atthāya saṃvattatīti. . Soḷasamaṃ.

114. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yo evaṃ saddhammassa sammosāya antaradhānāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave pamādo. Pamādo bhikkhave saddhammassa sammosāya antaradhānāya saṃvattatīti. . Sattarasamaṃ.

115. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yo evaṃ saddhammassa ṭhitiyā asammosāya anantaradhānāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave appamādo. Appamādo bhikkhave saddhammassa ṭhitiyā asammosāya anantaradhānāya saṃvattatīti. . Aṭṭhārasamaṃ.

116. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yo evaṃ saddhammassa sammosāya antaradhānāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave kosajjaṃ. Kosajjaṃ bhikkhave saddhammassa sammosāya antaradhānāya saṃvattatīti. . Ekūnavīsatiṃ.

117. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yo evaṃ saddhammassa ṭhitiyā asammosāya anantaradhānāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave vīriyārambho. Vīriyārambho bhikkhave saddhammassa ṭhitiyā asammosāya anantaradhānāya saṃvattatīti. . Vīsatiṃ.

118-128. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yo evaṃ saddhammassa sammosāya antaradhānāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave mahicchatā -pa- appicchatā. Asantuṭṭhitā. Santuṭṭhitā. Ayonisomanasikāro. Yonisomanasikāro. Asampajaññaṃ. Sampajaññaṃ. Pāpamittatā. Kalyāṇamittatā. Anuyogo akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ, ananuyogo kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ. Anuyogo bhikkhave akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ, ananuyogo kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ saddhammassa sammosāya antaradhānāya saṃvattatīti. . Ekattimsatiṃ.

129. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yo evaṃ saddhammassa ṭhitiyā asammosāya anantaradhānāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave anuyogo kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ, ananuyogo akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ. Anuyogo bhikkhave kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ, ananuyogo akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ saddhammassa ṭhitiyā asammosāya anantaradhānāya saṃvattatīti. . Bāttimsatiṃ. . Catukkoṭikaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

130. Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū adhammaṃ “dhammo”ti dīpenti, te bhikkhave bhikkhū bahujana-ahitāya paṭipannā bahujana-asukhāya bahuno janassa anathāya ahitāya dukkhāya devamanussānaṃ. Bahuñca te bhikkhave bhikkhū apuññaṃ pasavanti, te cimaṃ¹ saddhammaṃ antaradhāpentīti. . Tettimsatiṃ.

131. Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū dhammaṃ “adhammo”ti dīpenti, te bhikkhave bhikkhū bahujana-ahitāya paṭipannā bahujana-asukhāya bahuno janassa

1. Tepimaṃ (Si)

anattāya ahitāya dukkhāya devamanussānaṃ. Bahuñca te bhikkhave bhikkhū apuññaṃ pasavanti, te cimaṃ saddhammaṃ antaradhāpentīti. . Catuttiṃsatimaṃ.

132-139. Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū-avinayaṃ “vinayo”ti dīpenti -pa- vinayaṃ “avinayo”ti dīpenti -pa- abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ Tathāgatena “bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpenti -pa- bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ Tathāgatena “abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpenti -pa- anāciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatena “āciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpenti -pa- āciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatena “anāciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpenti -pa- apaññattaṃ Tathāgatena “paññattaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpenti -pa- paññattaṃ Tathāgatena “apaññattaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpenti. Te bhikkhave bhikkhū bahujana-ahitāya paṭipannā bahujana-asukhāya bahuno janassa anattāya ahitāya dukkhāya devamanussānaṃ. Bahuñca te bhikkhave bhikkhū apuññaṃ pasavanti, te cimaṃ saddhammaṃ antaradhāpentīti. . Dvācattālīsatiṃsatimaṃ.

Dutiyapamādādivaggo dasamo.

11. Adhammavagga

140. Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū adhammaṃ “adhammo”ti dīpenti, te bhikkhave bhikkhū bahujanahitāya paṭipannā bahujanasukhāya bahuno janassa atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ. Bahuñca te bhikkhave bhikkhū puññaṃ pasavanti, te cimaṃ saddhammaṃ ṭhapentīti¹. . Paṭhamam.

141. Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū dhammaṃ “dhammo”ti dīpenti, te bhikkhave bhikkhū bahujanahitāya paṭipannā bahujanasukhāya bahuno janassa atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ. Bahuñca te bhikkhave bhikkhū puññaṃ pasavanti, te cimaṃ saddhammaṃ ṭhapentīti. . Dutiyam.

142-149. Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū avinayaṃ “avinayo”ti dīpenti -pa- vinayaṃ “vinayo”ti dīpenti -pa- abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ Tathāgatena “abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpenti -pa-

1. Thapentīti (Ka)

bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ Tathāgatenā “bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpenti -pa-
 anāciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatenā “anāciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpenti -pa- āciṇṇaṃ
 Tathāgatenā “āciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpenti -pa- apaññattaṃ Tathāgatenā
 “apaññattaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpenti -pa- paññattaṃ Tathāgatenā “paññattaṃ
 Tathāgatenā”ti dīpenti. Te bhikkhave bhikkhū bahunahitāya paṭipannā
 bahunasukhāya bahuno janassa atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ.
 Bahuñca te bhikkhave bhikkhū puññaṃ pasavanti, te cimaṃ saddhammaṃ
 ṭhapenti. . Dasamaṃ.

Adhammavaggo ekādasamo.

12. Anāpattivagga

150. Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū anāpattiṃ “āpatti”ti dīpenti, te bhikkhave
 bhikkhū bahunahitāya paṭipannā bahunasukhāya bahuno janassa
 anathāya ahitāya dukkhāya devamanussānaṃ. Bahuñca te bhikkhave
 bhikkhū puññaṃ pasavanti, te cimaṃ saddhammaṃ antaradhāpenti. .
 Paṭhamaṃ.

151. Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū āpattiṃ “anāpatti”ti dīpenti, te bhikkhave
 bhikkhū bahunahitāya paṭipannā bahunasukhāya bahuno janassa
 anathāya ahitāya dukkhāya devamanussānaṃ. Bahuñca te bhikkhave
 bhikkhū puññaṃ pasavanti, te cimaṃ saddhammaṃ antaradhāpenti. .
 Dutiyamaṃ.

152-159. Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū lahukaṃ āpattiṃ “garukā āpatti”ti
 dīpenti -pa- garukaṃ āpattiṃ “lahukā āpatti”ti dīpenti -pa- duṭṭhullaṃ
 āpattiṃ “aduṭṭhulla āpatti”ti dīpenti -pa- aduṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ “duṭṭhulla
 āpatti”ti dīpenti -pa- sāvasesaṃ āpattiṃ “anavasesā āpatti”ti dīpenti -pa-
 anavasesaṃ āpattiṃ “sāvasesa āpatti”ti dīpenti -pa- sappāṭikammaṃ āpattiṃ
 “appaṭikamma āpatti”ti dīpenti -pa- appaṭikammaṃ āpattiṃ “sappaṭikamma
 āpatti”ti dīpenti. Te bhikkhave bhikkhū bahunahitāya paṭipannā
 bahunasukhāya bahuno janassa anathāya ahitāya dukkhāya
 devamanussānaṃ.

Bahuñca te bhikkhave bhikkhū apuññaṃ pasavanti, te cimaṃ saddhammaṃ antaradhāpentīti. . Dasamaṃ.

160. Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū anāpattim “anāpattī”ti dīpenti, te bhikkhave bhikkhū bahujanahitāya paṭipannā bahujanasukhāya bahuno janassa atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ. Bahuñca te bhikkhave bhikkhū puññaṃ pasavanti, te cimaṃ saddhammaṃ ṭhapentīti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

161. Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū āpattim “āpattī”ti dīpenti, te bhikkhave bhikkhū bahujanahitāya paṭipannā bahujanasukhāya bahuno janassa atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ. Bahuñca te bhikkhave bhikkhū puññaṃ pasavanti, te cimaṃ saddhammaṃ ṭhapentīti. . Dvādasamaṃ.

162-169. Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū lahukaṃ āpattim “lahukā āpattī”ti dīpenti. Garukaṃ āpattim “garukā āpattī”ti dīpenti. Duṭṭhullaṃ āpattim “duṭṭhullā āpattī”ti dīpenti. Aduṭṭhullaṃ āpattim “aduṭṭhullā āpattī”ti dīpenti. Sāvasesaṃ āpattim “sāvasesā āpattī”ti dīpenti. Anavasesaṃ āpattim “anavasesā āpattī”ti dīpenti. Sappaṭikammaṃ āpattim “sappaṭikammā āpattī”ti dīpenti. Appaṭikammaṃ āpattim “appaṭikammā āpattī”ti dīpenti. Te bhikkhave bhikkhū bahujanahitāya paṭipannā bahujanasukhāya bahuno janassa atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ. Bahuñca te bhikkhave bhikkhū puññaṃ pasavanti, te cimaṃ saddhammaṃ ṭhapentīti. . Vīsatiṃ.

Anāpattivaggo dvādasamo.

13. Ekapuggalavagga

170. Ekapuggalo bhikkhave loke uppajjamāno uppajjati bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāyā hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ. Katamo ekapuggalo? Tathāgato Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho, ayaṃ kho bhikkhave ekapuggalo loke uppajjamāno uppajjati

bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānanti. (1)

171. Ekapuggalassa bhikkhave pātubhāvo dullabho lokasmiṃ. Katamassa ekapuggalassa? Tathāgatassa Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa, imassa kho bhikkhave ekapuggalassa pātubhāvo dullabho lokasminti. (2)

172. Ekapuggalo bhikkhave loke uppajjamāno uppajjati acchariyamanusso. Katamo ekapuggalo? Tathāgato Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho, ayaṃ kho bhikkhave ekapuggalo loke uppajjamāno uppajjati acchariyamanussoti. (3)

173. Ekapuggalassa bhikkhave kālakiriyā bahuno janassa anutappā¹ hoti. Katamassa ekapuggalassa? Tathāgatassa Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa, imassa kho bhikkhave ekapuggalassa kālakiriyā bahuno janassa anutappā hotīti. (4)

174. Ekapuggalo bhikkhave loke uppajjamāno uppajjati adutiyo asahāyo appaṭimo appaṭisamo appaṭibhāgo appaṭipuggalo asamo asamasamo dvipadānaṃ aggo. Katamo ekapuggalo? Tathāgato Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho, ayaṃ kho bhikkhave ekapuggalo loke uppajjamāno uppajjati adutiyo asahāyo appaṭimo appaṭisamo appaṭibhāgo appaṭipuggalo asamo asamasamo dvipadānaṃ aggoti. (5)

175-186. Ekapuggalassa bhikkhave pātubhāvā mahato cakkhussa pātubhāvo hoti, mahato ālokassa pātubhāvo hoti, mahato obhāsassa pātubhāvo hoti, channaṃ anuttariyānaṃ pātubhāvo hoti, catunnaṃ paṭisambhidānaṃ sacchikiriyā hoti, anekadhātupaṭivedho hoti, nānādhātupaṭivedho hoti, vijjāvimutti phalāsacchikiriyā hoti, sotāpatti phalāsacchikiriyā hoti, sakadāgāmi phalāsacchikiriyā hoti, anāgāmi phalāsacchikiriyā hoti,

1. Ānutappā (Si)

arahattaphalasadchikiriyā hoti. Katamassa ekapuggalassa? Tathāgatassa Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa, imassa kho bhikkhave ekapuggalassa pātubhāvā mahato cakkhussa pātubhāvo hoti, mahato ālokassa pātubhāvo hoti, mahato obhāsassa pātubhāvo hoti, channaṃ anuttariyānaṃ pātubhāvo hoti, catunnaṃ paṭisambhidānaṃ sadchikiriyā hoti, anekadhātupaṭivedho hoti, nānādhātupaṭivedho hoti, vijjāvimuttiphalasadchikiriyā hoti, sotāpattiphalasadchikiriyā hoti, sakadāgāmi phalasadchikiriyā hoti, anāgāmi phalasadchikiriyā hoti, arahattaphalasadchikiriyā hotīti. (6-17)

187. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekapuggalampi samanupassāmi, yo evaṃ Tathāgatena anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ sammadeva anuppavatteti, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave Sāriputto. Sāriputto bhikkhave Tathāgatena anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ sammadeva anuppavattetīti. (18)

Ekapuggalavaggo terasamo.

14. Etadaggavagga 1. Paṭhamavagga

188. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakaṇaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ rattaññūnaṃ yadidaṃ Aññaṃsikoṇḍaṇṇo¹. (1)

189. Mahāpaññaṇaṃ yadidaṃ Sāriputto. (2)

190. Iddhimantānaṃ yadidaṃ Mahāmogallāno. (3)

191. Dhutavādānaṃ² yadidaṃ Mahākassapo. (4)

192. Dibbacakkhukānaṃ yadidaṃ Anuruddho. (5)

193. Uccākulikānaṃ yadidaṃ Bhaddiyo Kālīgodhāyaputto. (6)

194. Mañjussarānaṃ yadidaṃ Lakuṇḍaka³ Bhaddiyo. (7)

1. Aññātaḥkoṇḍaṇṇoti (Ka), Aññākoṇḍaṇṇo (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Dhutaṅgadharaṇaṃ (katthaci)

3. Lakuṇṭaka (Syā, Kaṃ)

195. Sīhanādikānaṃ yadidaṃ Piṇḍolabhāradvājo. (8)

196. Dhammakathikānaṃ yadidaṃ Puṇṇo Mantāṇiputto. (9)

197. Saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajantānaṃ yadidaṃ Mahākaccānoti. (10)

Vaggo paṭhamo.

14. Etadaggavagga 2. Dutiyavagga

198. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakaṇaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ manomayaṃ kāyaṃ abhinimminantānaṃ yadidaṃ Cūḷapanthako¹. (1)

199. Cetovivaṭṭakusalānaṃ yadidaṃ Cūḷapanthako. (2)

200. Saññāvivaṭṭakusalānaṃ yadidaṃ Mahāpanthako. (3)

201. Araṇavihārīnaṃ yadidaṃ Subhūti. (4)

202. Dakkhiṇeyyānaṃ yadidaṃ Subhūti. (5)

203. Āraññakānaṃ yadidaṃ Revato Khadiravaniyo. (6)

204. Jhāyīnaṃ yadidaṃ Kaṅkhārevato. (7)

205. Āraddhavīriyānaṃ yadidaṃ Soṇo Koḷiviso. (8)

206. Kalyāṇavākkaraṇānaṃ yadidaṃ Soṇo Kuṭikaṇṇo. (9)

207. Lābhīnaṃ yadidaṃ Sīvali. (10)

208. Saddhādhimuttānaṃ yadidaṃ Vakkalīti. (11)

Vaggo dutiyo.

14. Etadaggavagga 3. Tatiyavagga

209. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakaṇaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhākāmaṇaṃ yadidaṃ Rāhulo. (1)

1. Cullapanthako (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

210. Saddhāpabbajitānaṃ yadidaṃ Raṭṭhapālo. (2)
 211. Paṭṭhamāṃ salākāṃ gaṇhantānaṃ yadidaṃ Kuṇḍadhāno. (3)
 212. Paṭibhānavantānaṃ yadidaṃ Vaṅgīso. (4)
 213. Samantapāsādikānaṃ yadidaṃ upaseno Vaṅgantaputto. (5)
 214. Senāsanapaññāpakānaṃ yadidaṃ Dabbo Mallaputto. (6)
 215. Devatānaṃ piyamanāpānaṃ yadidaṃ Pilindavaccho. (7)
 216. Khippābhiññānaṃ yadidaṃ Bāhiyo Dārucīriyo. (8)
 217. Cittakathikānaṃ yadidaṃ Kumārakassapo. (9)
 218. Paṭisambhidāpattānaṃ yadidaṃ Mahākoṭṭhitoti¹. (10)

Vaggo tatiyo.

14. Etadaggavagga 4. Catutthavagga

219. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ bahussutānaṃ yadidaṃ Ānando. (1)
 220. Satimantānaṃ yadidaṃ Ānando. (2)
 221. Gatimantānaṃ yadidaṃ Ānando. (3)
 222. Dhitimantānaṃ yadidaṃ Ānando. (4)
 223. Upaṭṭhākānaṃ yadidaṃ Ānando. (5)
 224. Mahāparisānaṃ yadidaṃ Uruvelakassapo. (6)
 225. Kulappasādakānaṃ yadidaṃ Kāḷudāyī. (7)
 226. Appābādhānaṃ yadidaṃ Bākulo². (8)
 227. Pubbenivāsaṃ anussarantānaṃ yadidaṃ Sobhito. (9)
 228. Vinayadharānaṃ yadidaṃ Upāli. (10)

1. Mahākoṭṭhikoti (Aññesu suttesu Marammapotthake)

2. Bakkulo (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

229. Bhikkhunovādakānaṃ yadidaṃ Nandako. (11)
 230. Indriyesu guttadvārānaṃ yadidaṃ Nando. (12)
 231. Bhikkhu-ovādakānaṃ yadidaṃ Mahākappino. (13)
 232. Tejodhātukusalānaṃ yadidaṃ Sāgato. (14)
 233. Paṭibhāneyyakānaṃ yadidaṃ Rādho. (15)
 234. Lūkhacīvaradharānaṃ yadidaṃ Mogharājāti. (16)

Vaggo catuttho.

14. Etadaggavagga 5. Pañcamavagga

235. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvikānaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ rattaññūnaṃ yadidaṃ Mahāpajāpatigotamī. (1)
 236. Mahāpaññānaṃ yadidaṃ Khemā. (2)
 237. Iddhimantīnaṃ yadidaṃ Uppalavaṇṇā. (3)
 238. Vinayadharānaṃ yadidaṃ Paṭācārā. (4)
 239. Dhammakathikānaṃ yadidaṃ Dhammadinnā. (5)
 240. Jhāyīnaṃ yadidaṃ Nandā. (6)
 241. Āraddhavīriyānaṃ yadidaṃ Soṇā. (7)
 242. Dibbacakkhukānaṃ yadidaṃ Bakulā¹. (8)
 243. Khippābhiññānaṃ yadidaṃ Bhaddā Kuṇḍalakesā. (9)
 244. Pubbenivāsaṃ anussarantīnaṃ yadidaṃ Bhaddā Kāpilānī. (10)
 245. Mahābhiññāpattānaṃ yadidaṃ Bhaddā Kaccānā. (11)
 246. Lūkhacīvaradharānaṃ yadidaṃ Kisāgotamī. (12)
 247. Saddhādhimuttānaṃ yadidaṃ Siṅgālakamātāti². (13)

Vaggo pañcavo.

1. Sakulā (Si, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Siṅgālamātāti (Si, Syā, Kam, I)

14. Etadaggavagga 6. Chaṭṭhavagga

248. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ upāsakānaṃ paṭhamāṃ saraṇāṃ gacchantānaṃ yadidaṃ Tapussabhallikā¹ vāñijā. (1)
249. Dāyikānaṃ yadidaṃ Sudatto gahapati Anāthapiṇḍiko. (2)
250. Dhammakathikānaṃ yadidaṃ Citto gahapati Macchikāsaṇḍiko. (3)
251. Catūhi saṅgahavatthūhi parisāṃ saṅgaṇhantānaṃ yadidaṃ Hatthako Āḷavako. (4)
252. Paṇītaḍāyikānaṃ yadidaṃ Mahānāmo Sakko. (5)
253. Manāpadāyikānaṃ yadidaṃ Uggo gahapati Vesālīko. (6)
254. Saṃghupaṭṭhākānaṃ yadidaṃ Hatthigāmako Uggato gahapati. (7)
255. Aveccappasannānaṃ yadidaṃ Sūrambaṭṭho². (8)
256. Puggalappasannānaṃ yadidaṃ Jīvako Komārabhacco. (9)
257. Vissāsakānaṃ yadidaṃ Nakulapitā gahapatīti. (10)

Vaggo chaṭṭho.

14. Etadaggavagga 7. Sattamavagga

258. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvīkānaṃ upāsīkānaṃ paṭhamāṃ saraṇāṃ gacchantīnaṃ yadidaṃ Sujātā Seniyadhītā³. (1)
259. Dāyīkānaṃ yadidaṃ Visākhā Migāramātā. (2)
260. Bahussutānaṃ yadidaṃ Khujjuttarā. (3)
261. Mettāvīhārīnaṃ yadidaṃ Sāmāvatī. (4)
262. Jhāyīnaṃ yadidaṃ Uttarā Nandamātā. (5)
263. Paṇītaḍāyīkānaṃ yadidaṃ Suppavāsā Koliyadhītā. (6)

1. Tapassubhallikā (Sī, I)

2. Sūro Ambaṭṭho (Sī, Syā, Kam, I) Surabandho (Ka)

3. Senānī dhītā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

264. Gilānupaṭṭhākīnaṃ yadidaṃ Suppiyā upāsikā. (7)
265. Aveccappasannānaṃ yadidaṃ Kāṭiyānī. (8)
266. Vissāsikānaṃ yadidaṃ Nakulamātā gahapatānī. (9)
267. Anussavappasannānaṃ yadidaṃ Kālī upāsikā Kuraragharikā¹ti. 10)

Vaggo sattamo. (Etadaggavaggo niṭṭhito.)

15. Aṭṭhānapāli 1. Paṭhamavagga

268. Aṭṭhānametaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso, yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo kañci² saṅkhāraṃ niccato upagaccheyya, netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ puthujjano kañci saṅkhāraṃ niccato upagaccheyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti. (1)

269. Aṭṭhānametaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso, yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo kañci saṅkhāraṃ sukhato upagaccheyya, netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ puthujjano kañci saṅkhāraṃ sukhato upagaccheyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti. (2)

270. Aṭṭhānametaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso, yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo kañci dhammaṃ attato upagaccheyya, netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ puthujjano kañci dhammaṃ attato upagaccheyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti. (3)

271. Aṭṭhānametaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso, yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo mātaraṃ jīvītā voropeyya, netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Ṭhānañca kho bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ puthujjano mātaraṃ jīvītā voropeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti. (4)

1. Kulagharikā (Ka)

2. Kiñci (Ka)

272. Aṭṭhānametaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso, yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo pitaraṃ jīvitā voropeyya, netam̐ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ puthujjano pitaraṃ jīvitā voropeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti. (5)

273. Aṭṭhānametaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso, yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo arahantaṃ jīvitā voropeyya, netam̐ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ puthujjano arahantaṃ jīvitā voropeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti. . (6)

274. Aṭṭhānametaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso, yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo Tathāgatassa paduṭṭhacitto lohitaṃ uppādeyya, netam̐ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ puthujjano Tathāgatassa paduṭṭhacitto lohitaṃ uppādeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti. (7)

275. Aṭṭhānametaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso, yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo saṅghaṃ bhindeyya, netam̐ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ puthujjano saṅghaṃ bhindeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti. (8)

276. Aṭṭhānametaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso, yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo aññaṃ satthāraṃ uddiseyya, netam̐ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ puthujjano aññaṃ satthāraṃ uddiseyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti. (9)

277. Aṭṭhānametaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso, yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā dve Arahanto Sammāsambuddhā apubbaṃ acarimaṃ uppajjeyyūṃ, netam̐ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā ekova Arahantaṃ Sammāsambuddho uppajjeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti. (10)

Vaggo paṭhamo.

15. Aṭṭhānapāli 2. Dutiyavagga

278. Aṭṭhānametaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso, yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā dve rājāno cakkavattī apubbaṃ acarimaṃ uppajjeyyūṃ, netam̐ ṭhānaṃ

vijjati. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā eko rājā cakkavattī uppajjeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti. (1)

279. Aṭṭhānametaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso, yaṃ itthī Arahaṃ assa Sammāsambuddho, netam ṭhānam vijjati. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ puriso Arahaṃ assa Sammāsambuddho, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti. (2)

280. Aṭṭhānametaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso, yaṃ itthī rājā assa cakkavattī, netam ṭhānam vijjati. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ puriso rājā assa cakkavattī, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti. (3)

281-283. Aṭṭhānametaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso, yaṃ itthī sakkattam kāreyya -pa- mārattam kāreyya -pa- brahmattam kāreyya, netam ṭhānam vijjati. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ puriso sakkattam kāreyya -pa- mārattam kāreyya -pa- brahmattam kāreyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti. (4-6)

284. Aṭṭhānametaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso, yaṃ kāyaduccaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, netam ṭhānam vijjati. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ kāyaduccaritassa aniṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti. (7)

285-286. Aṭṭhānametaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso, yaṃ vacīduccaritassa -pa- yaṃ manoduccaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, netam ṭhānam vijjati. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ manoduccaritassa aniṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti. (8-9)

Vaggo dutiyo.

15. Aṭṭhānapāli 3. Tatiyavagga

287. Aṭṭhānametaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso, yaṃ kāyasucaritassa aniṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, netam ṭhānam vijjati.

Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ kāyasucaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti. (1)

288-289. Aṭṭhānametaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso, yaṃ vacīsucaritassa -pa-manosucaritassa anīṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, netam ṭhānam vijjati. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ manosuciritaṃ iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti. (2-3)

290. Aṭṭhānametaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso, yaṃ kāyaduccaritasamaṅgī tannidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjeyya, netam ṭhānam vijjati. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ kāyaduccaritasamaṅgī tannidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātam nirayam upapajjeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti. (4)

291-292. Aṭṭhānametaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso, yaṃ vacīduccaritasamaṅgī -pa- yaṃ manoduccaritasamaṅgī tannidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjeyya, netam ṭhānam vijjati. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ manoduccaritasamaṅgī tannidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātam nirayam upapajjeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti. (5-6)

293. Aṭṭhānametaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso, yaṃ kāyasucaritasamaṅgī tannidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātam nirayam upapajjeyya, netam ṭhānam vijjati. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ kāyasucaritasamaṅgī tannidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti. (7)

294-295. Aṭṭhānametaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso, yaṃ vacīsucaritasamaṅgī -pa- yaṃ manosucaritasamaṅgī tannidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātam nirayam upapajjeyya, netam ṭhānam vijjati. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ manosucaritasamaṅgī tannidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti. (8-9)

Vaggo tatiyo. Aṭṭhānapāli niṭṭhitā.

16. Ekadhammapāḷi 1. Paṭhamavagga

296. Ekadhammo bhikkhave bhāvito bahulīkato ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṁvattati. Katamo ekadhammo? Buddhānussati. Ayaṁ kho bhikkhave ekadhammo bhāvito bahulīkato ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṁvattatīti. (1)

297. Ekadhammo bhikkhave bhāvito bahulīkato ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṁvattati. Katamo ekadhammo? Dhammānussati -pa-. Saṁghānussati. Sīlānussati. Cāgānussati. Devatānussati. Ānāpānassati. Maraṇassati. Kāyagatāsati. Upasamānussati. Ayaṁ kho bhikkhave ekadhammo bhāvito bahulīkato ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṁvattatīti. (10)

Vaggo paṭhamo.

16. Ekadhammapāḷi 2. Dutiyavagga

298. Nāhaṁ bhikkhave aññaṁ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppannā vā akusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā vā akusalā dhammā bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṁvattanti, yathayidaṁ bhikkhave micchādiṭṭhi. Micchādiṭṭhikassa bhikkhave anuppannā ceva akusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā ca akusalā dhammā bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṁvattantīti. (1)

299. Nāhaṁ bhikkhave aññaṁ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppannā vā kusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā vā kusalā dhammā bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṁvattanti, yathayidaṁ bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi. Sammādiṭṭhikassa bhikkhave anuppannā ceva kusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā ca kusalā dhammā bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṁvattantīti. (2)

300. Nāhaṁ bhikkhave aññaṁ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppannā vā kusalā dhammā nupajjanti, uppannā vā kusalā dhammā parihāyanti,

yathayidaṃ bhikkhave micchādiṭṭhi. Micchādiṭṭhikassa bhikkhave anuppannā ceva kusalā dhammā nuppajjanti, uppannā ca kusalā dhammā parihāyantīti. (3)

301. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppannā vā akusalā dhammā nuppajjanti, uppannā vā akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi. Sammādiṭṭhikassa bhikkhave anuppannā ceva akusalā dhammā nuppajjanti, uppannā ca akusalā dhammā parihāyantīti. (4)

302. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppannā vā micchādiṭṭhi uppajjati, uppannā vā micchādiṭṭhi pavaḍḍhati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave ayonisomanasikāro. Ayoniso bhikkhave manasi karoto anuppannā ceva micchādiṭṭhi uppajjati, uppannā ca micchādiṭṭhi pavaḍḍhatīti. (5)

303. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppannā vā sammādiṭṭhi uppajjati, uppannā vā sammādiṭṭhi pavaḍḍhati, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave yonisomanasikāro. Yoniso bhikkhave manasi karoto anuppannā ceva sammādiṭṭhi uppajjati, uppannā ca sammādiṭṭhi pavaḍḍhatīti. (6)

304. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena¹ sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ uppajjanti, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave micchādiṭṭhi. Micchādiṭṭhiyā bhikkhave samannāgatā sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ uppajjantīti. (7)

305. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokaṃ uppajjanti, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi. Sammādiṭṭhiyā bhikkhave samannāgatā sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokaṃ uppajjantīti. (8)

306. Micchādiṭṭhikassa bhikkhave purisapuggalassa yañceva kāyakammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yañca vacīkammaṃ -pa-yañca manokammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā, yā ca patthanā, yo ca paṇidhi, ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā aniṭṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya samvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu, diṭṭhi hissa² bhikkhave pāpikā. Seyyathāpi

1. Yenevaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Diṭṭhi hi (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

bhikkhave nimbabījaṃ vā kosātakibījaṃ vā tittakālābubījaṃ vā allāya pathaviyā¹ nikkhattaṃ yañceva pathaviraṣaṃ upādiyati, yañca āporasaṃ upādiyati. Sabbaṃ taṃ tittakattāya kaṭukattāya asātattāya saṃvattati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Bījaṃ hissa² bhikkhave pāpakaṃ. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave micchādiṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa yañceva kāyakammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yañca vacīkammaṃ -pa- yañca manokammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā, yā ca patthanā, yo ca paṇidhi, ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā aniṭṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Diṭṭhi hissa bhikkhave pāpikāti. (9)

307. Sammādiṭṭhikassa bhikkhave purisapuggalassa yañceva kāyakammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yañca vacīkammaṃ -pa- yañca manokammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā, yā ca patthanā, yo ca paṇidhi, ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā iṭṭhāya kantāya manāpāya hitāya sukhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Diṭṭhi hissa bhikkhave bhaddikā. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ucchubījaṃ vā sālibījaṃ vā muddikābījaṃ vā allāya pathaviyā nikkhattaṃ yañceva pathaviraṣaṃ upādiyati, yañca āporasaṃ upādiyati, sabbaṃ taṃ madhurattāya sātattāya asecanakattāya saṃvattati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Bījaṃ hissa bhikkhave bhaddakaṃ. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa yañceva kāyakammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yañca vacīkammaṃ -pa- yañca manokammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā, yā ca patthanā, yo ca paṇidhi, ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā iṭṭhāya kantāya manāpāya hitāya sukhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu, diṭṭhi hissa bhikkhave bhaddikāti. (10)

Vaggo dutiyo.

16. Ekadhammapāḷi 3. Tatiyavagga

308. Ekapuggalo bhikkhave loke uppajjamāno uppajjati bahujana-ahitāya bahujana-asukhāya bahuno janassa anattāya ahitāya

1. Paṭhaviyā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Vījaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

dukkhāya devamanussānaṃ. Katamo ekapuggalo? Micchādiṭṭhiko hoti viparītadassano, so bahujanaṃ saddhammā vuṭṭhāpetvā asaddhamme paṭiṭṭhāpeti. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave ekapuggalo loke uppajjamāno uppajjati bahujana-ahitāya bahujana-asukhāya bahuno janassa anattāya ahitāya dukkhāya devamanussānanti. (1)

309. Ekapuggalo bhikkhave loke uppajjamāno uppajjati bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya bahuno janassa atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ. Katamo ekapuggalo? Sammādiṭṭhiko hoti aviparītadassano, so bahujanaṃ asaddhammā vuṭṭhāpetvā saddhamme paṭiṭṭhāpeti. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave ekapuggalo loke uppajjamāno uppajjati bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya bahuno janassa atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānanti. (2)

310. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ mahāsāvajjaṃ, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave micchādiṭṭhi. Micchādiṭṭhiparamāni bhikkhave mahāsāvajjānīti¹. (3)

311. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekapuggalampi samanupassāmi, yo evaṃ bahujana-ahitāya paṭipanno bahujana-asukhāya bahuno janassa anattāya ahitāya dukkhāya devamanussānaṃ. Yathayidaṃ bhikkhave Makkhali moghapuriso. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave nadīmukhe khippaṃ² uḍḍeyya³ bahūnaṃ macchānaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya anayāya byasanāya. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave Makkhali moghapuriso manussakhippaṃ maññe loke uppanno bahūnaṃ sattānaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya anayāya byasanāyāti. (4)

312. Durakkhāte bhikkhave dhammavinaye yo ca samādapeti⁴, yañca samādapeti, yo ca samādapito, tathattāya paṭipajjati, sabbe te bahuṃ apuññaṃ pasavanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Durakkhātattā bhikkhave dhammassāti. (5)

1. Vajjānīti (Sī, Syā, Kam)

3. Oḍḍeyya (Sī), ujjheyya (Ka)

2. Khippaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

4. Samādapeti (?)

313. Svākkhāte bhikkhave dhammavinaye yo ca samādapeti, yañca samādapeti, yo ca samādapito tathattāya paṭipajjati, sabbe te bahum puññam pasavanti. Tam kissa hetu? Svākkhātattā bhikkhave dhammassāti. (6)

314. Durakkhāte bhikkhave dhammavinaye dāyakena mattā jānitabbā, no paṭiggāhakena. Tam kissa hetu? Durakkhātattā bhikkhave dhammassāti. (7)

315. Svākkhāte bhikkhave dhammavinaye paṭiggāhakena mattā jānitabbā, no dāyakena. Tam kissa hetu? Svākkhātattā bhikkhave dhammassāti. (8)

316. Durakkhāte bhikkhave dhammavinaye yo āraddhavīriyo, so dukkham viharati. Tam kissa hetu? Durakkhātattā bhikkhave dhammassāti. (9)

317. Svākkhāte bhikkhave dhammavinaye yo kusīto, so dukkham viharati. Tam kissa hetu? Svākkhātattā bhikkhave dhammassāti. (10)

318. Durakkhāte bhikkhave dhammavinaye yo kusīto, so sukham viharati. Tam kissa hetu? Durakkhātattā bhikkhave dhammassāti. (11)

319. Svākkhāte bhikkhave dhammavinaye yo āraddhavīriyo, so sukham viharati. Tam kissa hetu? Svākkhātattā bhikkhave dhammassāti. (12)

320. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave appamattakopi gūtho duggandho hoti. Evamevaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave appamattakampi bhavaṃ na vaṇṇemi antamaso accharāsaṅghātamattampi. (13)

321. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave appamattakampi muttam duggandham hoti. Appamattakopi kheḷo duggandho hoti. Appamattakopi pubbo duggandho hoti. Appamattakampi lohitaṃ duggandham hoti. Evamevaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave appamattakampi bhavaṃ na vaṇṇemi antamaso accharāsaṅghātamattampi. (14)

Vaggo tatiyo.

16. Ekadhammapāḷi 4. Catutthavagga

322. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave appamattakaṃ imasmiṃ Jambudīpe ārāmarāmaṇeyyakaṃ vanarāmaṇeyyakaṃ bhūmirāmaṇeyyakaṃ pokkharāṇirāmaṇeyyakaṃ. Atha kho etadeva bahutaraṃ, yadidaṃ ukkūlavikūlaṃ nadīviduggaṃ khāṇukaṇṭakaṭṭhānaṃ¹ pabbatavisamaṃ. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā, ye thalajā. Atha kho eteva sattā bahutarā, ye odakā. (1)

323. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā, ye manussesu paccājāyanti. Atha kho eteva sattā bahutarā, ye aññatra manussehi paccājāyanti.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā, ye majjhimesu janapadesu paccājāyanti. Atha kho eteva sattā bahutarā, ye paccantimesu janapadesu paccājāyanti aviññātāresu milakkhesu². (2)

324. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā, ye paññavanto ajaḷā eḷamūgā paṭibalā subhāsidadubbhāsitassa atthamaññātum. Atha kho eteva sattā bahutarā, ye duppaññā jaḷā eḷamūgā na paṭibalā subhāsidadubbhāsitassa atthamaññātum. (3)

325. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā, ye ariyena paññācakkhunā samannāgatā, atha kho eteva sattā bahutarā, ye avijjāgatā sammūḷhā. (4)

326. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā, ye labhanti Tathāgataṃ dassanāya. Atha kho eteva sattā bahutarā, ye na labhanti Tathāgataṃ dassanāya. (5)

327. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā, ye labhanti Tathāgatappaveditaṃ dhammavinayaṃ savanāya. Atha kho eteva sattā bahutarā, ye na labhanti Tathāgatappaveditaṃ dhammavinayaṃ savanāya. (6)

1. Khāṇukaṇṭakadhānaṃ (Sī, I)

2. Milakkhūsu (Ka)

328. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā, ye sutvā dhammaṃ dhārenti. Atha kho eteva sattā bahutarā ye sutvā dhammaṃ na dhārenti. (7)

329. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā, ye dhātānaṃ¹ dhammānaṃ atthaṃ upaparikkhanti. Atha kho eteva sattā bahutarā, ye dhātānaṃ dhammānaṃ atthaṃ na upaparikkhanti. (8)

330. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā, ye atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammaṃ paṭipajjanti. Atha kho eteva sattā bahutarā, ye atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammaṃ na paṭipajjanti. (9)

331. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā, ye saṃvejaniyesu ṭhānesu saṃvijjanti. Atha kho eteva sattā bahutarā, ye saṃvejaniyesu ṭhānesu na saṃvijjanti. (10)

332. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā, ye saṃviggā yoniso padahanti. Atha kho eteva sattā bahutarā, ye saṃviggā yoniso na padahanti. (11)

333. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā, ye vavassaggārammaṇaṃ karitvā labhanti samādhim² labhanti cittassekaggataṃ³. Atha kho eteva sattā bahutarā, ye vavassaggārammaṇaṃ karitvā na labhanti samādhim na labhanti cittassekaggataṃ. (12)

334. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā, ye annaggarasaggānaṃ lābhino. Atha kho eteva sattā bahutarā, ye annaggarasaggānaṃ na lābhino uñchena kapālābhatena yāpenti. (13)

335. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā, ye attharasassa dhammarasassa vimuttirasassa lābhino. Atha kho eteva sattā bahutarā, ye attharasassa dhammarasassa vimuttirasassa na lābhino. Tasmātiha

1. Dhātānaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam I)

2. Cittassa samādhim (Sī)

3. Cittassekaggam (Sī)

bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “attharasassa dhammarasassa vimuttirasassa lābhino bhavissāma”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. (14)

336-338. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave appamattakaṃ imasmiṃ Jambudīpe ārāmarāmaṇeyyakaṃ vanarāmaṇeyyakaṃ bhūmirāmaṇeyyakaṃ pokkharāṇirāmaṇeyyakaṃ. Atha kho etadeva bahutaraṃ, yadidaṃ ukkūlavikūlaṃ nadīviduggaṃ khāṇukaṇṭakaṭṭhānaṃ pabbatavisamaṃ. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā, ye manussā cutā manussesu paccājāyanti. Atha kho eteva sattā bahutarā, ye manussā cutā niraye paccājāyanti -pa- tiracchānāyoniyā paccājāyanti -pa- pettivisaye paccājāyanti. (15-17)

339-341. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā, ye manussā cutā devesu paccājāyanti. Atha kho eteva sattā bahutarā, ye manussā cutā niraye paccājāyanti. Tiracchānāyoniyā paccājāyanti. Pettivisaye paccājāyanti. (18-20)

342-344. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā, ye devā cutā devesu paccājāyanti. Atha kho eteva sattā bahutarā, ye devā cutā niraye paccājāyanti. Tiracchānāyoniyā paccājāyanti. Pettivisaye paccājāyanti. (21-23)

345-347. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā, ye devā cutā manussesu paccājāyanti. Atha kho eteva sattā bahutarā, ye devā cutā niraye paccājāyanti. Tiracchānāyoniyā paccājāyanti. Pettivisaye paccājāyanti. (24-26)

348-350. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā, ye nirayā cutā manussesu paccājāyanti. Atha kho eteva sattā bahutarā, ye nirayā cutā niraye paccājāyanti. Tiracchānāyoniyā paccājāyanti. Pettivisaye paccājāyanti. (27-29)

351-353. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā, ye nirayā cutā devesu paccājāyanti. Atha kho eteva sattā bahutarā, ye nirayā cutā niraye paccājāyanti. Tiracchānāyoniyā paccājāyanti. Pettivisaye paccājāyanti. (30-32)

354-356. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā, ye tiracchānāyoniyā cutā manussesu paccājāyanti. Atha kho eteva sattā bahutarā, ye tiracchānāyoniyā cutā niraye paccājāyanti. Tiracchānāyoniyā paccājāyanti. Pettivisaye paccājāyanti. (33-35)

357-359. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā, ye tiracchānāyoniyā cutā devesu paccājāyanti. Atha kho eteva sattā bahutarā, ye tiracchānāyoniyā cutā niraye paccājāyanti. Tiracchānāyoniyā paccājāyanti. Pettivisaye paccājāyanti. (36-38)

360-362. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā, ye pettivisayā cutā manussesu paccājāyanti. Atha kho eteva sattā bahutarā, ye pettivisayā cutā niraye paccājāyanti. Tiracchānāyoniyā paccājāyanti. Pettivisaye paccājāyanti. (39-41)

363-365. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā, ye pettivisayā cutā devesu paccājāyanti. Atha kho eteva sattā bahutarā, ye pettivisayā cutā niraye paccājāyanti. Tiracchānāyoniyā paccājāyanti. Pettivisaye paccājāyanti. (42-44)

Vaggo catuttho. (Jambudīpapeyyālo niṭṭhito.)

17. Pasādakaradhammavagga

366-381. Addhamidaṃ bhikkhave lābhānaṃ yadidaṃ āraññikattaṃ¹ -pa- piṇḍapātikattaṃ. Paṃsukūlikattaṃ. Tecīvarikattaṃ. Dhammakathikattaṃ. Vinayadharattaṃ². Bāhusaccaṃ. Thāvareyyaṃ. Ākappasampadā. Parivārasampadā. Mahāparivāratā. Kolaputti. Vaṇṇapokkharatā. Kalyāṇavākkaraṇatā. Appicchatā. Appābādhatāti. (1-16)

(Soḷasa pasādakaradhammā niṭṭhitā.)

1. Araññakattaṃ (sabbattha)

2. Vinayadharakattaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

18. Aparā-accharāsaṅghātavagga

382. Accharāsaṅghātamattampi ce bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭhamam jhānam bhāveti, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu arittajjhāno viharati Satthusāsanakaro ovādapatikaro amogham raṭṭhapinḍam bhuñjati, ko pana vādo ye nam bahulīkarontīti. (1)

383-389. Accharāsaṅghātamattampi ce bhikkhave bhikkhu dutiyam jhānam bhāveti -pa- tatiyam jhānam bhāveti -pa- catuttham jhānam bhāveti -pa- mettam cetovimuttim bhāveti -pa- karuṇam cetovimuttim bhāveti -pa- muditam cetovimuttim bhāveti -pa- upekkham cetovimuttim bhāveti -pa-. (2-8)

390-393. Kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam -pa- vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati. Citte cittānupassī viharati. Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam. (9-12)

394-397. Anuppannam pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam anuppādāya chandam janeti vāyamati, vīriyam¹ ārabhati, cittam paggaṇhāti padahati. Uppannānam pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam pahānāya chandam janeti vāyamati, vīriyam ārabhati, cittam paggaṇhāti padahati. Anuppannam kusalānam dhammānam uppādāya chandam janeti vāyamati, vīriyam ārabhati, cittam paggaṇhāti padahati. Uppannānam kusalānam dhammānam ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandam janeti vāyamati, vīriyam ārabhati, cittam paggaṇhāti padahati. (13-16)

398-401. Chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādam bhāveti. Vīriyasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādam bhāveti. Cittasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādam bhāveti. Vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādam bhāveti. (17-20)

402-406. Saddhindriyam bhāveti. Vīriyindriyam bhāveti. Satindriyam bhāveti. Samādhindriyam bhāveti. Paññindriyam bhāveti. (21-25)

1. Vīriyam (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

407-411. Saddhābalaṃ bhāveti. Vīriyabalaṃ bhāveti. Satibalaṃ bhāveti. Samādhibalaṃ bhāveti. Paññābalaṃ bhāveti. (26-30)

412-418. Satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Vīriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti. (31-37)

419-426. Sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti. Sammāsaṅkappaṃ bhāveti. Sammāvācaṃ bhāveti. Sammākammantaṃ bhāveti. Sammā-ājīvaṃ bhāveti. Sammāvāyāmaṃ bhāveti. Sammāsatiṃ bhāveti. Sammāsamādhim bhāveti. (38-45)

427-434. ¹ Ajjhattaṃ rūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇāni, tāni abhibhuyya “jānāmi passāmī”ti evaṃsaññī hoti. Ajjhattaṃ rūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati appamaṇāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇāni, tāni abhibhuyya “jānāmi passāmī”ti evaṃsaññī hoti. Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇāni, tāni abhibhuyya “jānāmi passāmī”ti evaṃsaññī hoti. Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati appamaṇāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇāni, tāni abhibhuyya “jānāmi passāmī”ti evaṃsaññī hoti. Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati nīlāni nīlavaṇṇāni nīlanidassanāni nīlanibhāsāni, tāni abhibhuyya “jānāmi passāmī”ti evaṃsaññī hoti. Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati pītāni pītavaṇṇāni pītanidassanāni pītanibhāsāni, tāni abhibhuyya “jānāmi passāmī”ti evaṃsaññī hoti. Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati lohitaṅkāni lohitaṅkavaṇṇāni lohitaṅkanidassanāni lohitaṅkanibhāsāni, tāni abhibhuyya “jānāmi passāmī”ti evaṃsaññī hoti. Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati odātāni odātavaṇṇāni odātānidassanāni odātānibhāsāni, tāni abhibhuyya “jānāmi passāmī”ti evaṃsaññī hoti. (46-53)

435-442. Rūpī rūpāni passati. Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati. “Subhan”teva adhimutto hoti. Sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā

1. Dī 2. 92; Ma 2. 205; Am 3. 125 piṭṭhesupi.

“ananto ākāso”ti ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Sabbaso ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma “natthi kiñcī”ti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma nevaśāññānāśāññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Sabbaso nevaśāññānāśāññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati. (54-61)

443-452. Pathavikaṣiṇaṃ bhāveti. Āpokasiṇaṃ bhāveti. Tejokasiṇaṃ bhāveti. Vāyokasiṇaṃ bhāveti. Nīlakasiṇaṃ bhāveti. Pītakasiṇaṃ bhāveti. Lohitakasiṇaṃ bhāveti. Odātakasiṇaṃ bhāveti. Ākāśakasiṇaṃ bhāveti. Viññāṇakasiṇaṃ bhāveti. (62-71)

453-462. Asubhasaññaṃ bhāveti. Maraṇasaññaṃ bhāveti. Āhāre paṭikūlasaññaṃ bhāveti. Sabbaloke anabhiratasaññaṃ¹ bhāveti. Aniccasaññaṃ bhāveti. Anicce dukkhasaññaṃ bhāveti. Dukkhe anattasaññaṃ bhāveti. Pahānasaññaṃ bhāveti. Virāgasaññaṃ bhāveti. Nirodhasaññaṃ bhāveti. (72-81)

463-472. Aniccasaññaṃ bhāveti. Anattasaññaṃ bhāveti. Maraṇasaññaṃ bhāveti. Āhāre paṭikūlasaññaṃ bhāveti. Sabbaloke anabhiratasaññaṃ bhāveti. Aṭṭhikasaññaṃ bhāveti. Puḷavakasaññaṃ² bhāveti. Vinīlakasaññaṃ bhāveti. Vicchiddakasaññaṃ bhāveti. Uddhumātakasaññaṃ bhāveti. (82-91)

473-482. Buddhānussatiṃ bhāveti. Dhammānussatiṃ bhāveti. Saṅghānussatiṃ bhāveti. Sīlānussatiṃ bhāveti. Cāgānussatiṃ bhāveti. Devatānussatiṃ bhāveti. Ānāpānassatiṃ bhāveti. Maraṇassatiṃ bhāveti. Kāyagatāsatiṃ bhāveti. Upasamānussatiṃ bhāveti. (92-101)

1. Anabhiratasaññaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Puḷavakasaññaṃ (Ka)

483-492. Paṭhamajjhānasahagataṃ saddhindriyaṃ bhāveti.
 Vīriyindriyaṃ bhāveti. Satindriyaṃ bhāveti. Samādhindriyaṃ bhāveti.
 Paññindriyaṃ bhāveti. Saddhābalaṃ bhāveti. Vīriyabalaṃ bhāveti.
 Satibalaṃ bhāveti. Samādhibalaṃ bhāveti. Paññābalaṃ bhāveti. (102-111)

493-562. Dutiyajjhānasahagataṃ -pa- tatiyajjhānasahagataṃ -pa-
 catutthajjhānasahagataṃ -pa- mettāsahagataṃ -pa- karuṇāsahagataṃ -pa-
 muditāsahagataṃ -pa- upekkhāsahagataṃ saddhindriyaṃ bhāveti.
 Vīriyindriyaṃ bhāveti. Satindriyaṃ bhāveti. Samādhindriyaṃ bhāveti.
 Paññindriyaṃ bhāveti. Saddhābalaṃ bhāveti. Vīriyabalaṃ bhāveti.
 Satibalaṃ bhāveti. Samādhibalaṃ bhāveti. Paññābalaṃ bhāveti. Ayaṃ
 vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu arittajjhāno viharati Satthusāsanakaro
 ovādatikaro amoghaṃ raṭṭhapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjati. Ko pana vādo ye naṃ
 bahulīkarontīti. (112-181)

(Apara-accharāsaṅghātavaggo.)

19. Kāyagatāsativagga

563. Yassa kassaci bhikkhave mahāsamuddo cetasā phuṭo, antogadhā
 tassa kunnadiyo yā kāci samuddaṅgamā. Evamevaṃ bhikkhave yassa
 kassaci kāyagatā sati bhāvitā bahulīkatā, antogadhā tassa kusalā dhammā ye
 keci vijjābhāgiyāti. (1)

564-570. Ekaḍhammo bhikkhave bhāvito bahulīkato mahato saṃvegāya
 saṃvattati. Mahato atthāya saṃvattati. Mahato yogakkhemāya saṃvattati.
 Satisampajaññāya saṃvattati. Ñāṇadassanappaṭilābhāya saṃvattati.
 Diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārāya saṃvattati. Vijjāvimutti phalāsacchikiriyāya
 saṃvattati. Katamo ekaḍhammo? Kāyagatā sati. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave
 ekaḍhammo bhāvito bahulīkato mahato saṃvegāya saṃvattati. Mahato
 atthāya saṃvattati. Mahato yogakkhemāya saṃvattati. Satisampajaññāya
 saṃvattati. Ñāṇadassanappaṭilābhāya saṃvattati.
 Diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārāya saṃvattati. Vijjāvimutti phalāsacchikiriyāya
 saṃvattatīti. (2-8)

571. Ekadhamme bhikkhave bhāvite bahulīkate kāyopi passambhati, cittampi passambhati, vitakkavicārāpi vūpasammanti, kevalāpi vijjābhāgiyā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti. Katamasmiṃ ekadhamme? Kāyagatāya satiyā. Imasmiṃ kho bhikkhave ekadhamme bhāvite bahulīkate kāyopi passambhati, cittampi passambhati, vitakkavicārāpi vūpasammanti, kevalāpi vijjābhāgiyā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchantīti. (9)

572. Ekadhamme bhikkhave bhāvite bahulīkate anuppannā ceva akusalā dhammā nuppajjanti, uppannā ca akusalā dhammā pahīyanti. Katamasmiṃ ekadhamme? Kāyagatāya satiyā. Imasmiṃ kho bhikkhave ekadhamme bhāvite bahulīkate anuppannā ceva akusalā dhammā nuppajjanti, uppannā ca akusalā dhammā pahīyantīti. (10)

573. Ekadhamme bhikkhave bhāvite bahulīkate anuppannā ceva kusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā ca kusalā dhammā bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattanti. Katamasmiṃ ekadhamme? Kāyagatāya satiyā. Imasmiṃ kho bhikkhave ekadhamme bhāvite bahulīkate anuppannā ceva kusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā ca kusalā dhammā bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattantīti. (11)

574. Ekadhamme bhikkhave bhāvite bahulīkate avijjā pahīyati, vijjā uppajjati, asmimāno pahīyati, anusayā samugghātaṃ gacchanti, saṃyojanā pahīyanti. Katamasmiṃ ekadhamme? Kāyagatāya satiyā. Imasmiṃ kho bhikkhave ekadhamme bhāvite bahulīkate avijjā pahīyati, vijjā uppajjati, asmimāno pahīyati, anusayā samugghātaṃ gacchanti, saṃyojanā pahīyantīti. (12)

575-576. Ekadhammo bhikkhave bhāvito bahulīkato paññāpabhedāya saṃvattati. Anupādāparinibbānāya saṃvattati. Katamo ekadhammo? Kāyagatā sati. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave ekadhammo bhāvito bahulīkato paññāpabhedāya saṃvattati. Anupādāparinibbānāya saṃvattatīti. (13-14)

577-579. Ekaḍḍhamme bhikkhave bhāvite bahulīkate anekadhātupaṭivedho hoti. Nānādhātupaṭivedho hoti. Anekadhātupaṭisambhidā hoti. Katamasmiṃ ekaḍḍhamme? Kāyagatāya satiyā. Imasmiṃ kho bhikkhave ekaḍḍhamme bhāvite bahulīkate anekadhātupaṭivedho hoti. Nānādhātupaṭivedho hoti. Anekadhātupaṭisambhidā hotīti. (15-17)

580-583. Ekaḍḍhammo bhikkhave bhāvito bahulīkato sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattati. Sakadāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattati. Anāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattati. Arahattaphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattati. Katamo ekaḍḍhammo? Kāyagatā sati. Ayamī kho bhikkhave ekaḍḍhammo bhāvito bahulīkato sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattati. Sakadāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattati. Anāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattati. Arahattaphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattatīti. (18-21)

584-599. Ekaḍḍhammo bhikkhave bhāvito bahulīkato paññāpaṭilābhāya saṃvattati. Paññāvuddhiyā saṃvattati. Paññāvepullāya saṃvattati. Mahāpaññatāya saṃvattati. Puthupaññatāya saṃvattati. Vipulapaññatāya saṃvattati. Gambhīrapaññatāya saṃvattati. Asāmantapaññatāya¹ saṃvattati. Bhūripaññatāya saṃvattati. Paññābhāhullāya saṃvattati. Sīghapaññatāya saṃvattati. Lahupaññatāya saṃvattati. Hāsapaññatāya² saṃvattati. Javanapaññatāya saṃvattati. Tikkhapaññatāya saṃvattati. Nibbedhikapaññatāya saṃvattati. Katamo ekaḍḍhammo? Kāyagatā sati. Ayamī kho bhikkhave ekaḍḍhammo bhāvito bahulīkato paññāpaṭilābhāya saṃvattati. Paññāvuddhiyā saṃvattati. Paññāvepullāya saṃvattati. Mahāpaññatāya saṃvattati. Puthupaññatāya saṃvattati. Vipulapaññatāya saṃvattati. Gambhīrapaññatāya saṃvattati. Asāmantapaññatāya saṃvattati. Bhūripaññatāya saṃvattati. Paññābhāhullāya saṃvattati. Sīghapaññatāya saṃvattati. Lahupaññatāya saṃvattati. Hāsapaññatāya saṃvattati. Javanapaññatāya saṃvattati. Tikkhapaññatāya saṃvattati. Nibbedhikapaññatāya saṃvattatīti. (22-37)

(Kāyagatāsativaggo.)

1. Asamatthapaññatāya (Syā, Kam), asamattapaññatāya (Ka), asamantapaññatāya (Ṭikā) Paṭisam-Ṭṭha 2. 248 piṭṭhe passitabbaṃ.

2. Hāsapaññatāya (Sī, I)

20. Amatavagga

600. Amataṃ te bhikkhave na paribhuñjanti, ye kāyagatāsatiṃ na paribhuñjanti. Amataṃ te bhikkhave paribhuñjanti, ye kāyagatāsatiṃ paribhuñjantīti. (1)

601. Amataṃ tesāṃ bhikkhave aparibhuttaṃ, yesāṃ kāyagatāsati aparibhuttā. Amataṃ tesāṃ bhikkhave paribhuttaṃ, yesāṃ kāyagatāsati paribhuttāti. (2)

602. Amataṃ tesāṃ bhikkhave parihīnaṃ, yesāṃ kāyagatāsati parihīnā. Amataṃ tesāṃ bhikkhave aparihīnaṃ, yesāṃ kāyagatāsati aparihīnāti. (3)

603. Amataṃ tesāṃ bhikkhave viraddhaṃ, yesāṃ kāyagatāsati viraddhā. Amataṃ tesāṃ bhikkhave āraddhaṃ¹, yesāṃ kāyagatāsati āraddhāti. (4)

604. Amataṃ te bhikkhave pamādiṃsu, ye kāyagatāsatiṃ pamādiṃsu. Amataṃ te bhikkhave na pamādiṃsu, ye kāyagatāsatiṃ na pamādiṃsu. (5)

605. Amataṃ tesāṃ bhikkhave pamuṭṭhaṃ, yesāṃ kāyagatāsati pamuṭṭhā. Amataṃ tesāṃ bhikkhave appamuṭṭhaṃ, yesāṃ kāyagatāsati appamuṭṭhāti. (6)

606. Amataṃ tesāṃ bhikkhave anāsevitāṃ, yesāṃ kāyagatāsati anāsevitā. Amataṃ tesāṃ bhikkhave āsevitāṃ, yesāṃ kāyagatāsati āsevitāti. (7)

607. Amataṃ tesāṃ bhikkhave abhāvitāṃ, yesāṃ kāyagatāsati abhāvitā. Amataṃ tesāṃ bhikkhave bhāvitāṃ, yesāṃ kāyagatāsati bhāvitāti. (8)

1. Aviraddhaṃ (Ka)

608. Amataṃ tesam bhikkhave abahulīkataṃ, yesam kāyagatāsati abahulīkatā. Amataṃ tesam bhikkhave bahulīkataṃ, yesam kāyagatāsati bahulīkatāti. (9)

609. Amataṃ tesam bhikkhave anabhiññātaṃ, yesam kāyagatāsati anabhiññatā. Amataṃ tesam bhikkhave abhiññātaṃ, yesam kāyagatāsati abhiññatāti. (10)

610. Amataṃ tesam bhikkhave apariññātaṃ, yesam kāyagatāsati apariññatā. Amataṃ tesam bhikkhave pariññātaṃ, yesam kāyagatāsati pariññatāti. (11)

611. Amataṃ tesam bhikkhave asacchikataṃ, yesam kāyagatāsati asacchikatā. Amataṃ tesam bhikkhave sacchikataṃ, yesam kāyagatāsati sacchikatāti. (12) ()¹

(Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti.)²

(Amatavaggo.)

Ekakanipātapāḷi niṭṭhitā.

1. (Ekakanipātassa suttasahassam samattam.) (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. () Etthantare paṭho Sī-Syā-Kam-I-potthakesu natthi.

Āṅguttaranikāya

Dukanipātapāli

Namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.

1. Paṭhamapaṇṇāsaka

1. Kammakaraṇavagga

1. Vajjasutta

1. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Dvemāni bhikkhave vajjāni. Katamāni dve? Diṭṭhadhammikañca vajjam samparāyikañca vajjam. Katamañca bhikkhave diṭṭhadhammikaṃ vajjam? Idha bhikkhave ekacco passati coram āgucāriṃ rājāno gahetvā vividhā kammakāraṇā¹ kārente kasāhipi tālente vettehipi tālente addhandaṇḍakehipi tālente hatthampi chindante pādampi chindante hatthapādampi chindante kaṇṇampi chindante nāsampi chindante kaṇṇanāsampi chindante bilaṅgathālikampi karonte saṅkhamuṇḍikampi karonte rāhumukhampi karonte jotimālikampi karonte hatthapajjotikampi karonte erakavattikampi karonte cīrakavāsikampi karonte eṇeyyakampi karonte baḷisamaṅsikampi karonte kahāpaṇikampi karonte

1. Vividhāni kammakaraṇāni (Ka)

khārāpatacchikampi¹ karonte palighaparivattikampi karonte
palālapīṭhakampi² karonte tattenapi telena osiñcante sunakhehipi khādāpente
jīvantampi sūle uttāsente asināpi sīsam chindante.

Tassa evaṃ hoti “yathārūpānaṃ kho pāpakānaṃ kammānaṃ hetu coraṃ
āgucāriṃ rājāno gahetvā vividhā kammakāraṇā kārenti kasāhipi tāḷenti,
vettehipi tāḷenti, addhadaṇḍakehipi tāḷenti, hatthampi chindanti, pādampi
chindanti, hatthapādampi chindanti, kaṇṇampi chindanti, nāsampi chindanti,
kaṇṇanāsampi chindanti, bilaṅgathālikampi karonti, saṅkhamuṇḍikampi
karonti, rāhumukhampi karonti, jotimālikampi karonti, hatthapajjotikampi
karonti, erakavattikampi karonti, cīrakavāsikampi karonti, eṇeyyakampi
karonti, baḷisamaṃsikampi karonti, kahāpaṇikampi karonti,
khārāpatacchikampi karonti, palighaparivattikampi karonti,
palālapīṭhakampi karonti, tattenapi telena osiñcanti, sunakhehipi khādāpenti,
jīvantampi sūle uttāsenti, asināpi sīsam chindanti. Ahañceva³ kho pana
evarūpaṃ pāpakammaṃ kareyyaṃ, mampi rājāno gahetvā evarūpā vividhā
kammakāraṇā kāreyyuṃ “kasāhipi tāḷeyyuṃ -pa- asināpi sīsam
chindeyyuṃ”ti. So diṭṭhadhammikassa vajjassa bhīto na paresaṃ pābhatam
vilumpanto carati. Idam vuccati bhikkhave diṭṭhadhammikaṃ vajjam.

Katamañca bhikkhave samparāyikaṃ vajjam? Idha bhikkhave ekacco iti
paṭisañcikkhati “kāyaduccaritassa kho pana pāpako dukkho vipāko
abhisamparāyaṃ, vacīduccaritassa pāpako dukkho vipāko abhisamparāyaṃ,
manoduccaritassa pāpako dukkho vipāko abhisamparāyaṃ. Ahañceva kho
pana kāyena duccaritaṃ careyyaṃ, vācāya duccaritaṃ careyyaṃ, manasā
duccaritaṃ careyyaṃ, kiñca taṃ yāhaṃ na kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā
apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjeyyan”ti. So samparāyikassa
vajjassa bhīto kāyaduccaritaṃ pahāya kāyasucaritaṃ bhāveti,
vacīduccaritaṃ pahāya vacīsucaritaṃ bhāveti, manoduccaritaṃ pahāya
manosucaritaṃ bhāveti, suddhaṃ attānaṃ pariharati. Idam vuccati
bhikkhave samparāyikaṃ vajjam. Imāni kho bhikkhave dve vajjāni.
Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “diṭṭhadhammikassa vajjassa
bhāyissāma, samparāyikassa vajjassa bhāyissāma, vajjabhīruno

1. Khārāpaticchakampi (Syā, Kam, Ka)

2. Palālapīṭhikampi (Sī)

3. Ahañce (?)

bhavissāma vajjabhayadassāvino”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ. Vajjabhīruno bhikkhave vajjabhayadassāvino etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ, yaṃ parimuccissati sabbavajjehīti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Padhānasutta

2. Dvemāni bhikkhave padhānāni durabhisambhavāni lokasmim. Katamāni dve? Yañca gihīnaṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasataṃ cīvarapaṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānuppadānatthaṃ padhānaṃ, yañca agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitānaṃ sabbūpadhipaṭṭinissaggatthaṃ padhānaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave dve padhānāni durabhisambhavāni lokasmim.

Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ dvinnaṃ padhānānaṃ yadidaṃ sabbūpadhipaṭṭinissaggatthaṃ padhānaṃ. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “sabbūpadhipaṭṭinissaggatthaṃ padhānaṃ padahissāmā”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Tapanīyasutta

3. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā tapanīyā. Katame dve? Idha bhikkhave ekaccassa kāyaduccaritaṃ kataṃ hoti, akataṃ hoti kāyasucaritaṃ. Vacīduccaritaṃ kataṃ hoti, akataṃ hoti vacīsucaritaṃ. Manoduccaritaṃ kataṃ hoti, akataṃ hoti manosucaritaṃ. So “kāyaduccaritaṃ me katan”ti tappati, “akataṃ me kāyasucaritan”ti tappati. “Vacīduccaritaṃ me katan”ti tappati, “akataṃ me vacīsucaritan”ti tappati. “Manoduccaritaṃ me katan”ti tappati, “akataṃ me manosucaritan”ti tappati. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammā tapanīyāti. . Tatiyāṃ.

4. Atapanīyasutta

4. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā atapanīyā. Katame dve? Idha bhikkhave ekaccassa kāyasucaritaṃ kataṃ hoti, akataṃ hoti kāyaduccaritaṃ. Vacīsucaritaṃ kataṃ hoti, akataṃ hoti vacīduccaritaṃ. Manosucaritaṃ kataṃ hoti, akataṃ hoti manoduccaritaṃ. So “kāyasucaritaṃ me katan”ti na tappati, “akataṃ me kāyaduccaritan”ti na tappati. “Vacīsucaritaṃ me katan”ti na tappati, “akataṃ me vacīduccaritan”ti na tappati. “Manosucaritaṃ me katan”ti na tappati, “akataṃ me manoduccaritan”ti na tappati. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammā atapanīyāti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Upaññātasutta

5. Dvinnāhaṃ bhikkhave dhammānaṃ upaññāsim. Yā ca asantuṭṭhitā kusalesu dhammesu, yā ca appaṭivānitā padhānasmiṃ. Appaṭivānī sudāhaṃ bhikkhave padahāmi “kāmaṃ taco ca nhāru¹ ca aṭṭhi ca avasissatu sarīre upasussatu maṃsalohitaṃ, yaṃ taṃ purisathāmena purisavīriyena purisaparakkamena pattabbaṃ, na taṃ apāpuṇitvā vīriyassa saṅghānaṃ bhavissati”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave appamādādhigatā sambodhi appamādādhigato anuttaro yogakkhāmo. Tumhe cepi bhikkhave appaṭivānaṃ padaheyyātha “kāmaṃ taco ca nhāru ca aṭṭhi ca avasissatu sarīre upasussatu maṃsalohitaṃ, yaṃ taṃ purisathāmena purisavīriyena purisaparakkamena pattabbaṃ, na taṃ apāpuṇitvā vīriyassa saṅghānaṃ bhavissati”ti. Tumhepi bhikkhave nacirasseva, yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissatha. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “appaṭivānaṃ padahissāma ‘kāmaṃ taco ca nhāru ca aṭṭhi ca avasissatu sarīre upasussatu maṃsalohitaṃ, yaṃ taṃ purisathāmena purisavīriyena purisaparakkamena pattabbaṃ, na taṃ apāpuṇitvā vīriyassa saṅghānaṃ bhavissati’ti”. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Saññojanasutta

6. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Yā ca saṃyojaniyesu dhammesu assādānupassitā, yā ca saṃyojaniyesu dhammesu nibbidānupassitā. Saṃyojaniyesu bhikkhave dhammesu assādānupassī viharanto rāgaṃ na pajahati, dosaṃ na pajahati, mohaṃ na pajahati. Rāgaṃ appahāya dosaṃ appahāya mohaṃ appahāya na parimuccati jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, na “parimuccati dukkhasmā”ti vadāmi.

Saṃyojaniyesu bhikkhave dhammesu nibbidānupassī viharanto rāgaṃ pajahati, dosaṃ pajahati, mohaṃ pajahati. Rāgaṃ pahāya dosaṃ pahāya

1. Nahāru (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

mohaṃ pahāya parimuccati jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, “parimuccati dukkhasmā”ti vadāmi. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammāti. . Chatṭham.

7. Kaṇhasutta

7. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā kaṇhā. Katame dve? Ahirikañca anottappañca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammā kaṇhāti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Sukkasutta

8. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā sukkā. Katame dve? Hirī¹ ca ottappañca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammā sukkāti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Cariyasutta

9. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā sukkā lokaṃ pārenti. Katame dve? Hirī ca ottappañca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve sukkā dhammā lokaṃ na pāleyyumaṃ, nayidha paññāyetha “mātā”ti vā “mātucchā”ti vā “mātulānī”ti vā “ācariyabhariyā”ti vā “garūnaṃ dārā”ti vā, sambhedaṃ loko agamissa, yathā ajeḷakā kukkuṭasūkarā soṇasiṅgālā². Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave ime dve sukkā dhammā lokaṃ pārenti, tasmā paññāyati³ “mātā”ti vā “mātucchā”ti vā “mātulānī”ti vā “ācariyabhariyā”ti vā “garūnaṃ dārā”ti vāti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Vassūpanāyikasutta

10. Dvemā bhikkhave vassūpanāyikā. Katamā dve? Purimikā ca pacchimikā ca. Imā kho bhikkhave dve vassūpanāyikāti. . Dasamaṃ.

Kammakaraṇavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Vajjā Padhānā dve Tapanīyā, Upaññātena pañcamaṃ.
Samyojanañca Kaṇhañca, Sukkaṃ Cariyā Vassūpanāyikena vaggo.

1. Hirī (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Soṇasiṅgālā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Paññāyanti (Sī)

2. Adhikaraṇavagga

11. Dvemāni bhikkhave balāni. Katamāni dve? Paṭisaṅkhānabalaṅca bhāvanābalaṅca. Katamaṅca bhikkhave paṭisaṅkhānabalaṅ? Idha bhikkhave ekacco iti paṭisaṅcikkhati “kāyaduccaritassa kho pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṅca, vacīduccaritassa pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṅca, manoduccaritassa pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṅcā”ti. So iti paṭisaṅkhāya kāyaduccaritaṅ pahāya kāyasucaritaṅ bhāveti, vacīduccaritaṅ pahāya vacīsucaritaṅ bhāveti, manoduccaritaṅ pahāya manosucaritaṅ bhāveti, suddhaṅ attānaṅ pariharati. Idaṅ vuccati bhikkhave paṭisaṅkhānabalaṅ.

Katamaṅca bhikkhave bhāvanābalaṅ? Tatra bhikkhave yamidaṅ¹ bhāvanābalaṅ, sekhaṅmetāṅ² balaṅ. Sekhaṅ hi so bhikkhave balaṅ āgamma rāgaṅ pajahati, dosaṅ pajahati, mohaṅ pajahati. Rāgaṅ pahāya dosaṅ pahāya mohaṅ pahāya yaṅ akusalaṅ, na taṅ karoti. Yaṅ pāpaṅ, na taṅ sevati. Idaṅ vuccati bhikkhave bhāvanābalaṅ. Imāni kho bhikkhave dve balānīti. (1)

12. Dvemāni bhikkhave balāni. Katamāni dve? Paṭisaṅkhānabalaṅca bhāvanābalaṅca. Katamaṅca bhikkhave paṭisaṅkhānabalaṅ? Idha bhikkhave ekacco iti paṭisaṅcikkhati “kāyaduccaritassa kho pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṅca, vacīduccaritassa pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṅca, manoduccaritassa pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṅcā”ti. So iti paṭisaṅkhāya kāyaduccaritaṅ pahāya kāyasucaritaṅ bhāveti, vacīduccaritaṅ pahāya vacīsucaritaṅ bhāveti, manoduccaritaṅ pahāya manosucaritaṅ bhāveti, suddhaṅ attānaṅ pariharati. Idaṅ vuccati bhikkhave paṭisaṅkhānabalaṅ.

Katamaṅca bhikkhave bhāvanābalaṅ? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṅ bhāveti vivekanissitaṅ virāganissitaṅ nirodhanissitaṅ vosaggapariṇāmiṅ. Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṅ bhāveti. Vīriyasambojjhaṅgaṅ bhāveti. Pītisambojjhaṅgaṅ bhāveti. Passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṅ bhāveti. Samādhisambojjhaṅgaṅ bhāveti. Upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṅ bhāveti vivekanissitaṅ virāganissitaṅ nirodhanissitaṅ

1. Yadidaṅ (Sī)

2. Sekhametaṅ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ)

vosaggapariṇāmiṃ. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhāvanābalaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave dve balānīti. (2)

13. Dvemāni bhikkhave balāni. Katamāni dve? Paṭisaṅkhānabalaṇca bhāvanābalaṇca. Katamaṇca bhikkhave paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ? Idha bhikkhave ekacco iti paṭisaṅcikkhati “kāyaduccaritassa kho pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṇca, vacīduccaritassa kho pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṇca, manoduccaritassa kho pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṇcā”ti. So iti paṭisaṅkhāya kāyaduccaritaṃ pahāya kāyasucaritaṃ bhāveti, vacīduccaritaṃ pahāya vacīsucaritaṃ bhāveti, manoduccaritaṃ pahāya manosucaritaṃ bhāveti, suddhaṃ attānaṃ pariharati. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ.

Katamaṇca bhikkhave bhāvanābalaṃ? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṇca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti “upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī”ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhāvanābalaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave dve balānīti. (3)

14. Dvemā bhikkhave Tathāgatassa dhammadesanā. Katamā dve? Saṃkhittena ca vitthārena ca. Imā kho bhikkhave dve Tathāgatassa dhammadesanāti. (4)

15. Yasmiṃ bhikkhave adhikaraṇe āpanno¹ ca bhikkhu, codako ca bhikkhu na sādhukaṃ attanāva attānaṃ paccavekkhati, tasmetaṃ bhikkhave adhikaraṇe paṭikaṅkhaṃ “dīghattāya kharattāya vāḷattāya saṃvattissati,

1. Āpattāpanno (Ka)

bhikkhū ca na phāsum¹ viharissantī”ti². Yasmiṃ ca kho bhikkhave adhikaraṇe āpanno ca bhikkhu, codako ca bhikkhu sādhukaṃ attanāva attānaṃ paccavekkhati, tasmetaṃ bhikkhave adhikaraṇe paṭīkaṅkhaṃ “na dīghattāya kharattāya vāḷattāya saṃvattissati, bhikkhū ca phāsum viharissantī”ti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave āpanno bhikkhu sādhukaṃ attanāva attānaṃ paccavekkhati? Idha bhikkhave āpanno bhikkhu iti paṭisañcikkhati—ahaṃ kho akusalaṃ āpanno kañcideva³ desaṃ kāyena. Maṃ so⁴ bhikkhu addasa akusalaṃ āpajjamānaṃ kañcideva desaṃ kāyena. No ce ahaṃ akusalaṃ āpajjeyyaṃ kañcideva desaṃ kāyena. Na maṃ so bhikkhu passeyya akusalaṃ āpajjamānaṃ kañcideva desaṃ kāyena. Yasmā ca kho ahaṃ akusalaṃ āpanno kañcideva desaṃ kāyena, tasmā maṃ so bhikkhu addasa akusalaṃ āpajjamānaṃ kañcideva desaṃ kāyena. Disvā ca pana maṃ so bhikkhu akusalaṃ āpajjamānaṃ kañcideva desaṃ kāyena anattamano ahoṣi. Anattamano samāno anattamanavacanaṃ⁵ maṃ so bhikkhu avaca. Anattamanavacanāhaṃ⁶ tena bhikkhunā vuttā samāno anattamano⁷ ahoṣiṃ. Anattamano samāno paresaṃ ārocesiṃ. Iti mameva tattha accayo accagamā suṅkadāyakaṃva bhaṅḍasminti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave āpanno bhikkhu sādhukaṃ attanāva attānaṃ paccavekkhati.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave codako bhikkhu sādhukaṃ attanāva attānaṃ paccavekkhati? Idha bhikkhave codako bhikkhu iti paṭisañcikkhati—ayaṃ kho bhikkhu akusalaṃ āpanno kañcideva desaṃ kāyena. Ahaṃ imaṃ bhikkhuṃ addasaṃ akusalaṃ āpajjamānaṃ kañcideva desaṃ kāyena. No ce ayaṃ bhikkhu akusalaṃ āpajjeyyaṃ kañcideva desaṃ kāyena. Nāhaṃ imaṃ bhikkhuṃ passeyyaṃ akusalaṃ āpajjamānaṃ kañcideva desaṃ kāyena. Yasmā ca kho ayaṃ bhikkhu akusalaṃ āpanno kañcideva desaṃ kāyena, tasmā ahaṃ imaṃ bhikkhuṃ addasaṃ akusalaṃ āpajjamānaṃ kañcideva desaṃ kāyena. Disvā ca panāhaṃ imaṃ bhikkhu akusalaṃ āpajjamānaṃ kañcideva desaṃ kāyena anattamano ahoṣiṃ.

1. Na phāsu (Ka)

2. Viharissantī (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

3. Kiñcideva (Ka)

4. Tasmā maṃ so (Sī, Syā)

5. Anattamanavācaṃ (Ka)

6. Anattamanavācaṃ nāhaṃ (Ka)

7. Attamano (Ka)

Anattamano samāno attamanavacanāhaṃ imaṃ bhikkhuṃ avacaṃ.
 Anattamanavacanāyaṃ bhikkhu mayā vutto samāno anattamano ahoṣi.
 Anattamano samāno paresaṃ ārocesi. Iti mameva tattha accayo accagamā
 suṅkadāyakaṃva bhaṇḍasminti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave codako bhikkhu
 sādhukaṃ attanāva attānaṃ paccavekkhati.

Yasmiṃ bhikkhave adhikaraṇe āpanno ca bhikkhu, codako ca bhikkhu
 na sādhukaṃ attanāva attānaṃ paccavekkhati, tasmetaṃ bhikkhave
 adhikaraṇe pāṭikaṅkhaṃ “dīghattāya kharattāya vāḷattāya saṃvattissati,
 bhikkhū ca na phāsuṃ viharissanti”ti. Yasmiṃ ca kho bhikkhave adhikaraṇe
 āpanno ca bhikkhu codako ca bhikkhu sādhukaṃ attanāva attānaṃ
 paccavekkhati, tasmetaṃ bhikkhave adhikaraṇe pāṭikaṅkhaṃ “na dīghattāya
 kharattāya vāḷattāya saṃvattissati, bhikkhū ca phāsuṃ viharissanti”ti. (5)

16. Atha kho aññataro brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkhami,
 upasaṅkhamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ
 sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinna kho so
 brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko
 paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ
 duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti”ti.
 Adhammacariyāvisamacariyāhetu kho brāhmaṇa evamidhekacce sattā
 kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ
 upapajjanti.

Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā kāyassa
 bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti.
 Dhammacariyāsamacariyāhetu kho brāhmaṇa evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa
 bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti.

Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, seyyathāpi bho
 Gotama nikujjitaṃ¹ vā ukkujjeya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa
 vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya “cakkhumanto
 rūpāni dakkhanti”ti. Evamevaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo
 pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca
 bhikkhusaṅghaṃca,

1. Nikujjitaṃ (Ka)

upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatanti. (6)

17. Atha kho Jāṇussoṇi¹ brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjantī”ti. Katattā ca brāhmaṇa akatattā ca evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjantīti. Ko pana bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjantīti. Katattā ca brāhmaṇa akatattā ca evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjantīti. Na kho ahaṃ imassa bhoto Gotamassa saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi, sādhu me bhavaṃ Gotamo tathā dhammaṃ desetu yathā ahaṃ imassa bhoto Gotamassa saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājāneyyanti. Tena hi brāhmaṇa suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasi karohi, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bho”ti kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Idha brāhmaṇa ekaccassa kāyaduccaritaṃ kataṃ hoti, akataṃ hoti kāyasucaritaṃ. Vacīduccaritaṃ kataṃ hoti, akataṃ hoti vacīsucaritaṃ. Manoduccaritaṃ kataṃ hoti, akataṃ hoti manosucaritaṃ. Evaṃ kho brāhmaṇa katattā ca akatattā ca evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti. Idha pana brāhmaṇa ekaccassa kāyasucaritaṃ kataṃ hoti, akataṃ hoti kāyaduccaritaṃ. Vacīsucaritaṃ kataṃ hoti, akataṃ hoti vacīduccaritaṃ. Manosucaritaṃ kataṃ hoti, akataṃ hoti manoduccaritaṃ. Evaṃ kho brāhmaṇa katattā ca akatattā ca evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjantīti.

1. Jāṇussoṇi (Ka)

Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatanti. (7)

18. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “ekaṃsenāhaṃ Ānanda akaraṇīyaṃ vadāmi kāyaduccaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ”ti. Yamidaṃ bhante Bhagavatā ekaṃsena akaraṇīyaṃ akkhātaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ, tasmim̐ akaraṇīye kayiramāne ko ādīnavo pāṭikaṅkhoti. Yamidaṃ Ānanda mayā ekaṃsena akaraṇīyaṃ akkhātaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ, tasmim̐ akaraṇīye kayiramāne ayaṃ ādīnavo pāṭikaṅkho—attāpi attānaṃ upavadati, anuvicca viññū garahanti, pāpako kittisaddo abbhuggacchati, sammūḷho kālaṃ karoti, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Yamidaṃ Ānanda mayā ekaṃsena akaraṇīyaṃ akkhātaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ, tasmim̐ akaraṇīye kayiramāne ayaṃ ādīnavo pāṭikaṅkhoti.

Ekaṃsenāhaṃ Ānanda karaṇīyaṃ vadāmi kāyasucaritaṃ vacīsucaritaṃ manosucaritanti. Yamidaṃ bhante Bhagavatā ekaṃsena karaṇīyaṃ akkhātaṃ kāyasucaritaṃ vacīsucaritaṃ manosucaritaṃ, tasmim̐ karaṇīye kayiramāne ko ānisaṃso pāṭikaṅkhoti. Yamidaṃ Ānanda mayā ekaṃsena karaṇīyaṃ akkhātaṃ kāyasucaritaṃ vacīsucaritaṃ manosucaritaṃ, tasmim̐ karaṇīye kayiramāne ayaṃ ānisaṃso pāṭikaṅkho—attāpi attānaṃ na upavadati, anuvicca viññū pasamsanti, kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggacchati, asammūḷho kālaṃ karoti, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Yamidaṃ Ānanda mayā ekaṃsena karaṇīyaṃ akkhātaṃ kāyasucaritaṃ vacīsucaritaṃ manosucaritaṃ, tasmim̐ karaṇīye kayiramāne ayaṃ ānisaṃso pāṭikaṅkhoti. (8)

19. Akusalaṃ bhikkhave pajahatha, sakkā bhikkhave akusalaṃ pajahituṃ. No cetaṃ¹ bhikkhave sakkā abhavissa akusalaṃ pajahituṃ, nāhaṃ evaṃ vadeyyaṃ “akusalaṃ bhikkhave pajahathā”ti. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave

1. No cetaṃ (Syā, Kam, I, Ka) Saṃ 2. 25 piṭṭhe passitabbaṃ.

sakkā akusalaṃ pajahitum, tasmāhaṃ evaṃ vadāmi “akusalaṃ bhikkhave pajahathā”ti. Akusalañca hidaṃ bhikkhave¹ pahīnaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvatteyya, nāhaṃ evaṃ vadeyyaṃ “akusalaṃ bhikkhave pajahathā”ti. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave akusalaṃ pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya saṃvattati, tasmāhaṃ evaṃ vadāmi “akusalaṃ bhikkhave pajahathā”ti.

Kusalaṃ bhikkhave bhāvettha, sakkā bhikkhave kusalaṃ bhāvetum. No cedāṃ bhikkhave sakkā abhavissa kusalaṃ bhāvetum, nāhaṃ evaṃ vadeyyaṃ “kusalaṃ bhikkhave bhāvetthā”ti. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave sakkā kusalaṃ bhāvetum, tasmāhaṃ evaṃ vadāmi “kusalaṃ bhikkhave bhāvetthā”ti. Kusalañca hidaṃ bhikkhave bhāvitaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvatteyya, nāhaṃ evaṃ vadeyyaṃ “kusalaṃ bhikkhave bhāvetthā”ti. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave kusalaṃ bhāvitaṃ hitāya sukhāya saṃvattati, tasmāhaṃ evaṃ vadāmi “kusalaṃ bhikkhave bhāvetthā”ti. (9)

20. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā saddhammassa sammosāya antaradhānāya saṃvattanti. Katame dve? Dunnikkhittañca padabyañjanaṃ, attho ca dunnīto. Dunnikkhittassa bhikkhave padabyañjanassa atthopi dunnayo hoti. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammā saddhammassa sammosāya antaradhānāya saṃvattantīti. (10)

21. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā saddhammassa ṭhitiyā asammosāya anantaradhānāya saṃvattanti. Katame dve? Sunikkhittañca padabyañjanaṃ, attho ca sunīto. Sunikkhittassa bhikkhave padabyañjanassa atthopi sunayo hoti. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammā saddhammassa ṭhitiyā asammosāya anantaradhānāya saṃvattantīti. (11)

Adhikaraṇavaggo dutiyo.

3. Bālavagga

22. Dveme bhikkhave bālā. Katame dve? Yo ca accayaṃ accayato na passati, yo ca accayaṃ desentassa yathādhammaṃ nappaṭiggaṇhāti. Ime kho bhikkhave dve bālāti.

1. Akusalaṃ bhikkhave (Ka)

Dveme bhikkhave paṇḍitā. Katame dve? Yo ca accayaṃ accayato passati, yo ca accayaṃ desentassa yathādhammaṃ paṭiggaṇhāti. Ime kho bhikkhave dve paṇḍitāti. (1)

23. Dveme bhikkhave Tathāgataṃ abbhācikkhanti. Katame dve? Duṭṭho vā dosantaro, saddho vā duggahitena¹. Ime kho bhikkhave dve Tathāgataṃ abbhācikkhantīti. (2)

24. Dveme bhikkhave Tathāgataṃ abbhācikkhanti. Katame dve? Yo ca abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ Tathāgatena “bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpeti, yo ca bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ Tathāgatena “abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpeti. Ime kho bhikkhave dve Tathāgataṃ abbhācikkhantīti.

Dveme bhikkhave Tathāgataṃ nābbhācikkhanti. Katame dve? Yo ca abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ Tathāgatena “abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpeti, yo ca bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ Tathāgatena “bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpeti. Ime kho bhikkhave dve Tathāgataṃ nābbhācikkhantīti. (3)

25. Dveme bhikkhave Tathāgataṃ abbhācikkhanti. Katame dve? Yo ca neyyatthaṃ suttantaṃ “nītattho suttanto”ti dīpeti, yo ca nītatthaṃ suttantaṃ “neyyattho suttanto”ti dīpeti. Ime kho bhikkhave dve Tathāgataṃ abbhācikkhantīti. (4)

26. Dveme bhikkhave Tathāgataṃ nābbhācikkhanti. Katame dve? Yo ca neyyatthaṃ suttantaṃ “neyyattho suttanto”ti dīpeti, yo ca nītatthaṃ suttantaṃ “nītattho suttanto”ti dīpeti. Ime kho bhikkhave dve Tathāgataṃ nābbhācikkhantīti. (5)

27. Paṭicchannakammantassa bhikkhave dvinnāṃ gatīnaṃ aññatarā gati pāṭikaṅkhā nirayo vā tiracchānayoṇi vāti. Appaṭicchannakammantassa bhikkhave dvinnāṃ gatīnaṃ aññatarā gati pāṭikaṅkhā devā vā manussā vāti. (6)

1. Duggahītena (Sī)

28. Micchādiṭṭhikassa bhikkhave dvinnaṃ gatīnaṃ aññatarā gati paṭikaṅkhā nirayo vā tiracchānayoṇi vāti. (7)

29. Sammādiṭṭhikassa bhikkhave dvinnaṃ gatīnaṃ aññatarā gati paṭikaṅkhā devā vā manussā vāti. (8)

30. Dussīlassa bhikkhave dve paṭiggāhā nirayo vā tiracchānayoṇi vā, sīlavato bhikkhave dve paṭiggāhā devā vā manussā vāti¹. (9)

31. Dvāhaṃ bhikkhave atthavase sampassamāno araṇṇavanapatthāni² pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevāmi. Katame dve? Attano ca diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ sampassamāno, pacchimañca janataṃ anukampamāno. Ime kho ahaṃ bhikkhave dve atthavase sampassamāno araṇṇavanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevāmīti. (10)

32. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā vijjābhāgiyā. Katame dve? Samatho ca vipassanā ca. Samatho bhikkhave bhāvito kamattha³ manubhoti? Cittaṃ bhāvīyati. Cittaṃ bhāvitaṃ kamatthamanubhoti? Yo rāgo, so pahīyati. Vipassanā bhikkhave bhāvitā kamatthamanubhoti? Paññā bhāvīyati. Paññā bhāvitā kamatthamanubhoti? Yā avijjā, sā pahīyati. Rāgupakkiliṭṭhaṃ vā bhikkhave cittaṃ na vimuccati, avijjupakkiliṭṭhā vā paññā na bhāvīyati. Iti kho bhikkhave rāgavirāgā cetovimutti, avijjavirāgā paññāvimuttīti. (11)

Bālavaggo tatiyo.

4. Samacittavagga

33. Asappurisabhūmiñca vo bhikkhave desessāmi sappurisabhūmiñca, taṃ suṇātha sādhucaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosūṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca—

1. Devo vā manusso vāti (Ka)

2. Araṇṇe pavanapatthāni (Sī, I)

3. Kimattha (Syā, Kam), katamattha (Ka)

Katamā ca bhikkhave asappurisabhūmi? Asappuriso bhikkhave akataññū hoti akatavedī. Asabbhi hetam bhikkhave upaññātam, yadidaṃ akataññutā akataveditā. Kevalā esā bhikkhave asappurisabhūmi, yadidaṃ akataññutā akataveditā. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave kataññū hoti katavedī. Sabbhi hetam bhikkhave upaññātam, yadidaṃ kataññutā kataveditā. Kevalā esā bhikkhave sappurisabhūmi, yadidaṃ kataññutā kataveditāti. (1)

34. Dvinnāhaṃ bhikkhave na suppatikāraṃ vadāmi. Katamesaṃ dvinnaṃ? Mātu ca pitu ca. Ekena bhikkhave aṃsena mātaraṃ parihareyya, ekena aṃsena pitaraṃ parihareyya vassasatāyuko vassasatajīvī, so ca nesaṃ ucchādanaparimaddananhāpanasambāhanena, te ca tattheva muttakarīsaṃ cajeyyūṃ, na tveva bhikkhave mātāpitūnaṃ kataṃ vā hoti paṭikataṃ vā. Imissā ca bhikkhave mahāpathaviyā pahūtarattaratanāya¹ mātāpitāro issarādhipacce rajje patiṭṭhāpeyya, na tveva bhikkhave mātāpitūnaṃ kataṃ vā hoti paṭikataṃ vā. Tam kissa hetu? Bahukārā² bhikkhave mātāpitāro puttānaṃ āpādakā posakā, imassa lokassa dassetāro. Yo ca kho bhikkhave mātāpitāro assaddhe saddhāsampadāya samādapeti niveseti patiṭṭhāpeti, dussīle sīlasampadāya samādapeti niveseti patiṭṭhāpeti, maccharī cāgasampadāya samādapeti niveseti patiṭṭhāpeti, duppaññe paññāsampadāya samādapeti niveseti patiṭṭhāpeti. Ettāvatā kho bhikkhave mātāpitūnaṃ katañca hoti paṭikatañcāti³. (2)

35. Atha kho aññataro brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ -pa-ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kim vādī bhavaṃ Gotamo, kimakkhāyī”ti. Kiriyaṃ vādī cāhaṃ brāhmaṇa akiriyaṃ vādī cāti. Yathākathaṃ pana bhavaṃ Gotamo kiriyaṃ vādī ca akiriyaṃ vādī cāti.

Akiriyaṃ kho ahaṃ brāhmaṇa vadāmi kāyaduccaritassa vacīduccaritassa manoduccaritassa, anekavihitānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ

1. Pahūtasattaratanāya (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) tikanipāte mahāvagge dasamasuttaṭṭhāyānaṃ dassitapāḷiyā sameti.

2. Bahūpakārā (Ka)

3. Paṭikatañca atikatañcāti (Sī, I)

akiriyaṃ vadāmi. Kiriyañca kho ahaṃ brāhmaṇa vadāmi kāyasucaritassa vacīsucaritassa manosucaritassa, anikavihitānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ kiriyam vadāmi. Evaṃ kho ahaṃ brāhmaṇa kiriyavādī ca akiriyavādī cāti.

Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatanti. (3)

36. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kati nu kho bhante loke dakkhiṇeyyā, kattha ca dānaṃ dātabban”ti. Dve kho gahapati loke dakkhiṇeyyā sekho ca asekho ca. Ime kho gahapati dve loke dakkhiṇeyyā, ettha ca dānaṃ dātabbanti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna¹ Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca Satthā—

“Sekho asekho ca imasmiṃ loke,
Āhuneyyā yajamānānaṃ honti.

Te ujjubhūta² kāyena, vācāya uda cetasā.

Khettaṃ taṃ yajamānānaṃ, ettha dinnam mahapphalan”ti. (4)

37. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāriputto Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Pubbārāme Migāramātupāsāde. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi “āvuso bhikkhave”ti. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Sāriputto etadavoca “ajjhattasaṃyojanañca āvuso puggalaṃ desessāmi bahiddhāsaṃyojanañca, taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Sāriputto etadavoca “katamo cāvuso ajjhattasaṃyojano puggalo? Idhāvuso bhikkhu sīlavā hoti pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati

1. Vatvā (Sī, I) evamīdisesu ṭhānesu.

2. Ujjubhūta (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

ācāragocarasampanno aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā aññataram devanikāyaṃ upapajjati, so tato cuto āgāmī hoti āgantā itthattaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati āvuso ajjhattasaṃyojano puggalo āgāmī hoti āgantā itthattaṃ.

Katamo cāvuso bahiddhāsaṃyojano puggalo? Idhāvuso bhikkhu sīlavā hoti pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasampanno aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu so aññataram santaṃ cetovimuttiṃ upasampajja viharati, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā aññataram devanikāyaṃ upapajjati, so tato cuto anāgāmī hoti anāgantā itthattaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso bahiddhāsaṃyojano puggalo anāgāmī hoti anāgantā itthattaṃ.

Puna caparam āvuso bhikkhu sīlavā hoti -pa- samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu so kāmānaṃyeva nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. So bhavānaṃyeva nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. So taṇhākkhayāya paṭipanno hoti. So lobhakkhayāya paṭipanno hoti, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā aññataram devanikāyaṃ upapajjati, so tato cuto anāgāmī hoti anāgantā itthattaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso bahiddhāsaṃyojano puggalo anāgāmī hoti anāgantā itthattaṃ”ti.

Atha kho sambahulā samacittā devatā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho tā devatā Bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ “eso bhante āyasmā Sāriputto Pubbārāme Migāramātipāsāde bhikkhūnaṃ ajjhattasaṃyojanaṅca puggalaṃ deseti bahiddhāsaṃyojanaṅca, haṭṭhā bhante parisā, sādhu bhante Bhagavā yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṅhībhāvena. Atha kho Bhagavā seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samāñjitaṃ¹ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ

1. Sammiñjitaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

samiñjeyya. Evamevaṃ Jetavane antarahito Pubbārāme Migāramātupāsāde āyasmato Sāriputtassa sammukhe pāturahosi. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane. Āyasmāpi kho Sāriputto Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—

Idha Sāriputta sambahulā samacittā devatā yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ t̥hitā kho Sāriputta tā devatā maṃ etadavocum “eso bhante āyasmā Sāriputto Pubbārāme Migāramātupāsāde bhikkhūnaṃ ajjhattasaṃyojanañca puggalaṃ deseti bahiddhāsaṃyojanañca, haṭṭhā bhante parisā, sādhu bhante Bhagavā yena āyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti. Tā kho pana Sāriputta devatā dasapi hutvā vīsampi hutvā timsampi hutvā cattālīsampi hutvā paññāsampi hutvā saṭṭhipi hutvā āraggakoṭīnitudanamattepi tiṭṭhanti, na ca aññamaññaṃ byābādheṃti¹. Siyā kho pana² Sāriputta evamassa “tatha nūna tāsāṃ devatānaṃ tathācittaṃ bhāvitāṃ, yena tā devatā dasapi hutvā vīsampi hutvā timsampi hutvā cattālīsampi hutvā paññāsampi hutvā saṭṭhipi hutvā āraggakoṭīnitudanamattepi tiṭṭhanti, na ca aññamaññaṃ byābādheṃti”ti. Na kho panetaṃ Sāriputta evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Idheva kho Sāriputta tāsāṃ devatānaṃ tathācittaṃ bhāvitāṃ, yena tā devatā dasapi hutvā -pa- na ca aññamaññaṃ byābādheṃti. Tasmātiha Sāriputta evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “santindriyā bhavissāma santamānasā”ti. Evaṃ hi vo Sāriputta sikkhitabbaṃ. Santindriyānaṃ hi vo Sāriputta santamānasānaṃ santaṃyeva kāyakammaṃ bhavissati, santaṃ vacīkammaṃ, santaṃ manokammaṃ. Santaṃyeva upahāraṃ upaharissāma sabrahmacārīsūti, evaṃ hi vo Sāriputta sikkhitabbaṃ. Anassum kho Sāriputta aññatitthiyā paribbājakā, ye imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ nāssosuntī. (5)

38. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Mahākaccāno Varaṇāyaṃ viharati Bhaddasāritīre³. Atha kho Ārāmaḍaṇḍo brāhmaṇo yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā

1. Byābādheṃti (sabbattha)

2. Pana te (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Kaddamadahaṭṭīre (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

āyasmatā Mahākaccānena saddhim sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ katham
sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho
Ārāmaḍaṇḍo brāhmaṇo āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho
bho Kaccāna hetu ko paccayo, yena khattiyāpi khattiyehi vivadanti,
brāhmaṇāpi brāhmaṇehi vivadanti, gahapatikāpi gahapatikehi vivadantī”ti.
Kāmarāgābhinivesavinibandha¹ paligedhapariyuṭṭhānājhosānāhetu kho
brāhmaṇa khattiyāpi khattiyehi vivadanti, brāhmaṇāpi brāhmaṇehi vivadanti,
gahapatikāpi gahapatikehi vivadantīti.

Ko pana bho Kaccāna hetu ko paccayo, yena samaṇāpi samaṇehi
vivadantīti.

Diṭṭhirāgābhinivesavinibandhapaligedhapariyuṭṭhānājhosānāhetu kho
brāhmaṇa samaṇāpi samaṇehi vivadantīti.

Atthi pana bho Kaccāna koci lokasmim yo imaṃ ceva
kāmarāgābhinivesavinibandhapaligedhapariyuṭṭhānājhosānaṃ samatikkanto,
imaṃca diṭṭhirāgābhinivesavinibandhapaligedhapariyuṭṭhānājhosānaṃ
samatikkantoti. Atthi brāhmaṇa lokasmim yo imaṃ ceva
kāmarāgābhinivesavinibandhapaligedhapariyuṭṭhānājhosānaṃ samatikkanto,
imaṃca diṭṭhirāgābhinivesavinibandhapaligedhapariyuṭṭhānājhosānaṃ
samatikkantoti.

Ko pana so bho Kaccāna lokasmim, yo imaṃceva
kāmarāgābhinivesavinibandhapaligedhapariyuṭṭhānājhosānaṃ samatikkanto,
imaṃca diṭṭhirāgābhinivesavinibandhapaligedhapariyuṭṭhānājhosānaṃ
samatikkantoti. Atthi brāhmaṇa puratthimesu janapadesu Sāvattthī nāma
nagaraṃ, tattha so Bhagavā etarahi viharati Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho. So
hi brāhmaṇa Bhagavā imaṃceva
kāmarāgābhinivesavinibandhapaligedhapariyuṭṭhānājhosānaṃ samatikkanto,
imaṃca diṭṭhirāgābhinivesavinibandhapaligedhapariyuṭṭhānājhosānaṃ
samatikkantoti.

Evam vutte Ārāmaḍaṇḍo brāhmaṇo utṭhāyāsanaṃ ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ
karitvā dakkhiṇaṃ jāṇumaṇḍalaṃ pathaviyaṃ nihantvā yena Bhagavā
tenañjalim paṇāmetvā tikkhattuṃ udānaṃ udānesi—

1. Kāmarāgābhinivesavinibaddha (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

“Namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa, namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa, namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa, yo hi so Bhagavā imañceva kāmārāgābhinivesavinibandhapaligedhapariyuṭṭhānajhosānaṃ samatikkanto, imañca diṭṭhirāgābhinivesavinibandhapaligedhapariyuṭṭhānajhosānaṃ samatikkanto”ti.

Abhikkantaṃ bho Kaccāna, abhikkantaṃ bho Kaccāna, seyyathāpi bho Kaccāna nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya “cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti”ti. Evamevaṃ bhotā Kaccānena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bho Kaccāna taṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṃghañca, upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Kaccāno dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatanti. (6)

39. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Mahākaccāno Madhurāyaṃ viharati Gundāvane. Atha kho Kandarāyano¹ brāhmaṇo yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā Mahākaccānena saddhim -pa-ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Kandarāyano brāhmaṇo āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etadavoca “sutaṃ metaṃ bho Kaccāna na samaṇo Kaccāno brāhmaṇe jiṇṇe vuddhe mahallake addhagate vayo-anuppatte abhivādeti vā paccuṭṭheti vā āsanena vā nimanteti”ti. Tayidaṃ bho Kaccāna tatheva, na hi bhavaṃ Kaccāno brāhmaṇe jiṇṇe vuddhe mahallake addhagate vayo-anuppatte abhivādeti vā paccuṭṭheti vā āsanena vā nimanteti, tayidaṃ bho Kaccāna na sampannamevāti.

Atthi brāhmaṇa tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṃ Sammāsambuddhena vuddhabhūmi ca akkhātā daharabhūmi ca. Vuddho cepi brāhmaṇa hoti āsitiko vā nāvutiko vā vassasatiko vā jātiyā, so ca kāme paribhuñjati, kāmamajjhāvasati, kāmāpariḷāhena pariḍayhati, kāmavitakkehi khajjati, kāmāpariyesanāya ussuko. Atha kho so bālo na therotveva saṅkhyāṃ gacchati. Daharo cepi brāhmaṇa hoti yuvā susukāḷakeso bhadrēna yobbanena samannāgato paṭhamena

1. Kaṇḍarāyano (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

vayasā, so ca na kāme paribhuñjati, na kāmamajjhāvasati, na kāmaparilāhena pariḍayhati, na kāmavitakkehi khajjati, na kāmapariyesanāya ussuko. Atha kho so paṇḍito therotveva saṅkhyam gacchatīti.

Evam vutte Kandarāyano brāhmaṇo utthāyāsanaṃ ekamsam uttarāsaṅgam karitvā daharānaṃ sataṃ¹ bhikkhūnaṃ pāde sirasā vandati “vuddhā bhavanto vuddhabhūmiyaṃ ṭhitā, daharā mayam daharabhūmiyaṃ ṭhitā”ti.

Abhikkantaṃ bho Kaccāna -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Kaccāno dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatanti. (7)

40. Yasmiṃ bhikkhave samaye corā balavanto honti, rājāno tasmim samaye dubbalā honti. Tasmim bhikkhave samaye rañño na phāsu hoti atiyātuṃ vā niyyātuṃ vā paccantime vā janapade anusaññātuṃ, brāhmaṇagahapatikānampi tasmim samaye na phāsu hoti atiyātuṃ vā niyyātuṃ vā bāhirāni vā kammantāni paṭivekkhituṃ. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave yasmiṃ samaye pāpabhikkhū balavanto honti, pesalā bhikkhū tasmim samaye dubbalā honti. Tasmim bhikkhave samaye pesalā bhikkhū tuṇhībhūtā tuṇhībhūtāva saṅghamajjhe saṅkasāyanti². Paccantime vā janapade acchanti³, tayidaṃ bhikkhave hoti bahujanāhitāya bahujanāsukhāya bahuno janassa anathāya ahitāya dukkhāya devamanussānaṃ.

Yasmiṃ bhikkhave samaye rājāno balavanto honti, corā tasmim samaye dubbalā honti. Tasmim bhikkhave samaye rañño phāsu hoti atiyātuṃ vā niyyātuṃ vā paccantime vā janapade anusaññātuṃ, brāhmaṇagahapatikānampi tasmim samaye phāsu hoti atiyātuṃ vā niyyātuṃ vā bāhirāni vā kammantāni paṭivekkhituṃ. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave yasmiṃ samaye pesalā bhikkhū balavanto honti. Pāpabhikkhū tasmim samaye dubbalā honti. Tasmim bhikkhave samaye pāpabhikkhū tuṇhībhūtā tuṇhībhūtāva saṅghamajjhe saṅkasāyanti. Yena vā pana tena pakkamanti⁴. Tayidaṃ bhikkhave hoti bahujanahitāya bahujanāsukhāya bahuno janassa atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānanti. (8)

1. Sudam (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Saṅkamma jhāyanti (Ka), sañjhāyanti (Sī-Ṭṭha)

3. Bhajanti (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

4. Papatanti (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

41. Dvinnāhaṃ bhikkhave micchāpaṭipattiṃ na vaṇṇemi gihissa vā pabbajitassa vā. Gihī vā bhikkhave pabbajito vā micchāpaṭipanno micchāpaṭipattādhikaraṇahetu na ārādhako hoti ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.

Dvinnāhaṃ bhikkhave sammāpaṭipattiṃ vaṇṇemi gihissa vā pabbajitassa vā. Gihī vā bhikkhave pabbajito vā sammāpaṭipanno sammāpaṭipattādhikaraṇahetu ārādhako hoti ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalanti. (9)

42. Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū duggahitehi suttantehi byañjanappatirūpakehi atthañca dhammañca paṭibāhanti, te bhikkhave bhikkhū bahujanāhitāya paṭipannā bahujanāsukhāya bahuno janassa anattāya ahitāya dukkhāya devamanussānaṃ. Bahuñca te bhikkhave bhikkhū apuññaṃ pasavanti, te cimaṃ saddhammaṃ antaradhāpentī.

Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū suggahitehi suttantehi byañjanappatirūpakehi atthañca dhammañca anulomenti, te bhikkhave bhikkhū bahujanahitāya paṭipannā bahujanasukhāya bahuno janassa atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ. Bahuñca te bhikkhave bhikkhū puññaṃ pasavanti, te cimaṃ saddhammaṃ ṭhapentīti. (10)

Samacittavaggo catuttho.

5. Parisavagga

43. Dvemā bhikkhave parisā. Katamā dve? Uttānā ca parisā, gambhīrā ca parisā. Katamā ca bhikkhave uttānā parisā? Idha bhikkhave yassaṃ parisāyaṃ bhikkhū uddhatā honti unnaḷā capalā mukharā vikiṇṇavācā muṭṭhassatī asampajānā asamāhitā vibbhantacittā pākatindriyā. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave uttānā parisā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave gambhīrā parisā? Idha bhikkhave yassaṃ parisāyaṃ bhikkhū anuddhatā honti anunnaḷā acapalā amukharā avikiṇṇavācā upaṭṭhitassatī sampajānā samāhitā ekaggacittā samvutindriyā. Ayaṃ

vuccati bhikkhave gambhīrā parisā. Imā kho bhikkhave dve parisā. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imāsaṃ dvinnaṃ parisānaṃ yadidaṃ gambhīrā parisāti. (1)

44. Dvemā bhikkhave parisā. Katamā dve? Vaggā ca parisā, samaggā ca parisā. Katamā ca bhikkhave vaggā parisā? Idha bhikkhave yassaṃ parisāyaṃ bhikkhū bhaṇḍana-jātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudantā viharanti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave vaggā parisā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave samaggā parisā? Idha bhikkhave yassaṃ parisāyaṃ bhikkhū samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharanti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave samaggā parisā. Imā kho bhikkhave dve parisā. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imāsaṃ dvinnaṃ parisānaṃ yadidaṃ samaggā parisāti. (2)

45. Dvemā bhikkhave parisā. Katamā dve? Anaggavatī ca parisā, aggavatī ca parisā. Katamā ca bhikkhave anaggavatī parisā? Idha bhikkhave yassaṃ parisāyaṃ therā bhikkhū bāhulikā¹ honti sāthalikā, okkamane pubbaṅgamā, paviveke nikkhattadhurā, na vīriyaṃ ārabhanti appattassa pattiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya, tesam pacchimā janatā diṭṭhinugatiṃ āpajjati. Sāpi hoti bāhulikā sāthalikā, okkamane pubbaṅgamā, paviveke nikkhattadhurā, na vīriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave anaggavatī parisā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave aggavatī parisā? Idha bhikkhave yassaṃ parisāyaṃ therā bhikkhū na bāhulikā honti na sāthalikā, okkamane nikkhattadhurā, paviveke pubbaṅgamā, vīriyaṃ ārabhanti appattassa pattiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Tesam pacchimā janatā diṭṭhānugatiṃ āpajjati. Sāpi hoti na bāhulikā na sāthalikā, okkamane nikkhattadhurā, paviveke pubbaṅgamā, vīriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave aggavatī parisā. Imā kho bhikkhave

1. Bāhullikā (Syā, Kam, Ka) Ṭikā oloketabbā.

dve parisā. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imāsaṃ dvinnaṃ parisānaṃ yadidaṃ aggavatī parisāti. (3)

46. Dvemā bhikkhave parisā. Katamā dve? Anariyā ca parisā, ariyā ca parisā. Katamā ca bhikkhave anariyā parisā? Idha bhikkhave yassaṃ parisāyaṃ bhikkhū “idaṃ dukkhan”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, “ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodho”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave anariyā parisā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave ariyā parisā? Idha bhikkhave yassaṃ parisāyaṃ bhikkhū “idaṃ dukkhan”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, ayaṃ “dukkhasamudayo”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodho”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyā parisā. Imā kho bhikkhave dve parisā. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imāsaṃ dvinnaṃ parisānaṃ yadidaṃ ariyā parisāti. (4)

47. Dvemā bhikkhave parisā. Katamā dve? Parisākaṣaṭṭha ca parisāmaṇḍo ca. Katamo ca bhikkhave parisākaṣaṭṭha? Idha bhikkhave yassaṃ parisāyaṃ bhikkhū chandāgatiṃ gacchanti, dosāgatiṃ gacchanti, mohāgatiṃ gacchanti, bhayāgatiṃ gacchanti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave parisākaṣaṭṭha.

Katamo ca bhikkhave parisāmaṇḍo? Idha bhikkhave yassaṃ parisāyaṃ bhikkhū na chandāgatiṃ gacchanti, na dosāgatiṃ gacchanti, na mohāgatiṃ gacchanti, na bhayāgatiṃ gacchanti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave parisāmaṇḍo. Imā kho bhikkhave dve parisā. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imāsaṃ dvinnaṃ parisānaṃ yadidaṃ parisāmaṇḍoti. (5)

48. Dvemā bhikkhave parisā. Katamā dve? Okkācitavinītā parisā nopāṭipucchāvinītā, paṭipucchāvinītā parisā no-okkācitavinītā. Katamā ca bhikkhave okkācitavinītā parisā nopāṭipucchāvinītā? Idha bhikkhave yassaṃ parisāyaṃ bhikkhū ye te suttantā Tathāgatabhāsītā

gambhīrā gambhīratthā lokuttarā suññatāpaṭisaṃyuttā, tesu bhaññamānesu na sussūsanti, na sotam odahanti, na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhapenti, na ca te dhamme uggahetabbaṃ pariyāpuṇitabbaṃ maññanti. Ye pana te suttantā kavitā¹ kāveyyā cittakkharā cittabyañjanā bāhirakā sāvakabhāsītā, tesu bhaññamānesu sussūsanti, sotam odahanti, aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhapenti, te dhamme uggahetabbaṃ pariyāpuṇitabbaṃ maññanti. Te ca taṃ dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇitvā na ceva aññamaññaṃ paṭipucchanti, na ca paṭivicaranti “idaṃ kathaṃ, imassa ko attho”ti. Te avivaṭaṅgeva na vivaranti, anuttānīkātāñca na uttānīkaronti, anekavihitesu ca kaṅkhāṭhānīyesu dhammesu kaṅkhaṃ nappaṭivinodenti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave okkācitavinītā parisā nopātipucchāvinītā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave paṭipucchāvinītā parisā no-okkācitavinītā? Idha bhikkhave yassaṃ parisāyaṃ bhikkhū ye te suttantā kavitā kāveyyā cittakkharā cittabyañjanā bāhirakā sāvakabhāsītā, tesu bhaññamānesu na sussūsanti, na sotam odahanti, na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhapenti, na ca te dhamme uggahetabbaṃ pariyāpuṇitabbaṃ maññanti. Ye pana te suttantā Tathāgatabhāsītā gambhīrā gambhīratthā lokuttarā suññatāpaṭisaṃyuttā, tesu bhaññamānesu sussūsanti, sotam odahanti, aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhapenti, te ca dhamme uggahetabbaṃ pariyāpuṇitabbaṃ maññanti. Te taṃ dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇitvā aññamaññaṃ paṭipucchanti, paṭivicaranti “idaṃ kathaṃ, imassa ko attho”ti. Te avivaṭaṅgeva vivaranti, anuttānīkātāñca uttānīkaronti, anekavihitesu ca kaṅkhāṭhānīyesu dhammesu kaṅkhaṃ paṭivinodenti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave paṭipucchāvinītā parisā no-okkācitavinītā. Imā kho bhikkhave dve parisā. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imāsaṃ dvinnāṃ parisānaṃ yadidaṃ paṭipucchāvinītā parisā no-okkācitavinītāti. (6)

49. Dvemā bhikkhave parisā. Katamā dve? Āmisagaru parisā nosaddhammagaru, saddhammagaru parisā no-āmisagaru. Katamā ca bhikkhave āmisagaru parisā nosaddhammagaru? Idha bhikkhave yassaṃ parisāyaṃ bhikkhū gihīnaṃ odātavasanānaṃ sammukhā aññamaññaṃ vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti “asuko bhikkhu ubhatobhāgavimutto, asuko paññāvimutto, asuko

1. Kavikatā (sabbattha) Ṭikā oloketabbā.

kāyasakkhī, asuko duṭṭhippatto, asuko saddhāvimutto, asuko dhammānusārī, asuko saddhānusārī, asuko sīlavā kalyāṇadhammo, asuko dussīlo pāpadhammo”ti. Te tena lābhaṃ labhanti, te taṃ lābhaṃ labhitvā gathitā¹ mucchitā ajjhoppānā² anādīnavadassāvino anissaraṇapaññā paribhuñjanti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave āmisagaru parisā nosaddhammagaru.

Katamā ca bhikkhave saddhammagaru parisā no-āmisagaru? Idha bhikkhave yassaṃ parisāyaṃ bhikkhū gihīnaṃ odātavasanānaṃ sammukhā aññamaññassa vaṇṇaṃ na bhāsanti “asuko bhikkhu ubhatobhāgavimutto, asuko paññāvimutto, asuko kāyasakkhī, asuko diṭṭhippatto, asuko saddhāvimutto, asuko dhammānusārī, asuko saddhānusārī, asuko sīlavā kalyāṇadhammo, asuko dussīlo pāpadhammo”ti. Te tena lābhaṃ labhanti, te taṃ lābhaṃ labhitvā agathitā amucchitā anajjhosannā ādīnavadassāvino nissaraṇapaññā paribhuñjanti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave saddhammagaru parisā no-āmisagaru. Imā kho bhikkhave dve parisā. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imāsaṃ dvinnaṃ parisānaṃ yadidaṃ saddhammagaru parisā no-āmisagarūti. (7)

50. Dvemā bhikkhave parisā. Katamā dve? Visamā ca parisā, samā ca parisā. Katamā ca bhikkhave visamā parisā? Idha bhikkhave yassaṃ parisāyaṃ adhammakammāni pavattanti, dhammakammāni nappavattanti, avinayakammāni pavattanti, vinayakammāni nappavattanti. Adhammakammāni dippanti, dhammakammāni na dippanti. Avinayakammāni dippanti, vinayakammāni na dippanti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave visamā parisā. ()³

Katamā ca bhikkhave samā parisā? Idha bhikkhave yassaṃ parisāyaṃ dhammakammāni pavattanti, adhammakammāni nappavattanti, vinayakammāni pavattanti, avinayakammāni nappavattanti. Dhammakammāni dippanti, adhammakammāni na dippanti. Vinayakammāni dippanti, avinayakammāni na dippanti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave

1. Gadhitā (Ka)

2. Ajjhosānā (Ka), anajjhoppānā (Sī, Syā, Ka) tikanipāte Kusināravagge paṭhamasuttaṭṭikā oloketabbā.

3. (Visamattā bhikkhave parisāya adhammakammāni pavattanti, ... vinayakammāni na dippanti.) (Sī, I)

samā parisā. ()¹ Imā kho bhikkhave dve parisā. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imāsaṃ dvinnaṃ parisānaṃ yadidaṃ samā parisāti. (8)

51. Dvemā bhikkhave parisā. Katamā dve? Adhammikā ca parisā, dhammikā ca parisā -pa-. Imā kho bhikkhave dve parisā. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imāsaṃ dvinnaṃ parisānaṃ yadidaṃ dhammikā parisāti. (9)

52. Dvemā bhikkhave parisā. Katamā dve? Adhammavādinī ca parisā, dhammavādinī ca parisā. Katamā ca bhikkhave adhammavādinī parisā, idha bhikkhave yassaṃ parisāyaṃ bhikkhū adhikaraṇaṃ ādiyanti dhammikaṃ vā adhammikaṃ vā, te taṃ adhikaraṇaṃ ādiyitvā na ceva aññamaññaṃ saññāpentī, na ca saññattim upagacchantī, na ca nijjhāpentī, na ca nijjhattim upagacchantī. Te asaññattibalā anijjhattibalā appaṭinissaggamantino tameva adhikaraṇaṃ thāmasā parāmāsā² abhinivissa voharanti “idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave adhammavādinī parisā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave dhammavādinī parisā? Idha bhikkhave yassaṃ parisāyaṃ bhikkhū adhikaraṇaṃ ādiyanti dhammikaṃ vā adhammikaṃ vā, te taṃ adhikaraṇaṃ ādiyitvā aññamaññaṃ saññāpentī ceva saññattiṅca upagacchantī, nijjhāpentī ceva nijjhattiṅca upagacchantī. Te saññattibalā nijjhattibalā paṭinissaggamantino na tameva adhikaraṇaṃ thāmasā parāmāsā abhinivissa voharanti “idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhammavādinī parisā. Imā kho bhikkhave dve parisā. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imāsaṃ dvinnaṃ parisānaṃ yadidaṃ dhammavādinī parisāti. (10)

Parisavaggo pañcamaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Uttānā Vaggā Aggavatī, Ariyā Kasaṭo ca pañcamaṃ.

Okkācīta-āmisāñceva, Visamā Adhammādhhammiyena cāti.

Paṭhamo paṇṇāsako samatto.

1. (Samattā bhikkhave parisāya dhammakammāni pavattanti, ... avinayakammāni na dippanti.) (Sī, I)

2. Parāmassa (Sī, I)

2. Dutiyapaṇṇāsaka

(6) 1. Puggalavagga

53. Dveme bhikkhave puggalā loke uppajjamānā uppajjanti bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya bahuno janassa atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānam. Katame dve? Tathāgato ca Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho, rājā ca cakkavattī. Ime kho bhikkhave dve puggalā loke uppajjamānā uppajjanti bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya bahuno janassa atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānanti. (1)

54. Dveme bhikkhave puggalā loke uppajjamānā uppajjanti acchariyamanussā. Katame dve? Tathāgato ca Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho, rājā ca cakkavattī. Ime kho bhikkhave dve puggalā loke uppajjamānā uppajjanti acchariyamanussāti. (2)

55. Dvinnam bhikkhave puggalānam kālakiriyā bahuno janassa anutappā hoti. Katamesam dvinnam? Tathāgatassa ca Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa, rañño ca cakkavattissa. Imesam kho bhikkhave dvinnam puggalānam kālakiriyā bahuno janassa anutappā hotīti. (3)

56. Dveme bhikkhave thūpārahā. Katame dve? Tathāgato ca Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho, rājā ca cakkavattī. Ime kho bhikkhave dve thūpārahāti. (4)

57. Dveme bhikkhave Buddhā. Katame dve? Tathāgato ca Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho, Paccekabuddho ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve Buddhāti. (5)

58. Dveme bhikkhave asaniyā phalantiyā na santasanti. Katame dve? Bhikkhu ca khīṇāsavo, hatthājānīyo ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve asaniyā phalantiyā na santasantīti. (6)

59. Dveme bhikkhave asaniyā phalantiyā na santasanti. Katame dve? Bhikkhu ca khīṇāsavo, assājānīyo ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve asaniyā phalantiyā na santasantīti. (7)

60. Dveme bhikkhave asaniyā phalantiyā na santasanti. Katame dve? Bhikkhu ca khīṇāsavo, sīho ca migarājā. Ime kho bhikkhave dve asaniyā phalantiyā na santasantīti. (8)

61. Dveme bhikkhave atthavase sampassamānā kimpurisā mānusiṃ vācaṃ na bhāsanti. Katame dve? Mā ca musā bhaṇimhā, mā ca param abhūtena abbhācikkhimhāti. Ime kho bhikkhave dve atthavase sampassamānā kimpurisā mānusiṃ vācaṃ na bhāsantīti. (9)

62. Dvinnam dhammānam bhikkhave atitto appaṭivāno mātugāmo kālam karoti. Katamesam dvinnam? Methunasamāpattiyā ca vijāyanassa ca. Imesam kho bhikkhave dvinnam dhammānam atitto appaṭivāno mātugāmo kālam karotīti. (10)

63. Asantasannivāsaṅca vo bhikkhave desessāmi santasannivāsaṅca, tam suṇātha, sādhuṅca manasi karotha bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Kathaṅca bhikkhave asantasannivāso hoti, kathaṅca asanto sannivasanti? Idha bhikkhave therassa bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti “theropi maṃ na vadeyya, majjhimopi maṃ na vadeyya, navopi maṃ na vadeyya. Therampāhaṃ na vadeyyaṃ, majjhimampāhaṃ na vadeyyaṃ, navampāhaṃ na vadeyyaṃ. Thero cepi maṃ vadeyya, ahitānukampī maṃ vadeyya no hitānukampī. “No”ti naṃ vadeyyaṃ, viheṭṭheyyaṃ¹, passampissa nappaṭikareyyaṃ. Majjhimo cepi maṃ vadeyya -pa-. Navo cepi maṃ vadeyya, ahitānukampī maṃ vadeyya no hitānukampī. “No”ti naṃ vadeyyaṃ, viheṭṭheyyaṃ, passampissa nappaṭikareyyaṃ”. Majjhimassapi bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti -pa-. Navassapi bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti “theropi maṃ na vadeyya, majjhimopi maṃ na vadeyya, navopi maṃ na vadeyya. Therampāhaṃ na vadeyyaṃ, majjhimampāhaṃ na vadeyyaṃ, navampāhaṃ na vadeyyaṃ. Thero cepi maṃ vadeyya, ahitānukampī maṃ vadeyya no hitānukammī. “No”ti naṃ vadeyyaṃ, viheṭṭheyyaṃ, passampissa nappaṭikareyyaṃ. Majjhimo cepi maṃ vadeyya, navo cepi

1. Viheseyyaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

maṃ vadeyya, ahitānukampī maṃ vadeyya no hitānukampī. “No”ti maṃ vadeyyaṃ, viheṭṭheyyaṃ, passampissa nappaṭikareyyaṃ”. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave asantasannivāso hoti, evañca asanto sannivasanti.

Kathañca bhikkhave santasannivāso hoti, kathañca santo sannivasanti. Idha bhikkhave therassa bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti “theropi maṃ vadeyya, majjhimopi maṃ vadeyya, navopi maṃ vadeyya. Therampāhaṃ vadeyyaṃ, majjhimampāhaṃ vadeyyaṃ, navampāhaṃ vadeyyaṃ. Thero cepi maṃ vadeyya, hitānukampī maṃ vadeyya no ahitānukampī. “Sādhū”ti maṃ vadeyyaṃ, na maṃ viheṭṭheyyaṃ, passampissa paṭikareyyaṃ. Majjhimo cepi maṃ vadeyya -pa-. Navo cepi maṃ vadeyya, hitānukampī maṃ vadeyya no ahitānukampī. “Sādhū”ti maṃ vadeyyaṃ, na maṃ viheṭṭheyyaṃ, passampissa paṭikareyyaṃ”. Majjhimassapi bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti -pa-. Navassapi bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti “theropi maṃ vadeyya, majjhimopi maṃ vadeyya, navopi maṃ vadeyya. Therampāhaṃ vadeyyaṃ, majjhimampāhaṃ vadeyyaṃ, navampāhaṃ vadeyyaṃ. Thero cepi maṃ vadeyya, hitānukampī maṃ vadeyya, no ahitānukampī. “Sādhū”ti maṃ vadeyyaṃ, na maṃ viheṭṭheyyaṃ, passampissa paṭikareyyaṃ. Majjhimo cepi maṃ vadeyya -pa-. Navo cepi maṃ vadeyya, hitānukampī maṃ vadeyya no ahitānukampī. “Sādhū”ti maṃ vadeyyaṃ, na maṃ viheṭṭheyyaṃ, passampissa paṭikareyyaṃ”. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave santasannivāso hoti, evañca santo sannivasantīti. (11)

64. Yasmiṃ bhikkhave adhikaraṇe ubhato vacīsaṃsāro diṭṭhipaḷāso cetaso āghāto appaccayo anabhiraddhi ajjhataṃ avūpasantaṃ hoti, tasmetaṃ bhikkhave adhikaraṇe pāṭikaṅkhaṃ—dīghattāya kharattāya vāḷattāya saṃvattissati, bhikkhū ca na phāsum¹ viharissanti. Yasmiñca kho bhikkhave adhikaraṇe ubhato vacīsaṃsāro diṭṭhipaḷāso cetaso āghāto appaccayo anabhiraddhi ajjhataṃ suvūpasantaṃ hoti, tasmetaṃ bhikkhave adhikaraṇe pāṭikaṅkhaṃ—na dīghattāya kharattāya vāḷattāya saṃvattissati, bhikkhū ca phāsum viharissantīti. (12)

Puggalavaggo paṭhamo.

(7) 2. Sukhavagga

65. Dvemāni bhikkhave sukhāni. Katamāni dve? Gihisukhañca pabbajitasukhañca. Imāni kho bhikkhave dve sukhāni. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ dvinnaṃ sukhānaṃ yadidaṃ pabbajitasukhanti. (1)

66. Dvemāni bhikkhave sukhāni. Katamāni dve? Kāmasukhañca nekkhammasukhañca. Imāni kho bhikkhave dve sukhāni. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ dvinnaṃ sukhānaṃ yadidaṃ nekkhammasukhanti. (2)

67. Dvemāni bhikkhave sukhāni. Katamāni dve? Upadhisukhañca nirupadhisukhañca. Imāni kho bhikkhave dve sukhāni. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ dvinnaṃ sukhānaṃ yadidaṃ nirupadhisukhanti. (3)

68. Dvemāni bhikkhave sukhāni. Katamāni dve? Sāsavasukhañca anāsavasukhañca. Imāni kho bhikkhave dve sukhāni. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ dvinnaṃ sukhānaṃ yadidaṃ anāsavasukhanti. (4)

69. Dvemāni bhikkhave sukhāni. Katamāni dve? Sāmisañca sukhaṃ, nirāmisañca sukhaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave dve sukhāni. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ dvinnaṃ sukhānaṃ yadidaṃ nirāmisam sukhanti. (5)

70. Dvemāni bhikkhave sukhāni. Katamāni dve? Ariyasukhañca anariyasukhañca. Imāni kho bhikkhave dve sukhāni. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ dvinnaṃ sukhānaṃ yadidaṃ ariyasukhanti. (6)

71. Dvemāni bhikkhave sukhāni. Katamāni dve? Kāyikañca sukhaṃ, cetasikañca sukhaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave dve sukhāni. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ dvinnaṃ sukhānaṃ yadidaṃ cetasikam sukhanti. (7)

72. Dvemāni bhikkhave sukhāni. Katamāni dve? Sappītikañca sukhaṃ, nippītikañca sukhaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave dve sukhāni. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ dvinnaṃ sukhānaṃ yadidaṃ nippītikam sukhanti. (8)

73. Dvemāni bhikkhave sukhāni. Katamāni dve? Sātasukhañca upekkhāsukhañca. Imāni kho bhikkhave dve sukhāni. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ dvinnaṃ sukhānaṃ yadidaṃ upekkhāsukhanti. (9)

74. Dvemāni bhikkhave sukhāni. Katamāni dve? Samādhisukhañca asamādhisukhañca. Imāni kho bhikkhave dve sukhāni. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ dvinnaṃ sukhānaṃ yadidaṃ samādhisukhanti. (10)

75. Dvemāni bhikkhave sukhāni. Katamāni dve? Sappītikārammaṇaṇca sukhaṃ, nippītikārammaṇaṇca sukhaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave dve sukhāni. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ dvinnaṃ sukhānaṃ yadidaṃ nippītikārammaṇaṇca sukhanti. (11)

76. Dvemāni bhikkhave sukhāni. Katamāni dve? Sātārammaṇaṇca sukhaṃ, upekkhārammaṇaṇca sukhaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave dve sukhāni. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ dvinnaṃ sukhānaṃ yadidaṃ upekkhārammaṇaṇca sukhanti. (12)

77. Dvemāni bhikkhave sukhāni. Katamāni dve? Rūpārammaṇaṇca sukhaṃ, arūpārammaṇaṇca sukhaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave dve sukhāni. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ dvinnaṃ sukhānaṃ yadidaṃ arūpārammaṇaṇca sukhanti. (13)

Sukhavaggo dutiyo.

(8) 3. Sanimittavagga

78. Sanimittā bhikkhave uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā, no animittā, tasseva nimittassa pahānā evaṃ te pāpakā akusalā dhammā na hontīti. (1)

79. Sanidānā bhikkhave uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā, no anidānā, tasseva nidānassa pahānā evaṃ te pāpakā akusalā dhammā na hontīti. (2)

80. Sahetukā bhikkhave uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā, no ahetukā, tasseva hetussa pahānā evaṃ te pāpakā akusalā dhammā na hontīti. (3)

81. Sasaṅkhārā bhikkhave uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā, no asaṅkhārā, tesamyeva saṅkhārānaṃ pahānā evaṃ te pāpakā akusalā dhammā na hontīti. (4)

82. Sappaccayā bhikkhave uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā, no appaccayā, tasseva paccayassa pahānā evaṃ te pāpakā akusalā dhammā na hontīti. (5)

83. Sarūpā bhikkhave uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā, no arūpā, tasseva rūpassa pahānā evaṃ te pāpakā akusalā dhammā na hontīti. (6)

84. Svedanā bhikkhave uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā, no avedanā, tassāyeva vedanāya pahānā evaṃ te pāpakā akusalā dhammā na hontīti. (7)

85. Sasaññā bhikkhave uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā, no asaññā, tassāyeva saññāya pahānā evaṃ te pāpakā akusalā dhammā na hontīti. (8)

86. Saviññāṇā bhikkhave uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā, no aviññāṇā, tasseva viññāṇassa pahānā evaṃ te pāpakā akusalā dhammā na hontīti. (9)

87. Saṅkhatārammaṇā bhikkhave uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā, no asaṅkhatārammaṇā, tasseva saṅkhatassa pahānā evaṃ te pāpakā akusalā dhammā na hontīti. (10)

Sanimittavaggo tatiyo.

(9) 4. Dhammavagga

88. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Cetovimutti ca paññāvimutti ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammāti. (1)

89. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Paggāho ca avikkhepo ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammāti. (2)

90. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Nāmañca rūpañca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammāti. (3)

91. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Vijjā ca vimutti ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammāti. (4)

92. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Bhavadiṭṭhi ca vibhavadiṭṭhi ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammāti. (5)

93. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Ahirikañca anottappañca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammāti. (6)

94. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Hirī ca ottappañca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammāti. (7)

95. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Dovacassatā ca pāpamittatā ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammāti. (8)

96. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Sovacassatā ca kalyāṇamittatā ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammāti. (9)

97. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Dhātukusalatā ca manasikāraḥkusalatā ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammāti. (10)

98. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Āpattikusalatā ca āpattivuṭṭhānakusalatā ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammāti. (11)

Dhammavaggo catuttho.

(10) 5. Bālavagga

99. Dveme bhikkhave bālā. Katame dve? Yo ca anāgataṃ bhāraṃ vahati, yo ca āgataṃ bhāraṃ na vahati. Ime kho bhikkhave dve bālāti. (1)

100. Dveme bhikkhave paṇḍitā. Katame dve? Yo ca anāgataṃ bhāraṃ na vahatī, yo ca āgataṃ bhāraṃ vahatī. Ime kho bhikkhave dve paṇḍitāti.

(2)

101. Dveme bhikkhave bālā. Katame dve? Yo ca akappiye kappiyasaññī, yo ca kappiye akappiyasaññī. Ime kho bhikkhave dve bālāti.

(3)

102. Dveme bhikkhave paṇḍitā. Katame dve? Yo ca akappiye akappiyasaññī, yo ca kappiye kappiyasaññī. Ime kho bhikkhave dve paṇḍitāti. (4)

103. Dveme bhikkhave bālā. Katame dve? Yo ca anāpattiyā āpattisaññī, yo ca āpattiyā anāpattisaññī. Ime kho bhikkhave dve bālāti. (5)

104. Dveme bhikkhave paṇḍitā. Katame dve? Yo ca anāpattiyā anāpattisaññī, yo ca āpattiyā āpattisaññī. Ime kho bhikkhave dve paṇḍitāti.

(6)

105. Dveme bhikkhave bālā. Katame dve? Yo ca adhamme dhammasaññī, yo ca dhamme adhammasaññī. Ime kho bhikkhave dve bālāti.

(7)

106. Dveme bhikkhave paṇḍitā. Katame dve? Yo ca dhamme dhammasaññī, yo ca adhamme adhammasaññī. Ime kho bhikkhave dve paṇḍitāti. (8)

107. Dveme bhikkhave bālā. Katame dve? Yo ca avinaye vinayasaññī, yo ca vinaye avinayasaññī. Ime kho bhikkhave dve bālāti. (9)

108. Dveme bhikkhave paṇḍitā. Katame dve? Yo ca avinaye avinayasaññī, yo ca vinaye vinayasaññī. Ime kho bhikkhave dve paṇḍitāti.

(10)

109. Dvinnam bhikkhave āsavā vaḍḍhanti. Katamesam dvinnam? Yo ca na kukkucāyitabbam kukkucāyati, yo ca kukkucāyitabbam na kukkucāyati. Imesam kho bhikkhave dvinnam āsavā vaḍḍhantīti. (11)

110. Dvinnam bhikkhave āsavā na vaḍḍhanti. Katamesam dvinnam? Yo ca na kukkucāyitabbam na kukkucāyati, yo ca kukkucāyitabbam kukkucāyati. Imesam kho bhikkhave dvinnam āsavā na vaḍḍhantīti. (12)

111. Dvinnam bhikkhave āsavā vaḍḍhanti. Katamesam dvinnam? Yo ca akappiye kappiyasaññī, yo ca kappiye akappiyasaññī. Imesam kho bhikkhave dvinnam āsavā vaḍḍhantīti. (13)

112. Dvinnam bhikkhave āsavā na vaḍḍhanti. Katamesam dvinnam? Yo ca akappiye akappiyasaññī, yo ca kappiye kappiyasaññī. Imesam kho bhikkhave dvinnam āsavā na vaḍḍhantīti. (14)

113. Dvinnam bhikkhave āsavā vaḍḍhanti. Katamesam dvinnam? Yo ca āpattiyā anāpattisaññī yo ca anāpattiyā āpattisaññī. Imesam kho bhikkhave dvinnam āsavā vaḍḍhantīti. (15)

114. Dvinnam bhikkhave āsavā na vaḍḍhanti. Katamesam dvinnam? Yo ca āpattiyā āpattisaññī, yo ca anāpattiyā anāpattisaññī. Imesam kho bhikkhave dvinnam āsavā na vaḍḍhantīti. (16)

115. Dvinnam bhikkhave āsavā vaḍḍhanti. Katamesam dvinnam? Yo ca adhamme dhammasaññī, yo ca dhamme adhammasaññī. Imesam kho bhikkhave dvinnam āsavā vaḍḍhantīti. (17)

116. Dvinnam bhikkhave āsavā na vaḍḍhanti. Katamesam dvinnam? Yo ca dhamme dhammasaññī, yo ca adhamme adhammasaññī. Imesam kho bhikkhave dvinnam āsavā na vaḍḍhantīti. (18)

117. Dvinnam bhikkhave āsavā vaḍḍhanti. Katamesam dvinnam? Yo ca avinaye vinayasaññī, yo ca vinaye avinayasaññī. Imesam kho bhikkhave dvinnam āsavā vaḍḍhantīti. (19)

118. Dvinnam bhikkhave āsavā na vaḍḍhanti. Katamesam dvinnam? Yo ca avinaye avinayasaññī, yo ca vinaye vinayasaññī. Imesam kho bhikkhave dvinnam āsavā na vaḍḍhantīti. (20)

Bālavaggo pañcama.

Dutiyo paṇṇāsako samatto.

3. Tatiyapaṇṇāsaka

(11) 1. Āsāduppajahavagga

119. Dvemā bhikkhave āsā duppajahā. Katamā dve? Lābhāsā ca jīvitāsā ca. Imā kho bhikkhave dve āsā duppajahāti. (1)

120. Dveme bhikkhave puggalā dullabhā lokasmim. Katame dve? Yo ca pubbakārī, yo ca kataññū katavedī. Ime kho bhikkhave dve puggalā dullabhā lokasminti. (2)

121. Dveme bhikkhave puggalā dullabhā lokasmim. Katame dve? Titto ca tappetā ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve puggalā dullabhā lokasminti. (3)

122. Dveme bhikkhave puggalā duttappayā. Katame dve? Yo ca laddhaṃ laddhaṃ nikkhipati, yo ca laddhaṃ laddhaṃ vissajjeti. Ime kho bhikkhave dve puggalā duttappayāti. (4)

123. Dveme bhikkhave puggalā sutappayā. Katame dve? Yo ca laddhaṃ laddhaṃ na nikkhipati, yo ca laddhaṃ laddhaṃ na vissajjeti. Ime kho bhikkhave dve puggalā sutappayāti. (5)

124. Dveme bhikkhave paccayā rāgassa uppādāya. Katame dve? Subhanimittaṅca, ayoniso ca manasikāro. Ime kho bhikkhave dve paccayā rāgassa uppādāyāti. (6)

125. Dveme bhikkhave paccayā dosassa uppādāya. Katame dve? Paṭighanimittaṅca, ayoniso ca manasikāro. Ime kho bhikkhave dve paccayā dosassa uppādāyāti. (7)

126. Dveme bhikkhave paccayā micchādiṭṭhiyā uppādāya. Katame dve? Parato ca ghoso, ayoniso ca manasikāro. Ime kho bhikkhave dve paccayā micchādiṭṭhiyā uppādāyāti. (8)

127. Dveme bhikkhave paccayā sammādiṭṭhiyā uppādāya. Katame dve? Parato ca ghoso, yoniso ca manasikāro. Ime kho bhikkhave dve paccayā sammādiṭṭhiyā uppādāyāti. (9)

128. Dvemā bhikkhave āpattiyo. Katamā dve? Lahukā ca āpatti, garukā ca āpatti. Imā kho bhikkhave dve āpattiyoti. (10)

129. Dvemā bhikkhave āpattiyo. Katamā dve? Duṭṭhullā ca āpatti, aduṭṭhullā ca āpatti. Imā kho bhikkhave dve āpattiyoti. (11)

130. Dvemā bhikkhave āpattiyo. Katamā dve? Sāvasesā ca āpatti, anavasesā ca āpatti. Imā kho bhikkhave dve āpattiyoti. (12)

Āsāduppajahavaggo paṭhamo.

(12) 2. Āyācanavagga

131. Saddho bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ sammā āyācamāno āyāceyya “tādiso homi, yādisā Sāriputtamoggallānā”ti. Esā bhikkhave tulā etaṃ pamāṇaṃ mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yadidaṃ Sāriputtamoggallānāti. (1)

132. Saddhā bhikkhave bhikkhunī evaṃ sammā āyācamānā āyāceyya “tādisī homi, yādisī Khemā ca bhikkhunī Uppalavaṇṇā cā”ti. Esā bhikkhave tulā etaṃ pamāṇaṃ mama sāvikānaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ yadidaṃ Khemā ca bhikkhunī Uppalavaṇṇā cāti. (2)

133. Saddho bhikkhave upāsako evaṃ sammā āyācamāno āyāceyya “tādiso homi, yādiso Citto ca gahapati, Hatthako ca Āḷavako”ti. Esā bhikkhave tulā etaṃ pamāṇaṃ mama sāvakānaṃ upāsakānaṃ yadidaṃ Citto ca gahapati, Hatthako ca Āḷavakoti. (3)

134. Saddhā bhikkhave upāsikā evaṃ sammā āyācamānā āyāceyya “tādisī homi, yādisī Khujjuttarā ca upāsikā, Veḷukaṇḍakiyā¹ ca Nandamātā”ti. Esā bhikkhave tulā etaṃ pamāṇaṃ mama sāvikanāṃ upāsikānaṃ yadidaṃ Khujjuttarā ca upāsikā, Veḷukaṇḍakiyā ca Nandamātāti. (4)

135. Dvīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bālo abyatto asappuriso khataṃ upahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, sāvajjo ca hoti sānuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca apuññaṃ pasavati. Katamehi dvīhi? Ananuvicca apariyogāhetvā avaṇṇārahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, ananuvicca apariyogāhetvā vaṇṇārahassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Imehi kho bhikkhave dvīhi dhammehi samannāgato bālo abyatto asappuriso khataṃ upahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, sāvajjo ca hoti sānuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca apuññaṃ pasavatīti.

Dvīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato paṇḍito viyatto sappuriso akkhataṃ anupahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, anavajjo ca hoti ananuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca puññaṃ pasavati. Katamehi dvīhi? Anuvicca pariyogāhetvā avaṇṇārahassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, anuvicca pariyogāhetvā vaṇṇārahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Imehi kho bhikkhave dvīhi dhammehi samannāgato paṇḍito viyatto sappuriso akkhataṃ anupahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, anavajjo ca hoti ananuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca puññaṃ pasavatīti. (5)

136. Dvīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bālo abyatto asappuriso khataṃ upahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, sāvajjo ca hoti sānuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca apuññaṃ pasavati. Katamehi dvīhi? Ananuvicca apariyogāhetvā appasādanīye ṭhāne pasādaṃ upadaṃseti, ananuvicca apariyogāhetvā pasādanīye ṭhāne appasādaṃ upadaṃseti. Imehi kho bhikkhave dvīhi dhammehi samannāgato bālo abyatto asappuriso khataṃ upahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, sāvajjo ca hoti sānuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca apuññaṃ pasavatīti.

1. Veḷukaṇḍakī (Am 2. 295 piṭṭhe; Am 1. 483 piṭṭhepi āgataṃ.)

Dvīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato paṇḍito viyatto sappuriso akkhataṃ anupahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, anavajjo ca hoti ananuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca puññaṃ pasavati. Katamehi dvīhi? Anuvicca pariyoḡahetvā appasādanīye ṭhāne appasādaṃ upadaṃseti, anuvicca pariyoḡahetvā pasādanīye ṭhāne pasādaṃ upadaṃseti. Imehi kho bhikkhave dvīhi dhammehi samannāgato paṇḍito viyatto sappuriso akkhataṃ anupahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, anavajjo ca hoti ananuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca puññaṃ pasavatīti. (6)

137. Dvīsu bhikkhave micchāpaṭipajjamāno bālo abyatto asappuriso khataṃ upahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, sāvajjo ca hoti sānuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca apuññaṃ pasavati. Katamesu dvīsu? Mātari ca pitari ca. Imesu kho bhikkhave dvīsu micchāpaṭipajjamāno bālo abyatto asappuriso khataṃ upahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, sāvajjo ca hoti sānuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca apuññaṃ pasavatīti.

Dvīsu bhikkhave sammāpaṭipajjamāno paṇḍito viyatto sappuriso akkhataṃ anupahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, anavajjo ca hoti ananuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca puññaṃ pasavati. Katamesu dvīsu? Mātari ca pitari ca. Imesu kho bhikkhave dvīsu sammāpaṭipajjamāno paṇḍito viyatto sappuriso akkhataṃ anupahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, anavajjo ca hoti ananuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca puññaṃ pasavatīti. (7)

138. Dvīsu bhikkhave micchāpaṭipajjamāno bālo abyatto asappuriso khataṃ upahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, sāvajjo ca hoti sānuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca apuññaṃ pasavati. Katamesu dvīsu? Tathāgate ca Tathāgatasāvake ca. Imesu kho bhikkhave micchāpaṭipajjamāno bālo abyatto asappuriso khataṃ upahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, sāvajjo ca hoti sānuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca apuññaṃ pasavatīti.

Dvīsu bhikkhave sammāpaṭipajjamāno paṇḍito viyatto sappuriso akkhataṃ anupahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, anavajjo ca hoti ananuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca puññaṃ pasavati. Katamesu dvīsu? Tathāgate ca

Tathāgatasāvake ca. Imesu kho bhikkhave dvīsu sammāpaṭipajjamāno paṇḍito viyatto sappuriso akkhataṃ anupahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, anavajjo ca hoti ananuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuṅca puññaṃ pasavatīti. (8)

139. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Sacittavodānaṅca na ca kiñci loke upādiyati. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammāti. (9)

140. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Kodho ca upanāho ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammāti. (10)

141. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Kodhavinayo ca upanāhavinayo ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammāti. (11)

Āyācanavaggo dutiyo.

(13) 3. Dānavagga

142. Dvemāni bhikkhave dānāni. Katamāni dve? Āmisadānaṅca dhammadānaṅca. Imāni kho bhikkhave dve dānāni. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ dvinnaṃ dānaṃ, yadidaṃ dhammadānanti. (1)

143. Dveme bhikkhave yāgā. Katame dve? Āmisayāgo ca dhammayāgo ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve yāgā. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ dvinnaṃ yāgānaṃ, yadidaṃ dhammayāgoti. (2)

144. Dveme bhikkhave cāgā. Katame dve? Āmisacāgo ca dhammacāgo ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve cāgā. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ dvinnaṃ cāgānaṃ, yadidaṃ dhammacāgoti. (3)

145. Dveme bhikkhave pariccāgā. Katame dve? Āmisapariccāgo ca dhammapariccāgo ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve pariccāgā. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ dvinnaṃ pariccāgānaṃ, yadidaṃ dhammapariccāgoti. (4)

146. Dveme bhikkhave bhogā. Katame dve? Āmisabhogo ca dhammabhogo ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve bhogā. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ dvinnaṃ bhogānaṃ, yadidaṃ dhammabhogoti. (5)

147. Dveme bhikkhave sambhogā. Katame dve? Āmisasambhogo ca dhammasambhogo ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve sambhogā. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imedaṃ dvinnaṃ sambhogānaṃ, yadidaṃ dhammasambhogoti. (6)

148. Dveme bhikkhave saṃvibhāgā. Katame dve? Āmisasaṃvibhāgo ca dhammasaṃvibhāgo ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve saṃvibhāgā. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ dvinnaṃ saṃvibhāgānaṃ, yadidaṃ dhammasaṃvibhāgoti. (7)

149. Dveme bhikkhave saṅgahā. Katame dve? Āmisasaṅgaho ca dhammasaṅgaho ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve saṅgahā. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ dvinnaṃ saṅgahānaṃ, yadidaṃ dhammasaṅgahoti. (8)

150. Dveme bhikkhave anuggahā. Katame dve? Āmisānuggaho ca dhammānuggaho ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve anuggahā. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ dvinnaṃ anuggahānaṃ, yadidaṃ dhammānuggahoti. (9)

151. Dvemā bhikkhave anukampā. Katamā dve? Āmisānukampā ca dhammānukampā ca. Imā kho bhikkhave dve anukampā. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imāsaṃ dvinnaṃ anukampānaṃ, yadidaṃ dhammānukampāti. (10)

Dānavaggo tatiyo.

(14) 4. Santhāravagga

152. Dveme bhikkhave santhārā¹. Katame dve? Āmisasanthāro ca dhammasanthāro ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve santhārā. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ dvinnaṃ santhārānaṃ, yadidaṃ dhammasanthāroti. (1)

1. Sandhārā (Ka)

153. Dveme bhikkhave paṭisanthārā¹. Katame dve? Āmisapaṭisanthāro ca dhammapaṭisanthāro ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve paṭisanthārā. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ dvinnaṃ paṭisanthārānaṃ, yadidaṃ dhammapaṭisanthāroti. (2)

154. Dvemā bhikkhave esanā. Katamā dve? Āmisesanā ca dhammesanā ca. Imā kho bhikkhave dve esanā. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imāsaṃ dvinnaṃ esanānaṃ, yadidaṃ dhammesanāti. (3)

155. Dvemā bhikkhave pariyesanā. Katamā dve? Āmisapariyesanā ca dhammapariyesanā ca. Imā kho bhikkhave dve pariyesanā. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imāsaṃ dvinnaṃ pariyesanānaṃ, yadidaṃ dhammapariyesanāti. (4)

156. Dvemā bhikkhave pariyeṭṭhiyo. Katamā dve? Āmisapariyeṭṭhi ca dhammapariyeṭṭhi ca. Imā kho bhikkhave dve pariyeṭṭhiyo. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imāsaṃ dvinnaṃ pariyeṭṭhīnaṃ, yadidaṃ dhammapariyeṭṭhīti. (5)

157. Dvemā bhikkhave pūjā. Katamā dve? Āmisapūjā ca dhammapūjā ca. Imā kho bhikkhave dve pūjā. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imāsaṃ dvinnaṃ pūjānaṃ, yadidaṃ dhammapūjāti. (6)

158. Dvemāni bhikkhave ātithēyyāni. Katamāni dve? Āmisātithēyyāna ca dhammātithēyyāna ca. Imāni kho bhikkhave dve ātithēyyāni. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ dvinnaṃ ātithēyyānaṃ, yadidaṃ dhammātithēyyanti. (7)

159. Dvemā bhikkhave iddhiyo. Katamā dve? Āmisiddhi ca dhammiddhi ca. Imā kho bhikkhave dve iddhiyo. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imāsaṃ dvinnaṃ iddhīnaṃ, yadidaṃ dhammiddhīti. (8)

160. Dvemā bhikkhave vuddhiyo. Katamā dve? Āmisavuddhi ca dhammavuddhi ca. Imā kho bhikkhave dve vuddhiyo. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imāsaṃ dvinnaṃ vuddhīnaṃ, yadidaṃ dhammavuddhīti. (9)

1. Paṭisandhārā (Ka)

161. Dvemāni bhikkhave ratanāni. Katamāni dve? Āmisaratanañca dhammaratanañca. Imāni kho bhikkhave dve ratanāni. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ dvinnaṃ ratanānaṃ, yadidaṃ dhammaratananti. (10)

162. Dveme bhikkhave sannicayā. Katame dve? Āmisasannicayo ca dhammasannicayo ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve sannicayā. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ dvinnaṃ sannicayānaṃ, yadidaṃ dhammasannicayoti. (11)

163. Dvemāni bhikkhave vepullāni. Katamāni dve? Āmisavepullañca dhammavepullañca. Imāni kho bhikkhave dve vepullāni. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ dvinnaṃ vepullānaṃ, yadidaṃ dhammavepullanti. (12)

Santhāravaggo catuttho.

(15) 5. Samāpattivagga

164. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Samāpattikusalatā ca samāpattivuṭṭhānakusalatā ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammāti. (1)

165. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Ajjavañca maddavañca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammā. (2)

166. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Khanti ca soraccañca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammā. (3)

167. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Sākhalyañca paṭisanthāro ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammā. (4)

168. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Avihimsā ca soceyyañca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammā. (5)

169. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Indriyesu aguttadvāratā ca, bhojane amattaññutā ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammā. (6)

170. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Indriyesu guttadvāratā ca, bhojane mattaññūtā ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammā. (7)

171. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Paṭisaṅkhānabalaṅca bhāvanābalaṅca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammā. (8)

172. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Satibalaṅca samādhibalaṅca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammā. (9)

173. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Samatho ca vipassanā ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammā. (10)

174. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Sīlavipatti ca diṭṭhivipatti ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammā. (11)

175. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Sīlasampadā ca diṭṭhisampadā ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammā. (12)

176. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Sīlavisuddhi ca diṭṭhivisuddhi ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammā. (13)

177. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Diṭṭhivisuddhi ca, yathādiṭṭhissa ca padhānaṃ. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammā. (14)

178. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Asantuṭṭhitā ca kusalesu dhammesu, appaṭivānitā ca padhānasmim. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammā. (15)

179. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Muṭṭhassaccaṅca asampajaññaṅca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammā. (16)

180. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā, katame dve? Sati ca sampajaññaṅca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammāti. (17)

Samāpattivaggo pañcama.

Tatiyo paṇṇāsako samatto.

1. Kodhapeyyāla

181. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Kodho ca upanāho ca. Makkho ca paḷāso¹ ca. Issā ca macchariyañca. Māyā ca sāṭheyyañca. Ahirikañca anottappañca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammā. (1-5)

182. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā. Katame dve? Akkodho ca anupanāho ca. Amakkho ca apaḷāso ca. Anissā ca amacchariyañca. Amāyā ca asāṭheyyañca. Hirī ca ottappañca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammā. (6-10)

183. Dvīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato dukkhaṃ viharati. Katamehi dvīhi? Kodhena ca upanāhena ca. Makkhena ca paḷāsena ca. Issāya ca macchariyena ca. Māyāya ca sāṭheyyena ca. Ahirikena ca anottappena ca. Imehi kho bhikkhave dvīhi dhammehi samannāgato dukkhaṃ viharati. (11-15)

184. Dvīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato sukhaṃ viharati. Katamehi dvīhi? Akkodhena ca anupanāhena ca. Amakkhena ca apaḷāsena ca. Anissāya ca amacchariyena ca. Amāyāya ca asāṭheyyena ca. Hiriyā ca ottappena ca. Imehi kho bhikkhave dvīhi dhammehi samannāgato sukhaṃ viharati. (16-20)

185. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā sekhassa bhikkhuno parihānāya saṃvattanti. Katame dve? Kodho ca upanāho ca. Makkho ca paḷāso ca. Issā ca macchariyañca. Māyā ca sāṭheyyañca. Ahirikañca anottappañca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammā sekhassa bhikkhuno parihānāya saṃvattanti. (21-25)

186. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā sekhassa bhikkhuno aparihānāya saṃvattanti. Katame dve? Akkodho ca anupanāho ca. Amakkho ca apaḷāso ca. Anissā ca amacchariyañca. Amāyā ca asāṭheyyañca. Hirī ca ottappañca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammā sekhassa bhikkhuno aparihānāya saṃvattanti. (26-30)

187. Dvīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto, evaṃ niraye. Katamehi dvīhi? Kodhena ca upanāhena ca. Makkhena ca paḷāsena ca. Issāya ca macchariyena ca. Māyāya ca sāṭheyyena ca. Ahirikena ca anottappena ca. Imehi kho bhikkhave dvīhi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto, evaṃ niraye. (31-35)

188. Dvīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto, evaṃ sagge. Katamehi dvīhi? Akkodhena ca anupanāhena ca. Amakkhena ca apaḷāsenā ca. Anissāya ca amacchariyena ca. Amāyāya ca asāṭheyyena ca. Hiriyā ca ottappena ca. Imehi kho bhikkhave dvīhi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto, evaṃ sagge. (36-40)

189. Dvīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato idhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Katamehi dvīhi? Kodhena ca upanāhena ca. Makkhena ca paḷāsenā ca. Issāya ca macchariyena ca. Māyāya ca sāṭheyyena ca. Ahirikena ca anottappena ca. Imehi kho bhikkhave dvīhi dhammehi samannāgato idhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. (41-45)

190. Dvīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato idhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapajjati. Katamehi dvīhi? Akkodhena ca anupanāhena ca. Amakkhena ca apaḷāsenā ca. Anissāya ca amacchariyena ca. Amāyāya ca asāṭheyyena ca. Hiriyā ca ottappena ca. Imehi kho bhikkhave dvīhi dhammehi samannāgato idhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapajjati. (46-50)

Kodhapeyyālaṃ niṭṭhitam.

2. Akusalapeyyāla

191-200. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā akusalā. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā kusalā. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā sāvajjā. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā anavajjā. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā dukkhudrayā. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā sukhudrayā. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā dukkhavipākā. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā sukhavipākā. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā sabyābajjhā. Dveme bhikkhave dhammā abyābajjhā. Katame dve? Akkodho ca anupanāho ca. Amakkho ca apaḷāso ca. Anissā ca amacchariyaṅca. Amāyā ca asāṭheyyaṅca. Hirī ca ottappaṅca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammā abyābajjhāti. (1-50)

Akusalapeyyālaṃ niṭṭhitam.

3. Vinayapeyyāla

201. Dveme bhikkhave atthavase paṭicca Tathāgatena sāvakanānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ. Katame dve? Saṃghasutṭhūtāya, saṃghaphāsutāya. Dummaṅkūnaṃ puggalānaṃ niggahāya, pesalānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ phāsuvihārāya. Diṭṭhadhammikānaṃ āsavānaṃ saṃvarāya, samparāyikānaṃ āsavānaṃ paṭighātāya. Diṭṭhadhammikānaṃ verānaṃ saṃvarāya, samparāyikānaṃ verānaṃ paṭighātāya. Diṭṭhadhammikānaṃ vajjānaṃ saṃvarāya, samparāyikānaṃ vajjānaṃ paṭighātāya. Diṭṭhadhammikānaṃ bhayānaṃ saṃvarāya, samparāyikānaṃ bhayānaṃ paṭighātāya. Diṭṭhadhammikānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ saṃvarāya, samparāyikānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭighātāya. Gihīnaṃ anukampāya, pāpicchānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pakkhupacchedāya. Appasannānaṃ pasādāya, pasannānaṃ bhīyyobhāvāya. Saddhammaṭṭhitiyā, vinayānuggahāya. Ime kho bhikkhave dve atthavase paṭicca Tathāgatena sāvakanānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattanti. (1-10)

202-230. Dveme bhikkhave atthavase paṭicca Tathāgatena sāvakanānaṃ pātīmokkhaṃ paññattaṃ -pa- pātīmokkhuddeso paññatto. Pātīmokkhaṭṭhapanānaṃ paññattaṃ. Pavāraṇā paññattā. Pavāraṇaṭṭhapanānaṃ paññattaṃ. Tajjanīyakammaṃ paññattaṃ. Niyassakammaṃ paññattaṃ. Pabbājanīyakammaṃ paññattaṃ. Paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ paññattaṃ. Ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paññattaṃ. Parivāsadānaṃ paññattaṃ. Mūlāya paṭikassanaṃ paññattaṃ. Mānattadānaṃ paññattaṃ. Abbhānaṃ paññattaṃ. Osāraṇīyaṃ paññattaṃ. Nissāraṇīyaṃ paññattaṃ. Upasampadā paññattā. Ñattikammaṃ paññattaṃ. Ñattidutiyakammaṃ paññattaṃ. Ñatticatutthakammaṃ paññattaṃ. Apaññatte paññattaṃ. Paññatte anupaññattaṃ. Sammukhāvinayo paññatto. Sativinayo paññatto. Amūḷhavinayo paññatto. Paṭiññātakaraṇaṃ paññattaṃ. Yebhuyyasikā paññattā. Tassapāpiyasikā paññattā. Tiṇavatthārako paññatto. Katame dve? Saṃghasutṭhūtāya, saṃghaphāsutāya. Dummaṅkūnaṃ puggalānaṃ niggahāya, pesalānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ phāsuvihārāya. Diṭṭhadhammikānaṃ āsavānaṃ saṃvarāya, samparāyikānaṃ āsavānaṃ paṭighātāya. Diṭṭhadhammikānaṃ verānaṃ saṃvarāya, samparāyikānaṃ verānaṃ paṭighātāya. Diṭṭhadhammikānaṃ vajjānaṃ saṃvarāya, samparāyikānaṃ vajjānaṃ paṭighātāya. Diṭṭhadhammikānaṃ bhayānaṃ saṃvarāya, samparāyikānaṃ bhayānaṃ paṭighātāya. Diṭṭhadhammikānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ saṃvarāya, samparāyikānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭighātāya. Gihīnaṃ anukampāya, pāpicchānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pakkhupacchedāya.

Appasannānaṃ pasādāya, pasannānaṃ bhiyyobhāvāya. Saddhammaṭṭhitiyā vinayānuggahāya. Ime kho bhikkhave dve atthavase paṭicca Tathāgatena sāvakanāṃ tiṇavatthārako paññattoti. (11-300)

Vinapeyyālaṃ niṭṭhitam.

4. Rāgapeyyāla

231. Rāgassa bhikkhave abhiññāya dve dhammā bhāvetabbā. Katame dve? Samatho ca vipassanā ca. Rāgassa bhikkhave abhiññāya ime dve dhammā bhāvetabbāti. (1)

Rāgassa bhikkhave pariññāya. Parikkhayāya. Pahānāya. Khayāya. Vayāya. Virāgāya. Nirodhāya. Cāgāya. Paṭinissaggāya dve dhammā bhāvetabbā -pa-. (1-10)

232-246. Dosassa -pa-. Mohassa. Kodhassa. Upanāhāssa. Makkhassa. Paḷāsassa. Issāya. Maccharyassa. Māyāya. Sāṭheyassa. Thambhassa. Sārambhassa. Mānassa. Atimānassa. Madassa. Pamādassa. Abhiññāya. Pariññāya. Parikkhayāya. Pahānāya. Khayāya. Vayāya. Virāgāya. Nirodhāya. Cāgāya. Paṭinissaggāya dve dhammā bhāvetabbā. Katame dve, samatho ca vipassanā ca. Pamādassa bhikkhave paṭinissaggāya ime dve dhammā bhāvetabbāti. (11-170)

(Idamavoca Bhagavā, attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.)¹

Rāgapeyyālaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Dukanipātapāli niṭṭhitā.

1. () Etthantare pāṭho Sī-Syā-Kaṃ-I-pothakesu natthi.

Āṅguttaranikāya

Tikanipātapāḷi

Namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.

1. Paṭhamapaṇṇāsaka

1. Bālavagga

1. Bhayasutta

1. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattihyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante¹”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosuṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Yāni kānici bhikkhave bhayāni uppajjanti, sabbāni tāni bālato uppajjanti, no paṇḍitato. Ye keci upaddavā uppajjanti, sabbe te bālato uppajjanti, no paṇḍitato. Ye keci upasaggā uppajjanti, sabbe te bālato uppajjanti, no paṇḍitato. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave naḷāgārā vā tiṇāgārā vā² aggi mutto³ kūṭāgārānīpi dahati ullittāvalittāni nivātāni phusitaggaḷāni pihitavātapānāni. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave yāni kānici bhayāni uppajjanti, sabbāni tāni bālato uppajjanti, no paṇḍitato. Ye keci upaddavā uppajjanti, sabbe te bālato uppajjanti, no paṇḍitato. Ye keci upasaggā uppajjanti, sabbe te bālato uppajjanti, no paṇḍitato.

1. Bhaddante (Ka)

2. Naḷāgārā vā tiṇāgārā vā (Sī)

3. Aggimukko (Sī), aggi mukko (Syā, Kam, I)

Iti kho bhikkhave sappaṭibhayo bālo, appaṭibhayo paṇḍito, sa-upaddavo bālo, anupaddavo paṇḍito, sa-upasaggo bālo, anupasaggo paṇḍito, natthi bhikkhave paṇḍitato bhayaṃ, natthi paṇḍitato upaddavo, natthi paṇḍitato upasaggo.

Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “yehi tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bālo veditabbo, te tayo dhamme abhinivajjetvā, yehi tīhi dhammehi samannāgato paṇḍito veditabbo, te tayo dhamme samādāya vattissāmā”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Lakkhaṇasutta

2. Kammalakkhaṇo bhikkhave bālo, kammalakkhaṇo paṇḍito, apadānasobhanī¹ paññāti². Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bālo veditabbo. Katamehi tīhi? Kāyaduccaritena vacīduccaritena manoduccaritena. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bālo veditabbo.

Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato paṇḍito veditabbo. Katamehi tīhi? Kāyasucaritena vacīsucaritena manosucaritena. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato paṇḍito veditabbo.

Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “yehi tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bālo veditabbo, te tayo dhamme abhinivajjetvā, yehi tīhi dhammehi samannāgato paṇḍito veditabbo, te tayo dhamme samādāya vattissāmā”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Dutiyam.

3. Cintīsutta

3. Tīṇimāni bhikkhave bālassa bālalakkhaṇāni bālanimittāni bālāpadānāni. Katamāni tīṇi? Idha bhikkhave bālo duccintitacintī ca hoti dubbhāsita bhāsī ca dukkaṭakamma kāri ca. No cetam³ bhikkhave bālo duccintitacintī ca abhaviṣṣa dubbhāsita bhāsī ca dukkaṭakamma kāri ca, kena naṃ paṇḍitā jāneyyūṃ⁴ “bālo ayaṃ bhavaṃ asappuriso”ti.

1. Apadāne sobhati (Syā, Kam, I) 2. Paññatti (?) 3. No cetam (Syā, Kam, Ka)

4. Tena naṃ paṇḍitā na jāneyyūṃ (Ka), na naṃ paṇḍitā jāneyyūṃ (?)

Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave bālo duccintitacintī ca hoti dubbhāsītabhāsī ca dukkaṭakammakārī ca, tasmā naṃ paṇḍitā jānanti “bālo ayaṃ bhavaṃ asappuriso”ti. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi bālassa bālalakkhaṇāni bālanimittāni bālāpadānāni.

Tīṇimāni bhikkhave paṇḍitassa paṇḍitalakkhaṇāni paṇḍitanimittāni paṇḍitāpadānāni. Katamāni tīṇi? Idha bhikkhave paṇḍito sucintitacintī ca hoti subhāsītabhāsī ca sukatakammakārī ca. No cedam bhikkhave paṇḍito sucintitacintī ca abhaviṣṣa subhāsītabhāsī ca sukatakammakārī ca, kena naṃ paṇḍitā jāneyyūṃ “paṇḍito ayaṃ bhavaṃ sappuriso”ti. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave paṇḍito sucintitacintī ca hoti subhāsītabhāsī ca sukatakammakārī ca, tasmā naṃ paṇḍitā jānanti “paṇḍito ayaṃ bhavaṃ sappuriso”ti. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi paṇḍitassa paṇḍitalakkhaṇāni paṇḍitanimittāni paṇḍitāpadānāni. Tasmātiha -pa-. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Accaya sutta

4. Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bālo veditabbo. Katamehi tīhi? Accayaṃ accayato na passati, accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ nappaṭikaroti, parassa kho pana accayaṃ desentassa yathādhammaṃ nappaṭiggaṇhāti. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bālo veditabbo.

Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato paṇḍito veditabbo. Katamehi tīhi? Accayaṃ accayato passati, accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ napaṭikaroti, parassa kho pana accayaṃ desentassa yathādhammaṃ paṭiggaṇhāti. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato paṇḍito veditabbo. Tasmātiha -pa-. . Catuttham.

5. Ayonisosutta

5. Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bālo veditabbo. Katamehi tīhi? Ayoniso pañhaṃ kattā hoti, ayoniso pañhaṃ vissajjetā hoti, parassa kho pana yoniso pañhaṃ vissajjitam

parimaṇḍalehi padabyañjanehi siliṭṭhehi upagatehi nābbhanumoditā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bālo veditabbo.

Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato paṇḍito veditabbo. Katamehi tīhi? Yoniso pañhaṃ kattā hoti, yoniso pañhaṃ vissajjetā hoti, parassa kho pana yoniso pañhaṃ vissajjitāṃ parimaṇḍalehi padabyañjanehi siliṭṭhehi upagatehi abbhanumoditā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato paṇḍito veditabbo. Tasmātiha -pa-. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Akusalasutta

6. Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bālo veditabbo. Katamehi tīhi? Akusalena kāyakammaṃ, akusalena vacīkammaṃ, akusalena manokammaṃ. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bālo veditabbo.

Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato paṇḍito veditabbo. Katamehi tīhi? Kusalena kāyakammaṃ, kusaleṇa vacīkammaṃ, kusaleṇa manokammaṃ. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato paṇḍito veditabbo. Tasmātiha -pa-. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Sāvajjasutta

7. Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bālo veditabbo. Katamehi tīhi? Sāvajjena kāyakammaṃ, sāvajjena vacīkammaṃ, sāvajjena manokammaṃ -pa- anavajjena kāyakammaṃ, anavajjena vacīkammaṃ, anavajjena manokammaṃ -pa-. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Sabyābajjhasutta

8. Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bālo veditabbo. Katamehi tīhi? Sabyābajjhena kāyakammaṃ, sabyābajjhena vacīkammaṃ, sabyābajjhena manokammaṃ -pa- abyābajjhena kāyakammaṃ, abyābajjhena vacī-

kammena, abyābajjena manokammena. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato paṇḍito veditabbo.

Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “yehi tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bālo veditabbo, te tayo dhamme abhinivajjetvā, yehi tīhi dhammehi samannāgato paṇḍito veditabbo, te tayo dhamme samādāya vattissāmā”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Khatasutta

9. Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bālo abyatto asappuriso khataṃ upahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, sāvajjo ca hoti sānuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca apuññaṃ pasavati. Katamehi tīhi? Kāyaduccaritena vacīduccaritena manoduccaritena. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bālo abyatto asappuriso khataṃ upahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, sāvajjo ca hoti sānuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca apuññaṃ pasavati.

Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato paṇḍito viyatto sappuriso akkhataṃ anupahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, anavajjo ca hoti ananuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca puññaṃ pasavati. Katamehi tīhi? Kāyasucaritena vacīsucaritena manosucaritena. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato paṇḍito viyatto appuriso akkhataṃ anupahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, anavajjo ca hoti ananuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca puññaṃ pasavatīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Malasutta

10. Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato tayo male appahāya yathābhataṃ nikkhitto, evaṃ niraye. Katamehi tīhi? Dussīlo ca hoti, dussīlyamalañcassa appahīnaṃ hoti. Issukī ca hoti, issāmalañcassa appahīnaṃ hoti. Maccharī ca hoti, maccheramalañcassa appahīnaṃ hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato ime tayo male appahāya yathābhataṃ nikkhitto, evaṃ niraye.

Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato tayo male pahāya yathābhatam nikkhitto, evam sagge. Katamehi tīhi? Sīlavā ca hoti, dussīyamalañcassa pahīnam hoti. Anissukī ca hoti, issāmalañcassa pahīnam hoti. Amaccharī ca hoti, maccheramalañcassa pahīnam hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato ime tayo male pahāya yathābhatam nikkhitto, evam saggeti. . Dasamañ.

Bālavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānam

Bhayañ Lakkhaṇacintī ca, Accayañca Ayoniso.
Akusalañca Sāvajjañ, Sabyābajjhakhatam Malanti.

2. Rathakāravagga

1. Nātasutta

11. Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato ñāto bhikkhu bahujana-ahitāya paṭipanno hoti bahujanadukkhāya bahuno janassa anathāya ahitāya dukkhāya devamanussānam. Katamehi tīhi? Ananulomike kāyakamme samādapeti, ananulomike vacīkamme samādapeti, ananulomikesu dhammesu samādapeti. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato ñāto bhikkhu bahujana-ahitāya paṭipanno hoti bahujanadukkhāya bahuno janassa anathāya ahitāya dukkhāya devamanussānam.

Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato ñāto bhikkhu bahujanahitāya paṭipanno hoti bahujanasukhāya bahuno janassa atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānam. Katamehi tīhi? Anulomike kāyakamme samādapeti, anulomike vacīkamme samādapeti, anulomikesu dhammesu samādapeti. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato ñāto bhikkhu bahujanahitāya paṭipanno hoti bahujanasukhāya bahuno janassa atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānanti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Sāraṇīyasutta

12. Tīṇimāni bhikkhave rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa yāvajīvaṃ sāraṇīyāni¹ bhavanti. Katamāni tīṇi? Yasmiṃ bhikkhave padese rājā khattiyō muddhāvasitto jāto hoti, idaṃ bhikkhave paṭhamam rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa yāvajīvaṃ sāraṇīyam hoti.

Puna caparam bhikkhave yasmiṃ padese rājā khattiyō muddhāvasitto hoti, idaṃ bhikkhave dutiyam rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa yāvajīvaṃ sāraṇīyam hoti.

Puna caparam bhikkhave yasmiṃ padese rājā khattiyō muddhāvasitto saṅgāmaṃ abhivijjinitvā vijitasāṅgāmo tameva saṅgāmasīsam ajjhāvasati, idaṃ bhikkhave tatiyam rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa yāvajīvaṃ sāraṇīyam hoti. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa yāvajīvaṃ sāraṇīyāni bhavanti.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave tīṇimāni bhikkhussa yāvajīvaṃ sāraṇīyāni bhavanti. Katamāni tīṇi? Yasmiṃ bhikkhave padese bhikkhu kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito hoti, idaṃ bhikkhave paṭhamam bhikkhussa yāvajīvaṃ sāraṇīyam hoti.

Puna caparam bhikkhave yasmiṃ padese bhikkhu “idaṃ dukkhan”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayam dukkhasamudayo”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayam dukkhanirodho”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idaṃ bhikkhave dutiyam bhikkhussa yāvajīvaṃ sāraṇīyam hoti.

Puna caparam bhikkhave yasmiṃ padese bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, idaṃ bhikkhave tatiyam bhikkhussa yāvajīvaṃ sāraṇīyam hoti. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi bhikkhussa yāvajīvaṃ sāraṇīyāni bhavantīti. . Dutiyam.

1. Sāraṇīyāni (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

3. Āsaṃsasutta

13. Tayome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Katame tayo? Nirāso āsaṃso vigatāso. Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo nirāso? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo nīce kule paccājāto hoti caṇḍālakule vā venakule¹ vā nesādakule vā rathakārakule vā pukkusakule vā dalidde appannapānabhojane kasiravuttike, yattha kasirena ghāsacchādo labbhati. So ca hoti dubbaṇṇo duddasiko okoṭimako bavhābādho² kāṇo vā kuṇī vā khañjo vā pakkhahato vā, na lābhī annassa pānassa vatthassa yānassa mālāgandhavilepanassa seyyāvasathapadīpeyyassa. So suṇāti “itthannāmo kira khattiyō khattiyehi khattiyābhisekena abhisitto”ti. Tassa na evaṃ hoti “kudāssu nāma mampi khattiyā khattiyābhisekena abhisiñcissantī”ti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo nirāso.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo āsaṃso? Idha bhikkhave rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa jeṭṭho putto hoti ābhiseko anabhisitto acalappatto³. So suṇāti “itthannāmo kira khattiyō khattiyehi khattiyābhisekena abhisitto”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “kudāssu nāma mampi khattiyā khattiyābhisekena abhisiñcissantī”ti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo āsaṃso.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo vigatāso? Idha bhikkhave rājā hoti khattiyō muddhāvasitto. So suṇāti “itthannāmo kira khattiyō khattiyehi khattiyābhisekena abhisitto”ti. Tassa na evaṃ hoti “kudāssu nāma mampi khattiyā khattiyābhisekena abhisiñcissantī”ti. Tam kissa hetu? Yā hissa bhikkhave pubbe anabhisittassa abhisekāsā, sā⁴ paṭippassaddhā. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo vigatāso. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ.

1. Veṇakule (Syā, Kam, I)

2. Bahvābādho (Syā, Kam, I, Ka)

3. Macalappatto (Sī, I)

4. Sāssa (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave tayo puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā bhikkhūsu. Katame tayo? Nirāso āsaṃso vigatāso. Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo nirāso? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo dussīlo hoti pāpadhammo asuci saṅkassarasamācāro paṭicchannakammanto assamaṇo samaṇapaṭiñño abrahmacārī brahmacāripaṭiñño antopūti avassuto kasambujāto. So suṇāti “itthannāmo kira bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī”ti. Tassa na evaṃ hoti “kudāssu nāma ahampi āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissāmi”ti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo nirāso.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo āsaṃso? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlavā hoti kalyāṇadhammo. So suṇāti “itthannāmo kira bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “kudāssu nāma ahampi āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissāmi”ti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo āsaṃso.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo vigatāso? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu arahāṃ hoti khīṇāsavo. So suṇāti “itthannāmo kira bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī”ti. Tassa na evaṃ hoti “kudāssu nāma ahampi āsavānaṃ khayā -pa- sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissāmi”ti. Taṃ kissa hetu, yā hissa bhikkhave pubbe avimuttassa vimuttāsā, sā paṭippassaddhā. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo vigatāso. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā bhikkhūsūti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Cakkavattisutta

14. Yopi so bhikkhave rājā cakkavattī dhammiko dhammarājā, sopi na arājakaṃ cakkam vattetīti. Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam

etadavoca “ko pana bhante rañño cakkavattissa dhammikassa dhammarañño rājā”¹. “Dhammo bhikkhū”²ti Bhagavā avoca, idha bhikkhu rājā cakkavattī dhammiko dhammarājā dhammañyeva nissāya dhammañ sakkaronto dhammañ garuñ karonto² dhammañ apacāyamāno dhammaddhajo dhammaketu dhammādhigateyyo dhammikañ rakkhāvaraṇaguttim samvidahati antojanasmiñ.

Puna caparañ bhikkhu rājā cakkavattī dhammiko dhammarājā dhammañyeva nissāya dhammañ sakkaronto dhammañ garuñ karonto dhammañ apacāyamāno dhammaddhajo dhammaketu dhammādhigateyyo dhammikañ rakkhāvaraṇaguttim samvidahati khattiyesu, anuyantesu³, balakāyasmim, brāhmaṇagahapatikesu, negamajānapadesu, samaṇabrāhmaṇesu, migapakkhīsu. Sa kho so bhikkhu rājā cakkavattī dhammiko dhammarājā dhammañyeva nissāya dhammañ sakkaronto dhammañ garuñ karonto dhammañ apacāyamāno dhammaddhajo dhammaketu dhammādhigateyyo dhammikañ rakkhāvaraṇaguttim samvidahitvā antojanasmiñ, dhammikañ rakkhāvaraṇaguttim samvidahitvā khattiyesu -pa- anuyantesu. Balakāyasmim. Brāhmaṇagahapatikesu. Negamajānapadesu. Samaṇabrāhmaṇesu. Migapakkhīsu dhammeneva cakkam vatteti, tam hoti cakkam appaṭivattiyam kenaci manussabhūtena paccathikena paṇinā.

Evamevañ kho bhikkhu⁴ Tathāgato Arahañ Sammāsambuddho dhammiko dhammarājā dhammañyeva nissāya dhammañ sakkaronto dhammañ garuñ karonto dhammañ apacāyamāno dhammaddhajo dhammaketu dhammādhigateyyo dhammikañ rakkhāvaraṇaguttim samvidahati kāyakammañ “evarūpañ kāyakammañ sevitabbañ, evarūpañ kāyakammañ na sevitabbañ”⁴ti.

Puna caparañ bhikkhu Tathāgato Arahañ Sammāsambuddho dhammiko dhammarājā dhammañyeva nissāya dhammañ sakkaronto dhammañ garuñ karonto dhammañ apacāyamāno dhammaddhajo dhammaketu dhammādhigateyyo dhammikañ rakkhāvaraṇaguttim samvidahati vacikammañ “evarūpañ vacikammañ sevitabbañ, evarūpañ vacikammañ na sevitabbañ”⁴ti -pa- manokammañ “evarūpañ manokammañ sevitabbañ, evarūpañ manokammañ na sevitabbañ”⁴ti.

1. Cakkanti (Ka)

3. Anuyuttesu (Sī, Syā, Kañ, I)

2. Garukaronto (Sī, Syā, Kañ, I)

4. Bhikkhave (Ka)

Sa kho so bhikkhu Tathāgato Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho dhammiko dhammarājā dhammaṃyeva nissāya dhammaṃ sakkaronto dhammaṃ garuṃ karonto dhammaṃ apacāyamāno dhammaddhajo dhammaketu dhammādhipateyyo dhammikaṃ rakkhāvaraṇaguttiṃ saṃvidahitvā kāyakammasmim, dhammikaṃ rakkhāvaraṇaguttiṃ saṃvidahitvā vacīkammasmim, dhammikaṃ rakkhāvaraṇaguttiṃ saṃvidahitvā manokammasmim dhammeneva anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavatteti, taṃ hoti cakkaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasminti. . Catuttham.

5. Sacetanasutta

5. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharati Isipatane migadāye. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave rājā ahoṣi Sacetano¹ nāma. Atha kho bhikkhave rājā Sacetano rathakāraṃ āmantesi “ito me samma rathakāra channaṃ māsānaṃ accayena saṅgāmo bhavissati, sakkhissasi² me samma rathakāra navāṃ cakkayugaṃ kātun”ti. “Sakkomi devā”ti kho bhikkhave rathakāro rañño Sacetanassa paccassosi. Atha kho bhikkhave rathakāro chahi māsehi chārattūnehi ekaṃ cakkaṃ niṭṭhāpesi. Atha kho bhikkhave rājā Sacetano rathakāraṃ āmantesi “ito me samma rathakāra channaṃ divasānaṃ accayena saṅgāmo bhavissati, niṭṭhitaṃ navāṃ cakkayugaṃ”ti. Imehi kho deva chahi māsehi chārattūnehi ekaṃ cakkaṃ niṭṭhitanti. Sakkhissasi pana me samma rathakāra imehi chahi divasehi dutiyaṃ cakkaṃ niṭṭhāpetunti. “Sakkomi devā”ti kho bhikkhave rathakāro chahi divasehi dutiyaṃ cakkaṃ niṭṭhāpetvā navāṃ cakkayugaṃ ādāya yena rājā Sacetano tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā rājānaṃ Sacetanaṃ etadavoca “idaṃ te deva navāṃ cakkayugaṃ niṭṭhitanti”ti. Yañca te idaṃ samma rathakāra cakkaṃ chahi māsehi niṭṭhitaṃ chārattūnehi, yañca te idaṃ cakkaṃ chahi divasehi niṭṭhitaṃ, imesaṃ kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ, nesāhaṃ kiñci nānākaraṇaṃ passāmīti. Atthesaṃ deva nānākaraṇaṃ, passatu devo nānākaraṇanti.

1. Pacetano (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Sakkhasi (Syā, Kam, I)

Atha kho bhikkhave rathakāro yaṃ taṃ cakkam̐ chahi divasehi niṭṭhitam̐, taṃ pavattesi. Taṃ pavattitam̐ samānam̐ yāvatikā abhisankhārassa gati, tāvatikam̐ gantvā ciṅgulāyitvā bhūmiyam̐ papati. Yaṃ pana taṃ cakkam̐ chahi māsehi niṭṭhitam̐ chārattūnehi, taṃ pavattesi. Taṃ pavattitam̐ samānam̐ yāvatikā abhisankhārassa gati, tāvatikam̐ gantvā akkhāhatam̐ maññe aṭṭhāsi.

Ko nu kho samma rathakāra hetu ko paccayo, yamidam̐¹ cakkam̐ chahi divasehi niṭṭhitam̐, taṃ pavattitam̐ samānam̐ yāvatikā abhisankhārassa gati, tāvatikam̐ gantvā ciṅgulāyitvā bhūmiyam̐ papati. Ko pana samma rathakāra hetu ko paccayo, yamidam̐ cakkam̐ chahi māsehi niṭṭhitam̐ chārattūnehi, taṃ pavattitam̐ samānam̐ yāvatikā abhisankhārassa gati, tāvatikam̐ gantvā akkhāhatam̐ maññe aṭṭhāsīti. Yamidam̐ deva cakkam̐ chahi divasehi niṭṭhitam̐, tassa nemipi savaṅkā sadosā sakasāvā arāpi savaṅkā sadosā sakasāvā, nābhipi savaṅkā sadosā sakasāvā. Taṃ nemiyāpi savaṅkattā sadosattā sakasāvattā, arānampi savaṅkattā sadosattā sakasāvattā, nābhiyāpi savaṅkattā sadosattā sakasāvattā pavattitam̐ samānam̐ yāvatikā abhisankhārassa gati, tāvatikam̐ gantvā ciṅgulāyitvā bhūmiyam̐ papati. Yaṃ pana taṃ deva cakkam̐ chahi māsehi niṭṭhitam̐ chārattūnehi, tassa nemipi avaṅkā adosā akasāvā, arāpi avaṅkā adosā akasāvā, nābhipi avaṅkā adosā akasāvā. Taṃ nemiyāpi avaṅkattā adosattā akasāvattā, arānampi avaṅkattā adosattā akasāvattā, nābhiyāpi avaṅkattā adosattā akasāvattā pavattitam̐ samānam̐ yāvatikā abhisankhārassa gati, tāvatikam̐ gantvā akkhāhatam̐ maññe aṭṭhāsīti.

Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākam̐ evamassa “añño nūna tena samayena so rathakāro ahoṣī”ti. Na kho panetaṃ bhikkhave evaṃ daṭṭhabbam̐, aham̐ tena samayena so rathakāro ahoṣim̐, tadāham̐ bhikkhave kusalo dāruvaṅkānam̐ dārudosānam̐ dārukasāvānam̐. Etarahi kho panāham̐ bhikkhave Araham̐ Sammāsambuddho kusalo kāyavaṅkānam̐

1. Yadidam̐ (Ka)

kāyadosānaṃ kāyakasāvānaṃ, kusalo vacīvaṅkānaṃ vacīdosānaṃ vacīkasāvānaṃ, kusalo manovaṅkānaṃ manodosānaṃ manokasāvānaṃ. Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā kāyavaṅko appahīno kāyadoso kāyakasāvo, vacīvaṅko appahīno vacīdososo vacīkasāvo, manovaṅko appahīno manodoso manokasāvo. Evaṃ papatitā te bhikkhave imasmā dhammavinayā, seyyathāpi taṃ cakkam chahi divasehi niṭṭhitam.

Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā kāyavaṅko pahīno kāyadoso kāyakasāvo, vacīvaṅko pahīno vacīdososo vacīkasāvo, manovaṅko pahīno manodoso manokasāvo. Evaṃ patiṭṭhitā te bhikkhave imasmim dhammavinaye, seyyathāpi taṃ cakkam chahi māsehi niṭṭhitam chārattūnehi.

Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “kāyavaṅkaṃ pajahissāma kāyadosaṃ kāyakasāvaṃ, vacīvaṅkaṃ pajahissāma vacīdosānaṃ vacīkasāvaṃ, manovaṅkaṃ pajahissāma manodosānaṃ manokasāvaṃ”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Apaṇṇakasutta

16. Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu apaṇṇakapaṭipadaṃ¹ paṭipanno hoti, yoni cassa āradhā hoti āsavānaṃ khayāya. Katamehi tīhi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu indriyesu guttadvāro hoti, bhojane mattaññū hoti, jāgariyaṃ anuyutto hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu indriyesu guttadvāro hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇameṇaṃ² cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī,

1. Apaṇṇakataṃ paṭipadaṃ (Sī, I) Ṭikāya pana sameti.

2. Yatvādhikaraṇameṇaṃ (Sī)

yatvādhikaraṇamenam manindriyam asaṁvutaṁ viharantaṁ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṁ, tassa saṁvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyam, manindriye saṁvaram āpajjati. Evaṁ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu indriyesu guttadvāro hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu bhojane mattaññū hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu. paṭisaṅkhā yoniso āhāraṁ āhāreti neva davāya na madāya na maṇḍānāya na vibhūsanāya, yāvadeva imassa kāyassa ṭhitiyā yāpanāya vihimsūparatīyā brahmacariyānuggahāya, iti purāṇaṅca vedanaṁ paṭihaṅkhāmi, navaṅca vedanaṁ na uppādessāmi, yātrā ca me bhavissati, anavajjatā ca phāsuvihāro cāti. Evaṁ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu bhojane mattaññū hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu jāgariyam anuyutto hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu divasaṁ caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇīyehi dhammehi cittaṁ parisodheti, rattiyā paṭhamaṁ yāmaṁ caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇīyehi dhammehi cittaṁ parisodheti, rattiyā majjhimaṁ yāmaṁ dakkhiṇena passena sīhaseyyam kappeti pāde pādam accādhāya sato sampajāno uṭṭhānasaññaṁ manasi karitvā, rattiyā pacchimaṁ yāmaṁ paccuṭṭhāya caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇīyehi dhammehi cittaṁ parisodheti. Evaṁ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu jāgariyam anuyutto hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu apaṇṇakapaṭipadam paṭipanno hoti, yoni cassa āraddhā hoti āsavānaṁ khayāyāti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Attabyābādhasutta

17. Tayome bhikkhave dhammā attabyābādhāyapi saṁvattanti, parabyābādhāyapi saṁvattanti, ubhayabyābādhāyapi saṁvattanti. Katame tayo? Kāyaduccaritaṁ vacīduccaritaṁ manoduccaritaṁ. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo dhammā attabyābādhāyapi saṁvattanti, parabyābādhāyapi saṁvattanti, ubhayabyābādhāyapi saṁvattanti.

Tayome bhikkhave dhammā nevattabyābādhāyapi saṁvattanti, na parabyābādhāyapi saṁvattanti, na ubhayabyābādhāyapi saṁvattanti. Katame tayo? Kāyasucaritaṁ vacīsucaritaṁ manosucaritaṁ. Ime kho bhikkhave

tayo dhammā nevattabyābādhāyapi samvattanti, na parabyābādhāyapi samvattanti, na ubhayabyābādhāyapi samvattantīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Devalokasutta

18. Sace vo bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “devalokūpapattiyā āvuso samaṇe Gotame brahmacariyaṃ vussathā”ti. Nanu tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ puṭṭhā aṭṭiyeyyātha harāyeyyātha jiguccheyyāthāti. Evaṃ bhante. Iti kira tumhe bhikkhave dibbena āyunā aṭṭiyatha harāyatha jigucchatha, dibbena vaṇṇena, dibbena sukkena, dibbena yasena, dibbenādhipateyyena aṭṭiyatha harāyatha jigucchatha, pageva kho pana bhikkhave tumhehi kāyaduccaritena aṭṭiyitabbaṃ harāyitabbaṃ jigucchitabbaṃ. Vacīduccaritena. Manoduccaritena aṭṭiyitabbaṃ harāyitabbaṃ jigucchitabbanti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Paṭhamapāpaṇikasutta

19. Tīhi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato pāpaṇiko abhabbo anadhigataṃ vā bhogaṃ adhigantaṃ, adhigataṃ vā bhogaṃ phātiṃ kātuṃ. Katamehi tīhi? Idha bhikkhave pāpaṇiko pubbaṇhasamayaṃ na sakkaccaṃ kammantaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, majjhanhikasamayaṃ¹ na sakkaccaṃ kammantaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, sāyanhasamayaṃ na sakkaccaṃ kammantaṃ adhiṭṭhāti. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi aṅgehi samannāgato pāpaṇiko abhabbo anadhigataṃ vā bhogaṃ adhigantaṃ, adhigataṃ vā bhogaṃ phātiṃ kātuṃ².

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu abhabbo anadhigataṃ vā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ adhigantaṃ, adhigataṃ vā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ phātiṃ kātuṃ. Katamehi tīhi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu pubbaṇhasamayaṃ na sakkaccaṃ samādhinimittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, majjhanhikasamayaṃ na sakkaccaṃ samādhinimittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, sāyanhasamayaṃ na sakkaccaṃ samādhinimittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu abhabbo anadhigataṃ vā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ adhigantaṃ, adhigataṃ vā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ phātiṃ kātuṃ.

1. Majjhantikasamayaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Phātikattuṃ (Sī), phātikātuṃ (Syā, Kam, I)

Tīhi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato pāpaṇiko bhabbo anadhigataṃ vā bhogaṃ adhigantaṃ, adhigataṃ vā bhogaṃ phātiṃ kātuṃ. Katamehi tīhi? Idha bhikkhave pāpaṇiko pubbaṅhasamayaṃ sakkaccaṃ kammantaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, majjhanhikasamayaṃ -pa- sāyanhasamayaṃ sakkaccaṃ kammantaṃ adhiṭṭhāti. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi aṅgehi samannāgato pāpaṇiko bhabbo anadhigataṃ vā bhogaṃ adhigantaṃ, adhigataṃ vā bhogaṃ phātiṃ kātuṃ.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu bhabbo anadhigataṃ vā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ adhigantaṃ, adhigataṃ vā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ phātiṃ kātuṃ. Katamehi tīhi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu pubbaṅhasamayaṃ sakkaccaṃ samādhinimittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, majjhanhikasamayaṃ -pa- sāyanhasamayaṃ sakkaccaṃ samādhinimittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu bhabbo anadhigataṃ vā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ adhigantaṃ, adhigataṃ vā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ phātiṃ kātunti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyapāpaṇikasutta

20. Tīhi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato pāpaṇiko nacirasseva mahattaṃ vepullattaṃ¹ pāpuṇāti bhogesu. Katamehi tīhi? Idha bhikkhave pāpaṇiko cakkhumā ca hoti vidhuro ca nissayasampanno ca. Kathaṅca bhikkhave pāpaṇiko cakkhumā hoti? Idha bhikkhave pāpaṇiko paṇiyaṃ jānāti “idaṃ paṇiyaṃ evaṃ kītaṃ, evaṃ vikkayamānaṃ² ettakaṃ mūlaṃ bhavissati ettako udayo”³. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave pāpaṇiko cakkhumā hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave pāpaṇiko vidhuro hoti? Idha bhikkhave pāpaṇiko kusalo hoti paṇiyaṃ ketuṅca vikketuṅca. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave pāpaṇiko vidhuro hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave pāpaṇiko nissayasampanno hoti? Idha bhikkhave pāpaṇikaṃ ye te gahapatī vā gahapatiputtā vā aḍḍhā mahaddhanā mahābhoga, te evaṃ jānanti “ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ pāpaṇiko cakkhumā

1. Mahantattaṃ vā vepullattaṃ vā (I, Ka) 2. Vikkīyamānaṃ (?) 3. Uddayoti (Sī)

vidhuro ca paṭibalo puttadāraṅca posetuṃ, amhākaṅca kālena kālaṃ anuppadātuṃ”ti. Te naṃ bhogehi nipatanti “ito samma pāpaṅka bhoge karitvā¹ puttadāraṅca posehi, amhākaṅca kālena kālaṃ anuppadehi”ti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave pāpaṅko nissayasampanno hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi aṅgehi samannāgato pāpaṅko nacirasseva mahattaṃ vepullattaṃ pāpuṇāti bhogesu.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu nacirasseva mahattaṃ vepullattaṃ pāpuṇāti kusalesu dhammesu. Katamehi tīhi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhumā ca hoti vidhuro ca nissayasampanno ca. Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhumā hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu “idaṃ dukkhaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodho”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhumā hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu vidhuro hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu āraddhavīriyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya thāmaṃva daḷhaparakkamo anikkhattadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vidhuro hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu nissayasampanno hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū bahussutā āgatāgamā dhammadharā vinayadharā mātikādharā, te kālena kālaṃ upasaṅkamitvā paripucchati paripaṅhati “idaṃ bhante kathaṃ, imassa ko attho”ti. Tassa te āyasmanto avivaṭaṃ ceva vivaranti, anuttānikataṅca uttānikaronti, anekavihitesu ca kaṅkhāṭhānīyesu dhammesu kaṅkhaṃ paṭivinodenti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu nissayasampanno hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu nacirasseva mahattaṃ vepullattaṃ pāpuṇāti kusalesu dhammesūti. . Dasamaṃ.

Rathakāravaggo dutiyo.

Paṭhamabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito.

Tassuddānaṃ

Ñāto¹ Sāraṇīyo bhikkhu, Cakkavattī Sacetano.
Apañnakattā Devo ca, duve Pāpaṇikena cāti.

3. Puggalavagga**1. Samiddhasutta**

21. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā ca Samiddho,² āyasmā ca Mahākoṭṭhiko³ yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Sāriputtena saddhiṃ sammodimsu, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Samiddhaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto etadavoca—

“Tayome āvuso Samiddha puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Katame tayo? Kāyasakkhī diṭṭhippatto⁴ saddhāvimutto. Ime kho āvuso tayo puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Imesaṃ āvuso tiṇṇaṃ puggalānaṃ katamo te puggalo khamati abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro cā”ti.

Tayome āvuso Sāriputta puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Katame tayo? Kāyasakkhī diṭṭhippatto saddhāvimutto. Ime kho āvuso tayo puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Imesaṃ āvuso tiṇṇaṃ puggalānaṃ yvāyaṃ⁵ puggalo saddhāvimutto, ayaṃ me puggalo khamati imesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ puggalānaṃ abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro ca. Taṃ kissa hetu? Imassa āvuso puggalassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimattanti.

Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Mahākoṭṭhikaṃ etadavoca
“tayome āvuso Koṭṭhika puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā

1. Ñātako (Syā, Kam)

3. Mahākoṭṭhiko (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

5. Yoyaṃ (Ka)

2. Saviṭṭho (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

4. Diṭṭhippatto (Ka)

lokasmim̃. Katame tayo? Kāyasakkhī diṭṭhippatto saddhāvimutto. Ime kho āvuso tayo puggalā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasmim̃. Imesaṁ āvuso tiṇṇaṁ puggalānaṁ katamo te puggalo khamati abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro cā”ti.

Tayome āvuso Sāriputta puggalā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasmim̃. Katame tayo? Kāyasakkhī diṭṭhippatto saddhāvimutto. Ime kho āvuso tayo puggalā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasmim̃. Imesaṁ āvuso tiṇṇaṁ puggalānaṁ yvāyaṁ puggalo kāyasakkhī, ayaṁ me puggalo khamati imesaṁ tiṇṇaṁ puggalānaṁ abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro ca. Taṁ kissa hetu? Imassa āvuso puggalassa samādhindriyaṁ adhimattanti.

Atha kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhiko āyasmantaṁ Sāriputtaṁ etadavoca “tayome āvuso Sāriputta puggalā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasmim̃. Katame tayo? Kāyasakkhī diṭṭhippatto saddhāvimutto. Ime kho āvuso tayo puggalā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasmim̃. Imesaṁ āvuso tiṇṇaṁ puggalānaṁ katamo te puggalo khamati abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro cā”ti.

Tayome āvuso Koṭṭhika puggalā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasmim̃. Katame tayo? Kāyasakkhī diṭṭhippatto saddhāvimutto. Ime kho āvuso tayo puggalā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasmim̃. Imesaṁ āvuso tiṇṇaṁ puggalānaṁ yvāyaṁ puggalo diṭṭhippatto, ayaṁ me puggalo khamati imesaṁ tiṇṇaṁ puggalānaṁ abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro ca. Taṁ kissa hetu? Imassa āvuso puggalassa paññindriyaṁ adhimattanti.

Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṅca Samiddhaṁ, āyasmantaṅca Mahākoṭṭhikaṁ etadavoca “byākataṁ kho āvuso amhehi sabbeheva yathāsakaṁ paṭibhānaṁ, āyāmāvuso, yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamissāma, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato etamatthaṁ ārocessāma, yathā no Bhagavā byākarissati, tathā naṁ dhāressāmā”ti. “Evamāvuso”ti kho āyasmā ca Samiddho, āyasmā ca Mahākoṭṭhiko āyasmato

Sāriputtassa paccassosum. Atha kho āyasmā ca Sāriputto, āyasmā ca Samiddho, āyasmā ca Mahākoṭṭhiko yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto yāvatako ahosi āyasmata ca Samiddhena, āyasmata ca Mahākoṭṭhikena saddhim kathāsallāpo, taṃ sabbaṃ Bhagavato ārocesi.

Na khvettha Sāriputta sukaraṃ ekamsena byākātuṃ “ayaṃ imesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ puggalānaṃ abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro cā”ti. Tḥānaṃ hetam Sāriputta vijjati. Yvāyaṃ puggalo saddhāvimutto, svāssa¹ arahattāya paṭipanno, yvāyaṃ puggalo kāyasakkhī, svāssa sakadāgāmī vā anāgāmī vā, yo cāyaṃ puggalo diṭṭhippatto, sopassa² sakadāgāmī vā anāgāmī vā.

Na khvettha Sāriputta sukaraṃ ekamsena byākātuṃ “ayaṃ imesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ puggalānaṃ abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro cā”ti. Tḥānaṃ hetam Sāriputta vijjati, yvāyaṃ puggalo kāyasakkhī, svāssa arahattāya paṭipanno, yvāyaṃ puggalo saddhāvimutto, svāssa sakadāgāmī vā anāgāmī vā, yo cāyaṃ puggalo diṭṭhippatto, sopassa sakadāgāmī vā anāgāmī vā.

Na khvettha Sāriputta sukaraṃ ekamsena byākātuṃ “ayaṃ imesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ puggalānaṃ abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro cā”ti. Tḥānaṃ hetam Sāriputta vijjati, yvāyaṃ puggalo diṭṭhippatto, svāssa arahattāya paṭipanno, yvāyaṃ puggalo saddhāvimutto, svāssa sakadāgāmī vā anāgāmī vā, yo cāyaṃ puggalo kāyasakkhī, sopassa sakadāgāmī vā anāgāmī vā.

Na khvettha Sāriputta sukaraṃ ekamsena byākātuṃ “ayaṃ imesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ puggalānaṃ abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro cā”ti. . Paṭṭhamam.

2. Gilānasutta

22. ³ Tayome bhikkhave gilānā santo saṃvijjamaṇā lokasmiṃ. Katame tayo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco gilāno labhanto vā sappāyāni bhojanāni alabhanto vā sappāyāni bhojanāni, labhanto vā sappāyāni bhesajjāni alabhanto vā sappāyāni bhesajjāni, labhanto

1. Svāyaṃ (Syā, Kam, I), soyaṃ (Ka)

2. Soyaṃ (Ka)

3. Abhi 3. 130 piṭṭhepi.

vā patirūpaṃ upaṭṭhākaṃ alabhanto vā patirūpaṃ upaṭṭhākaṃ neva vuṭṭhāti tamhā ābādhā.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco gilāno labhanto vā sappāyāni bhojanāni alabhanto vā sappāyāni bhojanāni, labhanto vā sappāyāni bhesajjāni alabhanto vā sappāyāni bhesajjāni, labhanto vā patirūpaṃ upaṭṭhākaṃ alabhanto vā patirūpaṃ upaṭṭhākaṃ vuṭṭhāti tamhā ābādhā.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco gilāno labhantova sappāyāni bhojanāni no alabhanto, labhantova sappāyāni bhesajjāni no alabhanto, labhantova patirūpaṃ upaṭṭhākaṃ no alabhanto vuṭṭhāti tamhā ābādhā.

Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ gilāno labhantova sappāyāni bhojanāni no alabhanto, labhantova sappāyāni bhesajjāni no alabhanto, labhantova patirūpaṃ upaṭṭhākaṃ no alabhanto vuṭṭhāti tamhā ābādhā. Imaṃ kho bhikkhave gilānaṃ paṭicca gilānabhataṃ anuññātaṃ, gilānabhesajjaṃ anuññātaṃ, gilānupaṭṭhāko anuññāto. Imañca pana bhikkhave gilānaṃ paṭicca aññepi gilānā upaṭṭhātabbā. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo gilānā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave tayome gilānūpamā puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Katame tayo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo labhanto vā Tathāgataṃ dassanāya alabhanto vā Tathāgataṃ dassanāya, labhanto vā Tathāgatappaveditaṃ dhammavinayaṃ savanāya alabhanto vā Tathāgatappaveditaṃ dhammavinayaṃ savanāya neva okkamati niyāmaṃ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco puggalo labhanto vā Tathāgataṃ dassanāya alabhanto vā Tathāgataṃ dassanāya, labhanto vā Tathāgatappaveditaṃ dhammavinayaṃ savanāya alabhanto vā Tathāgatappaveditaṃ dhammavinayaṃ savanāya okkamati niyāmaṃ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco puggalo labhantova Tathāgataṃ dassanāya no alabhanto, labhantova Tathāgatappaveditaṃ dhammavinayaṃ savanāya no alabhanto okkamati niyāmaṃ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ.

Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ puggalo labhantova Tathāgataṃ dassanāya no alabhanto, labhantova Tathāgatappaveditaṃ dhammavinayaṃ savanāya no alabhanto okkamati niyāmaṃ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ. Imaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalaṃ paṭicca dhammadesanā anuññātā, imaṃca pana bhikkhave puggalaṃ paṭicca aññesampi dhammo desetabbo. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo gilānūpamā puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasminti. .
Dutiyāṃ.

3. Saṅkhārasutta

23. Tayome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Katame tayo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo sabyābajjhaṃ¹ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, sabyābajjhaṃ vacīsaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, sabyābajjhaṃ manosāṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti. So sabyābajjhaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjhaṃ vacīsaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjhaṃ manosāṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjhaṃ lokāṃ upapajjati. Tameṇaṃ sabyābajjhaṃ lokāṃ upapannaṃ samānaṃ sabyābajjhā phassā phusanti. So sabyābajjhehi phassehi phuṭṭho samāno sabyābajjhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayati ekantadukkhaṃ, seyyathāpi sattā nerayikā.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco puggalo abyābajjhaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, abyābajjhaṃ vacīsaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, abyābajjhaṃ manosāṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti. So abyābajjhaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā abyābajjhaṃ vacīsaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā abyābajjhaṃ manosāṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā abyābajjhaṃ lokāṃ upapajjati. Tameṇaṃ abyābajjhaṃ lokāṃ upapannaṃ samānaṃ abyābajjhā phassā phusanti. So abyābajjhehi phassehi phuṭṭho samāno abyābajjhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayati ekantasukhaṃ, seyyathāpi devā Subhakiṇhā.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco puggalo sabyābajjhampi abyābajjhampi kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, sabyābajjhampi abyābajjhampi vacīsaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, sabyābajjhampi abyābajjhampi manosāṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti. So sabyābajjhampi abyābajjhampi kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjhampi abyābajjhampi vacīsaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjhampi abyābajjhampi manosāṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjhampi abyābajjhampi lokāṃ upapajjati. Tameṇaṃ sabyābajjhampi abyābajjhampi

1. Sabyāpajjhaṃ (sabbattha) evamuparipi.

lokaṃ upapannaṃ samānaṃ sabyābajjhāpi abyābajjhāpi phassā phusanti. So sabyābajjhehipi abyābajjhehipi phassehi phuṭṭho samāno sabyābajjhampi abyābajjhampi vedanaṃ vedayati vokiṇṇasukhadukkhāṃ, seyyathāpi manussā ekacce ca devā ekacce ca vinipātikā. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasminti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Bahukārasutta

24. Tayome bhikkhave puggalā puggalassa bahukārā. Katame tayo? Yaṃ bhikkhave puggalaṃ āgamma puggalo Buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gato hoti, dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gato hoti, saṅghaṃ saraṇaṃ gato hoti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave puggalo imassa puggalassa bahukāro.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave yaṃ puggalaṃ āgamma puggalo “idaṃ dukkhaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodho”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave puggalo imassa puggalassa bahukāro.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave yaṃ puggalaṃ āgamma puggalo āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ bhikkhave puggalo imassa puggalassa bahukāro. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo puggalā puggalassa bahukārā.

Imehi ca pana bhikkhave tīhi puggalehi imassa puggalassa natthañño puggalo bahukāroti vadāmi. Imesaṃ pana bhikkhave tiṇṇaṃ puggalānaṃ iminā puggalena na suppatikāraṃ vadāmi, yadidaṃ abhivādanapaccuṭṭhāna-añjalikammaśāmicikamma-civarapiṇḍapātasenāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānuppadānenāti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Vajirūpamasutta

25. Tayome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Katame tayo? Arukūpamacitto puggalo, vijjūpamacitto puggalo, vajirūpamacitto puggalo. Katamo ca bhikkhave arukūpamacitto puggalo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo kodhano hoti upāyāsabahulo,

appampi vutto samāno abhisajjati kuppati byāpajjati patitthīyati, kopañca dosañca appaccayañca pātukaroti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave duṭṭhāruko¹ kaṭṭhena vā kaṭhalāya² vā ghaṭṭito³ bhiyyoso mattāya āsavam deti⁴. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave idhekacco puggalo kodhano hoti upāyāsabahulo, appampi vutto samāno abhisajjati kuppati byāpajjati patitthīyati, kopañca dosañca appaccayañca pātukaroti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave arukūpamacitto puggalo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave vijjūpamacitto puggalo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo “idaṃ dukkhan”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodho”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave cakkhumā puriso rattandhakāratimisāyaṃ vijjantarikāya rūpāni passeyya. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave idhekacco puggalo “idaṃ dukkhan”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti -pa- “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave vijjūpamacitto puggalo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave vajirūpamacitto puggalo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave vajirassa natthi kiñci abhejjaṃ maṇi vā pāsāṇo vā. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave idhekacco puggalo āsavānaṃ khayā -pa- upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave vajirūpamacitto puggalo. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasminti⁵. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Sevittabbasutta

26. Tayome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Katame tayo? Atthi bhikkhave puggalo na sevittabbo na bhajittabbo na payirupāsittabbo, atthi bhikkhave puggalo sevittabbo bhajittabbo payirupāsittabbo, atthi bhikkhave puggalo sakkatvā garuṃ katvā sevittabbo bhajittabbo payirupāsittabbo. Katamo ca bhikkhave

1. Duṭṭhārukā (Sī)

2. Kathalāya (Syā, Kam, Ka), kaṭhalena - kathalena (Aṭṭhakathā)

3. Ghaṭṭitā (Sī)

4. Assavanoti (Sī)

5. Abhi 3. 133 piṭṭhepi.

puggalo na sevitabbo na bhajitabbo na payirupāsitaḅbo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo hīno hoti sīlena samādhinā paññāya. Evarūpo bhikkhave puggalo na sevitabbo na bhajitabbo na payirupāsitaḅbo aññatra anuddayā aññatra anukampā.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo sevitabbo bhajitabbo payirupāsitaḅbo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo sadiso hoti sīlena samādhinā paññāya, evarūpo bhikkhave puggalo sevitabbo bhajitabbo payirupāsitaḅbo. Tam kissa hetu? Sīlasāmaññagatānaḅ sataḅ sīlakathā ca no bhavissati, sā ca no pavattinī¹ bhavissati, sā ca no phāsu bhavissati. Samādhisāmaññagatānaḅ sataḅ samādhikathā ca no bhavissati, sā ca no pavattinī bhavissati, sā ca no phāsu bhavissati. Paññāsāmaññagatānaḅ sataḅ paññākathā ca no bhavissati, sā ca no pavattinī bhavissati, sā ca no phāsu bhavissatīti. Tasmā evarūpo puggalo sevitabbo bhajitabbo payirupāsitaḅbo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo sakkatvā garuḅ katvā sevitabbo bhajitabbo payirupāsitaḅbo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo adhiko hoti sīlena samādhinā paññāya. Evarūpo bhikkhave puggalo sakkatvā garuḅ katvā sevitabbo bhajitabbo payirupāsitaḅbo. Tam kissa hetu? Iti aparipūraḅ vā sīlakkhandhaḅ paripūressāmi, paripūraḅ vā sīlakkhandhaḅ tattha tattha paññāya anuggahessāmi. Aparipūraḅ vā samādhikkhandhaḅ paripūressāmi, paripūraḅ vā samādhikkhandhaḅ tattha tattha paññāya anuggahessāmi. Aparipūraḅ vā paññākkhandhaḅ paripūressāmi, paripūraḅ vā paññākkhandhaḅ tattha tattha paññāya anuggahessāmīti. Tasmā evarūpo puggalo sakkatvā garuḅ katvā sevitabbo bhajitabbo payirupāsitaḅbo. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo puggalā santo saḅvijjamānā lokasminti.

Nihīyati puriso nihīnasevī,
Na ca hāyetha kadāci tulyasevī.
Seṭṭhamupanamaḅ udeti khippaḅ,
Tasmā attano uttarīḅ bhajethāti. . Chaṭṭhaḅ.

1. Pavattanī (Sī, Syā, Kam, I) Abhi 3. 140 piṭṭhepi passitaḅbaḅ.

7. Jigucchitabbasutta

27. Tayome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasmiṁ. Katame tayo? Atthi bhikkhave puggalo jigucchitabbo na sevitabbo na bhajitabbo na payirupāsītabbo, atthi bhikkhave puggalo ajjupekkhitabbo na sevitabbo na bhajitabbo na payirupāsītabbo, atthi bhikkhave puggalo sevitabbo bhajitabbo payirupāsītabbo. Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo jigucchitabbo na sevitabbo na bhajitabbo na payirupāsītabbo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo dussīlo hoti pāpadhammo asuci saṅkassarasamācāro paṭicchannakammanto assamaṇo samaṇapaṭiñño abrahmacārī brahmacāripaṭiñño antopūti avassuto kasambujāto, evarūpo bhikkhave puggalo jigucchitabbo na sevitabbo na bhajitabbo na payirupāsītabbo. Tam kissa hetu? Kiñcāpi bhikkhave evarūpassa puggalassa na diṭṭhānugatiṁ āpajjati, atha kho naṁ pāpako kittisaddo abbhuggacchati “pāpamitto purisapuggalo pāpasahāyo pāpasampavaṅko”ti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ahi gūthagato kiñcāpi na daṁsati¹, atha kho naṁ makkheti. Evamevaṁ kho bhikkhave kiñcāpi evarūpassa puggalassa na diṭṭhānugatiṁ āpajjati, atha kho naṁ pāpako kittisaddo abbhuggacchati “pāpamitto purisapuggalo pāpasahāyo pāpasampavaṅko”ti. Tasmā evarūpo puggalo jigucchitabbo na sevitabbo na bhajitabbo na payirupāsītabbo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo ajjupekkhitabbo na sevitabbo na bhajitabbo na payirupāsītabbo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo kodhano hoti upāyāsabahulo, appampi vutto samāno abhisajjati kuppāti byāpajjati patitthīyati, kopaṅca dosaṅca appaccayaṅca pātukaroti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave duṭṭhāruko kaṭṭhena vā kaṭhalāya vā ghaṭṭito bhīyoso mattāya āsavaṁ deti. Evamevaṁ kho bhikkhave -pa-. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave tindukālātaṁ kaṭṭhena vā kaṭhalāya vā ghaṭṭitaṁ bhīyoso mattāya ciccīṭayati ciṭṭīṭayati. Evamevaṁ kho bhikkhave -pa-. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gūthakūpo kaṭṭhena vā kaṭhalāya vā ghaṭṭito bhīyoso mattāya duggandho hoti. Evamevaṁ kho bhikkhave idhekacco

1. Daṁsati (Sī, Syā), ḍassati (I)

puggalo kodhano hoti upāyāsabahulo, appampi vutto samāno abhisajjati kuppatti byāpajjati patitthīyati, kopañca dosañca appaccayañca pātukaroti. Evarūpo bhikkhave puggalo ajjupekkhitabbo na sevitabbo na bhajitabbo na payirupāsitabbo. Tam kissa hetu? Akkoseyyapi mañ, paribhāseyyapi mañ, anathampi mañ kareyyāti. Tasmā evarūpo puggalo ajjupekkhitabbo na sevitabbo na bhajitabbo na payirupāsitabbo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo sevitabbo bhajitabbo payirupāsitabbo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo silavā hoti kalyāṇadhammo, evarūpo bhikkhave puggalo sevitabbo bhajitabbo payirupāsitabbo. Tam kissa hetu? Kiñcāpi bhikkhave evarūpassa puggalassa na diṭṭhānugatiṃ āpajjati, atha kho naṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggacchati “kalyāṇamitto purisapuggalo kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko”ti. Tasmā evarūpo puggalo sevitabbo bhajitabbo payirupāsitabbo. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasminti.

Nihīyati puriso nihīnasevī,
Na ca hāyetha kadāci tulyasevī.
Seṭṭhamupanamañ udeti khippañ,
Tasmā attano uttariṃ bhajethāti. . Sattamañ.

8. Gūthabhāṇīsutta

28. Tayome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Katame tayo? Gūthabhāṇī pupphabhāṇī madhubhāṇī. Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo gūthabhāṇī? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo sabhaggato vā parisaggato vā¹ nātimajjhagato vā pūgamajjhagato vā rājakulamajjhagato vā abhinīto sakkhipuṭṭho “chambho purisa, yaṃ jānāsi, taṃ vadehī”ti. So ajānam vā āha “jānāmi”ti, jānam vā āha “na jānāmi”ti, apassam vā āha “passāmi”ti, passam vā āha

1. Sabhāgato vā parisāgato vā (Syā, Kam)

“na passāmī”¹ti, iti attahetu vā parahetu vā āmisakiñcikkhahetu vā sampajānamusā bhāsītā hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo gūthabhāṇī.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo pupphabhāṇī? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo sabhaggato vā parisaggato vā ñātimajjhagato vā pūgamajjhagato vā rājakulamajjhagato vā abhinīto sakkhipuṭṭho “ehambho purisa, yaṃ pajānāsi, taṃ vadehī”ti. So ajānaṃ vā āha “na jānāmī”ti, jānaṃ vā āha “jānāmī”ti, apassaṃ vā āha “na passamī”ti, passaṃ vā āha “passāmī”ti, iti attahetu vā parahetu vā āmisakiñcikkhahetu vā na sampajānamusā bhāsītā hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo pupphabhāṇī.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo madhubhāṇī? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo pharusam vācam pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujanamanāpā, tathārūpiṃ vācam bhāsītā hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo madhubhāṇī. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasminti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Andhasutta

29. Tayome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmim. Katame tayo? Andho ekacakkhu dvicakkhu. Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo andho? Idha bhikkhave ekaccassa puggalassa tathārūpaṃ cakkhu na hoti, yathārūpena cakkhunā anadhigataṃ vā bhogaṃ adhigaccheyya, adhigataṃ vā bhogaṃ phātīm kareyya². Tathārūpampissa cakkhu na hoti, yathārūpena cakkhunā kusalākusale dhamme jāneyya, sāvajjānavajje dhamme jāneyya, hīnappaṇīte dhamme jāneyya, kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāge dhamme jāneyya. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo andho.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo ekacakkhu? Idha bhikkhave ekaccassa puggalassa tathārūpaṃ cakkhu hoti, yathārūpena cakkhunā anadhigataṃ vā

1. Ma 1. 355; Abhi 3. 13 piṭṭhesupi.

2. Phātikareyya (Sī)

bhogam̄ adhigacceyya, adhigatam̄ vā bhogam̄ phātim̄ kareyya. Tathārūpaṃ panassa¹ cakkhu na hoti, yathārūpena cakkhunā kusalākusale dhamme jāneyya, sāvajjānavajje dhamme jāneyya, hīnappaṇīte dhamme jāneyya, kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāge dhamme jāneyya. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo ekacakkhu.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo dvicakkhu? Idha bhikkhave ekaccassa puggalassa tathārūpaṃ cakkhu hoti, yathārūpena cakkhunā anadhigatam̄ vā bhogam̄ adhigacceyya, adhigatam̄ vā bhogam̄ phātim̄ kareyya. Tathārūpampissa cakkhu hoti, yathārūpena cakkhunā kusalākusale dhamme jāneyya, sāvajjānavajje dhamme jāneyya, hīnappaṇīte dhamme jāneyya, kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāge dhamme jāneyya. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo dvicakkhu. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasminti.

Na ceva bhogā tathārūpā, na ca puññāni kubbati.

Ubhayattha kaliggāho, andhassa hatacakkhuno.

Athāparāyaṃ akkhāto, ekacakkhu ca puggalo.

Dhammādhammena saṭho so², bhogāni pariyesati.

Theyena kūṭakammena, musāvādena cūbhayaṃ.

Kusalo hoti saṅghātuṃ³, kāmabhogī ca mānavo.

Ito so nirayaṃ gantvā, ekacakkhu vihaññati.

Dvicakkhu pana akkhāto, seṭṭho purisapuggalo.

Dhammaladdhehi bhogehi, uṭṭhānādhigatam̄ dhanam̄.

Dadāti seṭṭhasaṅkappo, abyaggamānaso naro.

Upeti bhaddakam̄ ṭhānam̄, yattha gantvā na socati.

Andhañca ekacakkhuñca, ārakā parivajjaye.

Dvicakkhum̄ pana sevetha, seṭṭham̄ purisapuggalanti. . Navamaṃ.

1. Tathārūpampissa (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

2. Saṃsaṭṭho (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I), saṭhoti (Ka)

3. Saṃhātuṃ (Syā)

10. Avakujjasutta

30. Tayome bhikkhave¹ puggalā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasmim. Katame tayo? Avakujjapañño puggalo, ucchaṅgapañño puggalo, puthupañño puggalo. Katamo ca bhikkhave avakujjapañño puggalo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ārāmaṃ gantā hoti abhikkhaṇaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ santike dhammassavanāya, tassa bhikkhū dhammaṃ desenti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāsentī. So tasmim āsane nisinno tassā kathāya neva ādim manasi karoti, na majjhaṃ manasi karoti, na pariyosānaṃ manasi karoti, vuṭṭhitopi tamhā āsanā tassā kathāya neva ādim manasi karoti, na majjhaṃ manasi karoti, na pariyosānaṃ manasi karoti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kumbho nikujjo² tatra udakaṃ āsittaṃ vivaṭṭati no saṅṭhāti. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave idhekacco puggalo ārāmaṃ gantā hoti abhikkhaṇaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ santike dhammassavanāya, tassa bhikkhū dhammaṃ desenti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāsentī. So tasmim āsane nisinno tassā kathāya neva ādim manasi karoti, na majjhaṃ manasi karoti, na pariyosānaṃ manasi karoti, vuṭṭhitopi tamhā āsanā tassā kathāya neva ādim manasi karoti, na majjhaṃ manasi karoti, na pariyosānaṃ manasi karoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave avakujjapañño puggalo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave ucchaṅgapañño puggalo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ārāmaṃ gantā hoti abhikkhaṇaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ santike dhammassavanāya, tassa bhikkhū dhammaṃ desenti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāsentī. So tasmim āsane nisinno tassā kathāya ādimpī manasi karoti, majjhampi manasi karoti, pariyosānampi manasi karoti, vuṭṭhito ca kho tamhā āsanā tassā kathāya neva ādim manasi karoti, na majjhaṃ manasi karoti, na pariyosānaṃ manasi karoti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave purisassa ucchaṅge nānākhaṅgakāni ākiṇṇāni tilā taṇḍulā modakā badarā. So tamhā āsanā vuṭṭhahanto satisammosā

1. Abhi 3. 135 piṭṭhepi.

2. Nikujjo (Sī, I)

pakireyya. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave idhekacco puggalo ārāmaṃ gantā hoti abhikkhaṇaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ santike dhammassavanāya, tassa bhikkhū dhammaṃ desenti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti. So tasmim̐ āsane nisinno tassā kathāya ādimpi manasi karoti, majjhampi manasi karoti, pariyosānampi manasi karoti, vuṭṭhito ca kho tamhā āsanā tassā kathāya neva ādim̐ manasi karoti, na majjhaṃ manasi karoti, na pariyosānaṃ manasi karoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ucchaṅgapañño puggalo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puthupañño puggalo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ārāmaṃ gantā hoti abhikkhaṇaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ santike dhammassavanāya, tassa bhikkhū dhammaṃ desenti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti. So tasmim̐ āsane nisinno tassā kathāya ādimpi manasi karoti, majjhampi manasi karoti, pariyosānampi manasi karoti, vuṭṭhitopi tamhā āsanā tassā kathāya ādimpi manasi karoti, majjhampi manasi karoti, pariyosānampi manasi karoti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kumbho ukkuḷlo tatra udakaṃ āsittaṃ saṅghāti no vivaṭṭati. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave idhekacco puggalo ārāmaṃ gantā hoti abhikkhaṇaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ santike dhammassavanāya, tassa bhikkhū dhammaṃ desenti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti. So tasmim̐ āsane nisinno tassā kathāya ādimpi manasi karoti, majjhampi manasi kārōti, pariyosānampi manasi karoti, vuṭṭhitopi tamhā āsanā tassā kathāya ādimpi manasi karoti, majjhampi manasi karoti, pariyosānampi manasi karoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puthupañño puggalo. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo puggalā santo saṃvijjamaṇā lokasminti.

Avakujjapañño puriso, dummedho avicakkhaṇo.

Abhikkhaṇampi ce hoti, gantā bhikkhūna santike.

Ādim̐ kathāya majjhañca, pariyosānañca tādiso.

Uggahetuṃ na sakkoti, paññā hissa na vijjati.

Ucchaṅgapañño puriso, seyyo etena vuccati.
Abhikkhaṇampi ce hoti, gantā bhikkhūna santike.

Ādim kathāya majjhañca, pariyosānañca tādiso.
Nisinno āsane tasmim, uggahetvāna byañjanaṃ.
Vuṭṭhito nappajānāti, gahitaṃ hissa¹ mussati.

Puthupañño ca puriso, seyyo etehi² vuccati.
Abhikkhaṇampi ce hoti, gantā bhikkhūna santike.

Ādim kathāya majjhañca, pariyosānañca tādiso.
Nisinno āsane tasmim, uggahetvāna byañjanaṃ.

Dhāreti seṭṭhasaṅkappo, abyaggamānaso naro.
Dhammānudhammappaṭipanno, dukkhassantakaro siyāti. . Dasamaṃ.

Puggalavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Samiddha³ Gilāna Saṅkhārā, Bahukārā Vajirena ca.
Sevi Jiguccha Gūthabhāṇī, Andho ca Avakujjatāti.

4. Devadūtavagga

1. Sabrahmakasutta

31. Sabrahmakāni bhikkhave tāni kulāni, yesaṃ puttānaṃ mātāpitaro ajjhāgāre pūjitā honti. Sapubbācariyakāni bhikkhave tāni kulāni, yesaṃ puttānaṃ mātāpitaro ajjhāgāre pūjitā honti. Sāhuneyyāni bhikkhave tāni kulāni, yesaṃ puttānaṃ mātāpitaro ajjhāgāre pūjitā honti. “Brahmā”ti bhikkhave mātāpitūnaṃ etaṃ adhivacanaṃ, “pubbācariyā”ti bhikkhave mātāpitūnaṃ etaṃ adhivacanaṃ,

1. Gahitampissa (Ka)

2. Etena (Ka)

3. Kāyasakkhi (Sī), saviṭṭha (Syā, Kam), seṭṭha (Ka)

“ahuneyyā”ti bhikkhave mātāpitūnaṃ etaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu?
Bahukārā bhikkhave mātāpitāro puttānaṃ āpādakā posakā imassa lokassa
dassetāroti.

“Brahmā”ti mātāpitāro, “pubbācariyā”ti vuccare.
Āhuneyyā ca puttānaṃ, pajāya anukampakā.
Tasmā hi ne namasseyya, sakkareyya ca paṇḍito.
Annena atha pānena, vatthena sayanena ca.
Ucchādanena nhāpanena¹, pādānaṃ dhovanena ca.
Tāya naṃ pāricariyāya, mātāpitūsu paṇḍitā.
Idheva² naṃ pasaṃsanti, pecca sagge pamodatīti³. . Paṭhamānaṃ.

2. Ānandasutta

32. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami,
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ
nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

“Siyā nu kho bhante bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho, yathā
imasmiṅca saviññāṇake kāye ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā nāssu,
bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā nāssu, yaṅca
cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ upasampajja viharato
ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na honti, taṅca setovimuttiṃ
paññāvimuttiṃ upasampajja vihareyyā”ti. Siya Ānanda bhikkhuno tathārūpo
samādhipaṭilābho, yathā imasmiṅca saviññāṇake kāye
ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā nāssu, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu
ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā nāssu, yaṅca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ
upasampajja viharato ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na honti, taṅca
cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ upasampajja vihareyyāti.

Yathā kathaṃ pana bhante siyā bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho,
yathā imasmiṅca saviññāṇake kāye ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā nāssu,
bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu

1. Nahāpanena (Sī)

2. Idha ceva (Sī)

3. Sagge ca modatīti (Sī) Khu 1. 269 Itivuttake.

ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā nāssu, yañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ upasampajja viharato ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na honti, tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ upasampajja vihareyyāti.

Idhānanda bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti “etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ, yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭṭhānissaggo taṇhākkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ”ti. Evaṃ kho Ānanda siyā bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭṭhānissaggo, yathā imasmiṃca saviññāṇake kāye ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā nāssu, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā nāssu, yañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ upasampajja viharato ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na honti, tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ upasampajja vihareyyāti. Idañca pana metaṃ Ānanda sandhāya bhāsitaṃ pārāyane puṇṇakapañhe—

“Saṅkhāya lokasmiṃ paroparāṇi¹,
Yassiñjitaṃ natthi kuhiñci loke.
Santo vidhūmo anīgho² nirāso,
Atāri so jātijaranti brūmī”ti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Sāriputtasutta

33. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “saṅkhittena pi kho ahaṃ Sāriputta dhammaṃ deseyyāṃ, vitthārena pi kho ahaṃ Sāriputta dhammaṃ deseyyāṃ, saṅkhittavithārena pi kho ahaṃ Sāriputta dhammaṃ deseyyāṃ, aññātāro ca dullabhā”ti. Etassa Bhagavā kālo, etassa Sugata kālo, yaṃ Bhagavā saṅkhittena pi dhammaṃ deseyya, vitthārena pi dhammaṃ deseyya, saṅkhittavithārena pi dhammaṃ deseyya, bhavissanti dhammassa aññātāroti.

Tasmātiha Sāriputta evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “imasmiṃca saviññāṇake kāye ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na bhavissanti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na bhavissanti, yañca cetovimuttiṃ

1. Paroparāṇi (Sī, I) Khu 1. 436; Khu 8. 8 piṭṭhesu.

2. Anīgho (Sī, Syā, Kam, I), anāgho (?)

paññāvimuttiṃ upasampajja viharato ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na honti, tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ upasampajja viharissāmā”ti. Evaṃ hi kho Sāriputta sikkhitabbaṃ.

Yato ca kho Sāriputta bhikkhuno imasmiṅca saviññāṇake kāye ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na honti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na honti, yañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ upasampajja viharato ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na honti, tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati Sāriputta bhikkhu acchecchi¹ taṇhaṃ, vivattayi² saṃyojanaṃ, sammā mānābhisaṃmayā antamakāsi dukkhassa. Idañca pana metaṃ Sāriputta sanddhāya bhāsitaṃ pārāyaṇe³ Udayapañhe—

“Pahānaṃ kāmasaññānaṃ, domanassāna cūbhayaṃ.
Thinassa ca panūdanaṃ, kukkuccānaṃ nivāraṇaṃ.
Upekkhāsatisaṃsuddhaṃ, dhammatakkapurejavaṃ.
Aññāvimokkhaṃ pabrūmi, avijjāya pabhedanaṃ”ti⁴.

Tatiyaṃ.

4. Nidānasutta

34. Tīṇimāni bhikkhave nidānāni kammānaṃ samudayāya. Katamāni tīṇi? Lobho nidānaṃ kammānaṃ samudayāya, doso nidānaṃ kammānaṃ samudayāya, moho nidānaṃ kammānaṃ samudayāya.

Yaṃ bhikkhave lobhapakataṃ kammaṃ lobhajaṃ lobhanidānaṃ lobhasamudayaṃ. Yatthassa attabhāvo nibbattati, tattha taṃ kammaṃ vipaccati. Yattha taṃ kammaṃ vipaccati, tattha tassa kammaṃ vipākaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti diṭṭhe vā dhamme, upapajja vā⁵, apare vā⁶ pariyāye.

1. Acchejji (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

2. Vāvattayi (Sī, I)

3. Pārāyaṇe (Sī)

4. Khu 1. 446; Khu 8. 17 piṭṭhesupi.

5. Upapajje vā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ) upapajjitvāti Ma 3. 257 piṭṭhe Pāliyaṃ saṃvaṇṇanā.

6. Aparāpare vā (Ka)

Yaṃ bhikkhave dosapakataṃ kammaṃ dosajaṃ dosanidānaṃ dosasamudayaṃ. Yatthassa attabhāvo nibbattati, tattha taṃ kammaṃ vipaccati. Yattha taṃ kammaṃ vipaccati, tattha tassa kammaṃ vipākāṃ paṭisaṃvedeti diṭṭhe vā dhamme, upapajja vā, apare vā pariyāye.

Yaṃ bhikkhave mohapakataṃ kammaṃ mohajaṃ mohanidānaṃ mohasamudayaṃ. Yatthassa attabhāvo nibbattati, tattha taṃ kammaṃ vipaccati. Yattha taṃ kammaṃ vipaccati, tattha tassa kammaṃ vipākāṃ paṭisaṃvedeti diṭṭhe vā dhamme, upapajja vā, apare vā pariyāye.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave bījāni akhaṇḍāni apūtīni avātātapahatāni sārādāni sukhasayitāni sukhette suparikammakatāya bhūmiyā nikkhattāni, devo ca sammādhāraṃ anuppaveccheyya, evassu tāni bhikkhave bījāni vuddhiṃ viruḥhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyyūṃ. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave yaṃ lobhapakataṃ kammaṃ lobhajaṃ lobhanidānaṃ lobhasamudayaṃ. Yatthassa attabhāvo nibbattati, tattha taṃ kammaṃ vipaccati. Yattha taṃ kammaṃ vipaccati, tattha tassa kammaṃ vipākāṃ paṭisaṃvedeti diṭṭhe vā dhamme, upapajja vā, apare vā pariyāye.

Yaṃ dosapakataṃ kammaṃ -pa-. Yaṃ mohapakataṃ kammaṃ mohajaṃ mohanidānaṃ mohasamudayaṃ. Yatthassa attabhāvo nibbattati, tattha taṃ kammaṃ vipaccati. Yattha taṃ kammaṃ vipaccati, tattha tassa kammaṃ vipākāṃ paṭisaṃvedeti diṭṭhe vā dhamme, upapajja vā, apare vā pariyāye. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi nidānāni kammānaṃ samudayāya.

Tīṇimāni bhikkhave nidānāni kammānaṃ samudayāya. Katamāni tīṇi? Alobho nidānaṃ kammānaṃ samudayāya, adoso nidānaṃ kammānaṃ samudayāya, amoho nidānaṃ kammānaṃ samudayāya.

Yaṃ bhikkhave alobhapakataṃ kammaṃ alobhajaṃ alobhanidānaṃ alobhasamudayaṃ, lobhe vigate evaṃ taṃ kammaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti ucchinnamūlaṃ tālavatthukataṃ anabhāvaṃkataṃ āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ.

Yaṃ bhikkhave adosapakataṃ kammaṃ adosajaṃ adosanidānaṃ adosasamudayaṃ, dose vigate evaṃ taṃ kammaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti ucchinnamūlaṃ tālavatthukataṃ anabhāvaṃkataṃ āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ.

Yaṃ bhikkhave amohapakataṃ kammaṃ amohajaṃ amohanidānaṃ amohasamudayaṃ, mohe vigate evaṃ taṃ kammaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti ucchinnamūlaṃ tālavatthukataṃ anabhāvaṃkataṃ āyatim̐ anuppādadhammaṃ.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave bījāni akhaṇḍāni apūtīni avātātapahatāni sārādāni sukhasayitāni, tāni puriso agginā ḍaheyya, agginā ḍahitvā masim̐ kareyya, masim̐ karitvā mahāvāte vā ophuṇeyya¹, nadiyā vā sīghasotāya pavāheyya. Evassu tāni bhikkhave bījāni ucchinnamūlāni tālavatthukatāni anabhāvaṃkatāni² āyatim̐ anuppādadhammāni. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave yaṃ alobhapakataṃ kammaṃ alobhajaṃ alobhanidānaṃ alobhasamudayaṃ, lobhe vigate evaṃ taṃ kammaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti ucchinnamūlaṃ tālavatthukataṃ anabhāvaṃkataṃ āyatim̐ anuppādadhammaṃ.

Yaṃ adosapakataṃ kammaṃ -pa-. Yaṃ amohapakataṃ kammaṃ amohajaṃ amohanidānaṃ amohasamudayaṃ, mohe vigate evaṃ taṃ kammaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti -pa- āyatim̐ anuppādadhammaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi nidānāni kammānaṃ samudayāyāti.

Lobhajaṃ dosajaṃ ceva³, mohajañcāpaviddasu.

Yaṃ tena pakataṃ kammaṃ, appaṃ vā yadi vā bahuṃ.

Idheva taṃ vedaniyaṃ, vatthu aññaṃ na vijjati.

Tasmā lobhañca dosañca, mohajañcāpi viddasu.

Vijjaṃ uppādayaṃ bhikkhu, sabbā duggatiyo jaheti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Hatthakasutta

35. Evaṃ me sutam̐—ekam̐ samayaṃ Bhagavā Āḷaviyaṃ viharati Gomagge Sīmsapāvane Paṇṇasanthare. Atha kho Hatthako Āḷavako jaṅghāvihāraṃ anucaṅkamamāno anuvicaramāno addasa Bhagavantaṃ Gomagge Sīmsapāvane Paṇṇasanthare nisinnaṃ, disvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisino kho Hatthako Āḷavako Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kacci bhante Bhagavā sukhamasayitthā”ti.

1. Opuncyaya (Sī, I)

2. Anabhāvakatāni (Sī, I)

3. Dosajaṃ kammaṃ (Ka)

Evam kumāra sukhamasayittham, ye ca pana loke sukham senti, aham tesam aññataroti.

Sītā bhante hemantikā ratti, antaraṭṭhako himapātasamayo, kharā gokaṇṭakahatā bhūmi, tanuko paṇṇasantharo, viraḷāni rukkhassa pattāni, sītāni, kāsāyāni vatthāni, sīto ca verambho vāto vāyati, atha ca pana Bhagavā evamāha “evam kumāra sukhamasayittham, ye ca pana loke sukham senti, aham tesam aññataro”ti.

Tena hi kumāra taññevettha paṭipucchissāmi, yathā te khameyya, tathā nam byākareyyāsi. Tam kim maññasi kumāra, idhassa gahapatissa vā gahapatiputtassa vā kūḷāgāram ullittāvalittam nivātam phusitaggaḷam pihitavātapānam. Tatrassa pallaṅko gonakatthato paṭikatthato paṭalikatthato kadalimigapavarapaccattharaṇo¹ sa-uttaracchado ubhatolohitakūpadhāno, telappadīpo cettha jhāyeyya², catasso ca³ pajāpatiyo manāpāmanāpena paccupaṭṭhitā assu. Tam kim maññasi kumāra, sukham vā so sayeyya no vā, katham vā te ettha hotīti. Sukham so bhante sayeyya, ye ca pana loke sukham senti, so tesam aññataroti.

Tam kim maññasi kumāra, api nu tassa gahapatissa vā gahapatiputtassa vā uppajjeyyum rāgajā pariḷāhā kāyikā vā cetāsikā vā, yehi so rāgajehi pariḷāhehi pariḷayhamāno dukkham sayeyyāti. Evam bhanteti.

Yehi kho so kumāra gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā rāgajehi pariḷāhehi pariḷayhamāno dukkham sayeyya. So rāgo Tathāgatassa pahīno uchinnamūlo tālavatthukato anabhāvaṅkato āyatim anuppādadhammo, tasmāham sukhamasayittham.

Tam kim maññasi kumāra, api nu tassa gahapatissa vā gahapatiputtassa vā uppajjeyyum dosajā pariḷāhā -pa- mohajā pariḷāhā kāyikā vā cetāsikā vā, yehi so mohajehi pariḷāhehi pariḷayhamāno dukkham sayeyyāti. Evam bhanteti.

1. Kādalimigapavarapaccattharaṇo (Sī)

2. Jāleyya (Ka)

3. Tasseva (Ka)

Yehi kho so kumāra gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā mohajehi pariḷāhehi
pariḍayhamāno dukkhaṃ sayeyya. So moho Tathāgatassa pahīno
ucchinnamūlo tālāvattthukato anabhāvamkato āyatim anuppādadhammo.
Tasmāhaṃ sukhamasayitthanti.

Sabbadā ve sukhaṃ seti, brahmaṇo parinibbuto.

Yo na limpati¹ kāmesu, sītibhūto nirūpadhi.

Sabbā āsattiyo chetvā, vineyya hadaye daraṃ.

Upasanto sukhaṃ seti, santim pappuyya cetasoti.

Pañcamaṃ.

6. Devadutasutta

36. Tīṇimāni bhikkhave devadūtāni. Katamāni tīṇi? Idha bhikkhave
ekacco kāyena duccharitaṃ carati, vācāya duccharitaṃ carati, manasā
duccaritaṃ carati. So kāyena duccharitaṃ caritvā vācāya duccharitaṃ caritvā
manasā duccharitaṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ
vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā nānābhāsu
gahetvā yamassa rañño dassenti “ayaṃ deva puriso amatteyyo apetteyyo
asāmañño abrahmañño, na kule jeṭṭhāpacāyī, imassa devo daṇḍaṃ paṇetu”ti.

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā paṭhamaṃ devadūtaṃ samanuyuñjati
samanugāhati samanubhāsati “ambho purisa na tvaṃ addasa manussesu
paṭhamaṃ devadūtaṃ pātubhūtaṃ”ti? So evamāha “nāddasaṃ bhante”ti.

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa na tvaṃ
addasa manussesu itthim vā purisaṃ vā āsītikaṃ vā nāvutikaṃ vā
vassasatikaṃ vā² jātiyā jiṇṇaṃ gopānasivaṅkaṃ bhoggaṃ daṇḍaparāyaṇaṃ³
pavedhamānaṃ gacchantaṃ āturaṃ gatayobbanam khaṇḍadantaṃ
palitakesaṃ vilūnaṃ khallitasiraṃ⁴ valitaṃ tilakāhatagattaṃ”ti? So evamāha
“addasaṃ bhante”ti.

* Vi 4. 304; Saṃ 1. 214 piṭṭhesupi.

2. Passa Ma 3. 218 piṭṭhe.

4. Khalitaṃ siro (Sī, I), khalitasiraṃ (Syā, Kaṃ) Ma 3. 218 piṭṭhepi.

1. Lippati (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

3. Daṇḍaparāyaṇam (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa tassa te viññussa sato mahallakassa na etadahosi ‘ahampi khomhi jarādhammo jaram anatīto, handāham kalyāṇam karomi kāyena vācāya manasā’ti”? So evamāha “nāsakkhissam bhante, pamādassam bhante”ti.

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisapamādatāya¹ na kalyāṇamakāsi kāyena vācāya manasā, taggha tvaṃ² ambho purisa tathā karissanti, yathā taṃ³ pamattaṃ. Taṃ kho pana te etaṃ⁴ pāpakammaṃ⁵ neva mātārā kataṃ, na pitarā kataṃ, na bhātarā kataṃ, na bhaginiyā kataṃ, na mittāmaccehi kataṃ, na ñātisālohitehi kataṃ, na devatāhi kataṃ, na samaṇabrāhmaṇehi kataṃ, atha kho tayāvetam pāpakammaṃ kataṃ, tvaññevetassa vipākaṃ paṭisaṃvedissasī”ti. (1)

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā paṭhamam devadūtam samanuyuñjitvā samanugāhitvā samanubhāsivā dutiyam devadūtam samanuyuñjati samanugāhati samanubhāsati “ambho purisa na tvaṃ addasa manussesu dutiyam devadūtam pātubhūtan”ti? So evamāha “nāddasam bhante”ti. Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa na tvaṃ addasa manussesu itthim vā purisaṃ vā ābādhikaṃ dukkhitam bāḷhagilānam sake muttakarīse palipannaṃ semānam aññehi vuṭṭhāpiyamānam aññehi saṃvesiyamānan”ti? So evamāha “addasam bhante”ti.

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa tassa te viññussa sato mahallakassa na etadahosi ‘ahampi khomhi byādhidhammo byādhiṃ anatīto, handāham kalyāṇam karomi kāyena vācāya manasā’ti”? So evamāha “nāsakkhissam bhante, pamādassam bhante”ti.

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa pamādatāya na kalyāṇamakāsi kāyena vācāya manasā, taggha tvaṃ ambho purisa tathā karissanti, yathā taṃ pamattaṃ. Taṃ kho pana te etaṃ pāpakammaṃ neva mātārā kataṃ, na pitarā kataṃ, na bhātarā kataṃ, na bhaginiyā kataṃ, na

1. Pamādatāya (Sī, Syā, Kam, I) Ma 3. 218 piṭṭhepi.

2. Taṃ (Ka)

3. Te (Ka)

4. Taṃ kho panetaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

5. Pāpam kammaṃ (Sī)

mittāmaccehi kataṃ, na ñātisālohitehi kataṃ, na devatāhi kataṃ, na samaṇabrāhmaṇehi kataṃ. Atha kho tayāvetam pāpakammaṃ kataṃ, tvaññevetassa vipākaṃ paṭisaṃvedissasī”ti. (2)

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā dutiyam devadūtam samanuyuñjivā samanugāhitvā samanubhāsivā tatiyam devadūtam samanuyuñjati samanugāhati samanubhāsati “ambho purisa na tvaṃ addasa manussesu tatiyam devadūtam pātubhūtan”ti? So evamāha “nāddasaṃ bhante”ti.

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa na tvaṃ addasa manussesu itthim vā purisaṃ vā ekāhamataṃ vā dvīhamataṃ vā tīhamataṃ vā uddhumātakam vinīlakam vipubbakajātan”ti? So evamāha “addasaṃ bhante”ti.

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa tassa te viññussa sato mahallakassa na etadahosi ‘ahampi khomhi maraṇadhammo maraṇam anatīto, handāham kalyāṇam karomi kāyena vācāya manasā’ti”? So evamāha “nāsakkhissam bhante, pamādasam bhante”ti.

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa pamādatāya na kalyāṇamakāsi kāyena vācāya manasā, taggha tvaṃ ambho purisa tathā karissanti, yathā taṃ pamattaṃ. Taṃ kho pana te etaṃ pāpakammaṃ neva mātārā kataṃ, na pitarā kataṃ, na bhātārā kataṃ, na bhaginiyā kataṃ, na mittāmaccehi kataṃ, na ñātisālohitehi kataṃ, na devatāhi kataṃ, na samaṇabrāhmaṇehi kataṃ. Atha kho tayāvetam pāpakammaṃ kataṃ, tvaññevetassa vipākaṃ paṭisaṃvedissasī”ti. (3)

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā tatiyam devadūtam samanuyuñjivā samanugāhitvā samanubhāsivā tuṅhī hoti. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā pañcavidhabandhanam nāma kāraṇam karonti, tattaṃ ayokhilaṃ hatthe gamenti, tattaṃ ayokhilaṃ dutiyasmim hatthe gamenti, tattaṃ ayokhilaṃ pāde gamenti, tattaṃ ayokhilaṃ dutiyasmim pāde gamenti, tattaṃ ayokhilaṃ majjhe urasmim gamenti. So tatha dukkhā tibbā¹ kharā kaṭukā vedanā vediyati, na ca tāva kālam karoti, yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti.

Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā samvesetvā¹ kudhārīhi tacchanti. So tattha dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vediyati, na ca tāva kālam karoti, yāva na tam pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti.

Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā uddhampādam adhosiram gahetvā vāsīhi tacchanti -pa-. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā rathe yojetvā ādittāya bhūmiyā sampajjalitāya sajotibhūtāya² sārentipi paccāsārentipi -pa-. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā mahantaṃ aṅgārapabbataṃ ādittaṃ sampajjalitaṃ sajotibhūtaṃ āropentipi oropentipi -pa-. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā uddhampādam adhosiram gahetvā tattāya lohakumbhiyā pakkhipanti ādittāya sampajjalitāya sajotibhūtāya. So tattha pheṇuddehakaṃ paccamāno sakimpi uddham gacchati, sakimpi adho gacchati, sakimpi tiriyaṃ gacchati. So tattha dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vediyati, na ca tāva kālam karoti, yāva na tam pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā mahāniraye pakkhipanti. So kho pana bhikkhave mahānirayo—

Catukkaṇṇo catudvāro, vibhatto bhāgasō mito.

Ayopākārapariyanto, ayasā paṭikujjito.

Tassa ayomayā bhūmi, jalitā tejasā yutā.

Samantā yojanasataṃ, pharivā tiṭṭhati sabbadāti.*

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Yamassa rañño etadahosi “ye kira bho loke pāpakāni kammāni karonti, te evarūpā vividhā kammakāraṇā kariyanti. Aho vatāhaṃ manussattaṃ labheyyaṃ, Tathāgato ca loke uppajjeyya Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho, tañcāhaṃ Bhagavantaṃ payirupāseyyaṃ, so ca me Bhagavā dhammaṃ deseyya, tassa cāhaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ ājāneyyaṃ”ti. Tam kho panāhaṃ bhikkhave na aññassa samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā sutvā evaṃ vadāmi, api ca kho bhikkhave yadeva me sāmaṃ ñātaṃ sāmaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sāmaṃ viditaṃ, tadevāhaṃ vadāmiṃti.

1. Samkaḍḍhibhvā (Ka)

2. Sañjotibhūtāya (Syā, Kam)

* Khu 2. 134, 152 piṭṭhādisupi.

“Coditā devadūtehi, ye pamajjanti māṇavā.

Te dīgharattaṃ socanti, hīnakāyūpagā narā.

Ye ca kho devadūtehi, santo sappurisā idha.

Coditā nappamajjanti, ariyadhamme kudācanaṃ.

Upādāne bhayaṃ disvā, jātimaraṇasambhave.

Anupādā vimuccanti, jātimaraṇasaṅkhaye.

Te appamattā¹ sukhino², diṭṭhadhammābhiniibbutā.

Sabbaverabhayātītā, sabbadukkhaṃ upaccagu nti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Catumahārājasutta

37. Aṭṭhamiyaṃ bhikkhave pakkhassa catunnaṃ mahārājānaṃ amaccā pārīsajjā imaṃ lokam anuvaranti “kacci bahū manussā manussesu mattheyyā pettheyyā sāmāññā brahmaññā kule jeṭṭhāpacāyino, uposathaṃ upavasanti paṭijāgaronti, puññāni karonti”ti. Cātuddasiṃ bhikkhave pakkhassa catunnaṃ mahārājānaṃ puttā imaṃ lokam anuvaranti “kacci bahū manussā manussesu mattheyyā pettheyyā sāmāññā brahmaññā kule jeṭṭhāpacāyino uposathaṃ upavasanti, paṭijāgaronti, puññāni karonti”ti. Tadaḥ bhikkhave uposathe pannarase cattāro mahārājāno sāmāññeva imaṃ lokam anuvaranti “kacci bahū manussā manussesu mattheyyā pettheyyā sāmāññā brahmaññā kule jeṭṭhāpacāyino, uposathaṃ upavasanti paṭijāgaronti, puññāni karonti”ti.

Sace bhikkhave appakā honti manussā manussesu mattheyyā pettheyyā sāmāññā brahmaññā kule jeṭṭhāpacāyino, uposathaṃ upavasanti paṭijāgaronti, puññāni karonti. Tameṇaṃ bhikkhave cattāro mahārājāno devānaṃ Tāvatisānaṃ Sudhammāya sabhāya sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ārocenti “appakā kho mārisā manussā manussesu mattheyyā pettheyyā sāmāññā brahmaññā kule jeṭṭhāpacāyino, uposathaṃ upavasanti paṭijāgaronti, puññāni karonti”ti. Tena kho

1. Te khoppamattā (Sī), te khemappattā (Syā, Kam, I) Ma 3. 225 piṭṭhepi.

2. Sukhitā (Sī, Syā)

bhikkhave devā Tāvatiṃsā anattamanā honti “dibbā vata bho kāyā parihāyissanti, paripūrissanti asurakāyā”ti.

Sace pana bhikkhave bahū honti manussā manussesu mattheyyā pettheyyā sāmaññā brahmaññā kule jeṭṭhāpacāyino, uposathaṃ upavasanti paṭijāgaronti, puññāni karonti. Tamenāṃ bhikkhave cattāro mahārājāno devānaṃ Tāvatiṃsānaṃ Sudhammāya sabhāya sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ārocenti “bahū kho mārisā manussā manussesu mattheyyā pettheyyā sāmaññā brahmaññā kule jeṭṭhāpacāyino, uposathaṃ upavasanti paṭijāgaronti, puññāni karonti”ti. Tena bhikkhave devā Tāvatiṃsā attamanā honti “dibbā vata bho kāyā paripūrissanti, parihāyissanti asurakāyā”ti.

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo deve Tāvatiṃse anunayamāno tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Cātuddasiṃ pañcadasiṃ, yā ca pakkhassa aṭṭhamī.
Pāṭihāriyapakkhañca, aṭṭhaṅgasusamāgataṃ.
Uposathaṃ upavaseyya, yopissa¹ mādiso naro”ti.

Sā kho panesā bhikkhave Sakkena Devānamindena gāthā duggītā na sugītā, dubbhāsītā na subhāsītā. Tam kissa hetu? Sakko hi bhikkhave Devānamindo avītarāgo avītadoso avītamoho.

Yo ca kho so bhikkhave bhikkhu arahāṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā brahmacariyo katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasāmyojano sammadaññā vimutto, tassa kho etaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno² kallaṃ vacanāya—

“Cātuddasiṃ pañcadasiṃ, yā ca pakkhassa aṭṭhamī.
Pāṭihāriyapakkhañca, aṭṭhaṅgasusamāgataṃ.
Uposathaṃ upavaseyya, yopissa mādiso naro”ti.

1. Yopassa (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Tassa kho etaṃ bhikkhuno (Sī, Syā), tassa kho evaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno (Ka)

Taṃ kissa hetu, so hi bhikkhave bhikkhu vītarāgo vītadoso vītamohoti.
. Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyacatumahārājasutta

38. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo deve Tāvatiṃse
anunayamāno tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Cātuddasiṃ pañcadasiṃ, yā ca pakkhassa aṭṭhamī.
Pāṭihāriyapakkhañca, aṭṭhaṅgasusamāgataṃ.
Uposathaṃ upavaseyya, yopissa mādiso naro”ti.

Sā kho panesā bhikkhave Sakkena Devānamindena gāthā duggītā na
sugītā, dubbhāsītā na subhāsītā. Taṃ kissa hetu? Sakko hi bhikkhave
Devānamindo aparimutto jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi
dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, aparimutto dukkhasmāti vadāmi.

Yo ca kho so bhikkhave bhikkhu arahamaṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā
katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasamyojano
sammadaññā vimutto. Tassa kho etaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno kallaṃ
vacanāya—

“Cātuddasiṃ pañcadasiṃ, yā ca pakkhassa aṭṭhamī.
Pāṭihāriyapakkhañca, aṭṭhaṅgasusamāgataṃ.
Uposathaṃ upavaseyya, yopissa mādiso naro”ti.

Taṃ kissa hetu? So hi bhikkhave bhikkhu parimutto jātiyā jarāya
maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, parimutto
dukkhasmāti vadāmīti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Sukhumālasutta

39. Sukhumālo ahaṃ bhikkhave paramasukhumālo accantasukhumālo,
mama sudaṃ bhikkhave pitu nivesane pokkharāṇīyo kāritā honti. Ekattha
sudaṃ bhikkhave uppalaṃ vappati¹ ekattha padumaṃ ekattha puṇḍarīkaṃ
yāvadeva mamatthāya. Na kho panassāhaṃ bhikkhave akāsikaṃ candanaṃ
dhāremi²,

1. Pupphati (Sī, I)

2. Kāsikaṃ candanaṃ dhāremi (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka), akāsikaṃ dhāremi(?)

kāsikaṃ bhikkhave su me taṃ veṭṭhanaṃ hoti, kāsikā kañcukā kāsikaṃ nivāsanaṃ kāsiko uttarāsaṅgo. Rattidivamaṃ¹ kho pana me su taṃ bhikkhave setacchattaṃ dhārīyati “mā naṃ phusi sītaṃ vā uṇhaṃ vā tiṇaṃ vā rajo vā ussāvo vā”ti.

Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ—eko hemantiko, eko gimhiko, eko vassiko. So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave vassike pāsāde vassike cattāro māse nippurisehi tūriyehi paricārayamaṇo² na heṭṭhāpāsādaṃ orohāmi. Yathā kho pana bhikkhave aññesaṃ nivesane dāsakammakaraporisassa kaṇājakaṃ bhojanaṃ dīyati bilaṅgadutiyaṃ. Evamevassu me bhikkhave pitu nivesane dāsakammakaraporisassa sālīmaṃsodano dīyati.

Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave evarūpāya iddhiyā samannāgatassa, evarūpena ca sukhumālena etadahosi “assutavā kho puthujjano attanā jarādhammo samāno jaraṃ anatīto paraṃ jīṇṇaṃ disvā aṭṭīyati harāyati jigucchati attānaṃyeva atisitvā. Ahampi khomhi jarādhammo jaraṃ anatīto, ahañceva³ kho pana jarādhammo samāno jaraṃ anatīto paraṃ jīṇṇaṃ disvā aṭṭīyeyyaṃ harāyeyyaṃ jiguccheyyaṃ, na metaṃ assa patirūpan”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhato yo yobbane yobbanamado, so sabbaso pahīyi.

“Assutavā kho puthujjano attanā byādhidhammo samāno byādhiṃ anatīto paraṃ byādhitāṃ disvā aṭṭīyati harāyati jigucchati attānaṃyeva atisitvā. Ahampi khomhi byādhidhammo byādhiṃ anatīto, ahañceva kho pana byādhidhammo samāno byādhiṃ anatīto paraṃ byādhitāṃ disvā aṭṭīyeyyaṃ harāyeyyaṃ jiguccheyyaṃ, na metaṃ assa patirūpan”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhato yo ārogye ārogyamado, so sabbaso pahīyi.

“Assutavā kho puthujjano attanā maraṇadhammo samāno maraṇaṃ anatīto paraṃ mataṃ disvā aṭṭīyati harāyati jigucchati attānaṃyeva atisitvā. Ahimpi khomhi maraṇadhammo maraṇaṃ anatīto, ahañceva kho

1. Rattidivamaṃ (Ka)

2. Paricāriyamāno (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

3. Ahañce (?)

pana maraṇadhammo samāno maraṇaṃ anatīto paraṃ mataṃ disvā
aṭṭiyeyyaṃ harāyeyyaṃ jiguccheyyaṃ, na metaṃ assa patirūpan”ti. Tassa
mayhaṃ bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhato yo jīvite jīvitamado, so sabbaso
pahīyīti.

Tayome bhikkhave madā. Katame tayo? Yobbanamado ārogyamado
jīvitamado. Yobbanamadamatto vā bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano kāyena
duccaritaṃ carati, vācāya duccaritaṃ carati, manasā duccaritaṃ carati. So
kāyena duccaritaṃ caritvā vācāya duccaritaṃ caritvā manasā duccaritaṃ
caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ
upapajjati. Ārogyamadamatto vā bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano -pa-
jīvitamadamatto vā bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano kāyena duccaritaṃ
carati, vācāya duccaritaṃ carati, manasā duccaritaṃ carati. So kāyena
duccaritaṃ caritvā vācāya duccaritaṃ caritvā manasā duccaritaṃ caritvā
kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ
upapajjati.

Yobbanamadamatto vā bhikkhave bhikkhu sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya
hīnāyāvattati. Ārogyamadamatto vā bhikkhave bhikkhu -pa-
jīvitamadamatto vā bhikkhave bhikkhu sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya
hīnāyāvattatīti.

Byādhidhammā jarādhammā, atho maraṇadhammino.
Yathādhammā¹ tathāsantā, jigucchanti puthujjanā.

Ahañce taṃ jiguccheyyaṃ, evaṃdhammesu paṇisu.
Na metaṃ patirūpassa, mama evaṃ viharino.

Sohaṃ evaṃ viharanto, ñatvā dhammaṃ nirūpadhiṃ.
Ārogye yobbanasmiñca, jīvitasmiñca ye madā.

Sabbe made abhibhosmi², nekkhamme daṭṭhu khematāṃ.
Tassa me ahu ussāho, nibbānaṃ abhipassato.

Nāhaṃ bhabbo etarahi, kāmāni paṭisevitum.
Anivatti bhavissāmi, brahmacariyaparāyaṇoti. . Navamaṃ.

1. Byādhidhammo jarādhammo, atho maraṇadhammiko. Yathā dhammo (Ka)

2. Atītosmi (Ka)

10. Ādhipateyyasutta

40. Tīṇimāni bhikkhave ādhipateyyāni. Katamāni tīṇi? Attādhipateyyaṃ lokādhipateyyaṃ dhammādhipateyyaṃ. Katamañca bhikkhave attādhipateyyaṃ? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā suñṇāgāragato vā iti paṭisañcikkhati “na kho panāhaṃ cīvarahetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito na piṇḍapātahetu na senāsanahetu na itibhavābhavaheṭṭhi agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito. Api ca khomhi otiṇṇo jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, appeva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. Ahañceva kho pana yādisake¹ kāme ohāya agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, tādisake vā² kāme pariyeseyyaṃ tato vā² pāpiṭṭhatare, na metaṃ patirūpan”ti. So iti paṭisañcikkhati “āraddhaṃ kho pana me vīriyaṃ bhavissati asallīnaṃ, upaṭṭhitā sati asammuṭṭhā, passaddho kāyo asāraddho, samāhitaṃ cittaṃ ekaggaṃ”ti. So attānaṃyeva adhipatiṃ karitvā akusalaṃ pajahahi, kusalaṃ bhāveti, sāvajjaṃ pajahati, anavajjaṃ bhāveti, suddhaṃ attānaṃ pariharati. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave attādhipateyyaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave lokādhipateyyaṃ? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā suñṇāgāragato vā iti paṭisañcikkhati “na kho panāhaṃ cīvarahetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito na piṇḍapātahetu na senāsanahetu na itibhavābhavaheṭṭhi agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito. Api ca khomhi otiṇṇo jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, appeva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. Ahañceva kho pana evaṃ pabbajito samāno kāmavitakkaṃ vā vitakkeyyaṃ, byāpādavitakkaṃ vā vitakkeyyaṃ, vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ vā vitakkeyyaṃ, mahā kho panāyaṃ lokasannivāso, mahantasmim kho pana lokasannivāse santi samaṇabrāhmaṇā iddhimanto dibbacakkhukā paracittaviduno, te dūratopi passanti, āsannāpi na dissanti, cetasāpi cittaṃ pajānanti³, tepi maṃ evaṃ jāneyyuraṃ “passatha bho imaṃ

1. Yādisake vā (Si, I, Ka)

2. Ca (Ka)

3. Jānanti (Ka)

kulaputtam, saddhā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito samāno vokiṇṇo viharati pāpakehi akusalehi dhammehī”ti. Devatāpi kho santi iddhimantiniyo dibbacakkhukā paracittaviduniyo, tā dūratoṇi passanti, āsannāpi na dissanti, cetasāpi cittaṃ pajānanti, tāpi maṃ evaṃ jāneyyūṃ “passatha bho imaṃ kulaputtam, saddhā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito samāno vokiṇṇo viharati pāpakehi akusalehi dhammehī”ti. So iti paṭisañcikkhati “āraddham kho pana me vīriyam bhavissati asallīnam, upaṭṭhitā sati asammuṭṭhā, passaddho kāyo asāraddho, samāhitam cittaṃ ekaggam”ti. So lokamyeva adhipatiṃ karitvā akusalam pajahati, kusalam bhāveti, sāvajjam pajahati, anavajjam bhāveti, suddham attānam pariharati. Idam vuccati bhikkhave lokādhipateyyam.

Katamañca bhikkhave dhammādhipateyyam? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suñṇāgāragato vā iti paṭisañcikkhati “na kho panāham cīvarahetu agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito na piṇḍapātahetu na senāsanahetu na itibhavābhavaḥetu agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito. Api ca khomhi otiṇṇo jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, appeva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya pañṇāyethāti. Svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko ehipassiko opaneyyiko paccattam veditabbo viññūhīti. Santi kho pana me sabrahmacārī jānam passam viharanti. Ahañceva kho pana evaṃ svākkhāte dhammavinaye pabbajito samāno kusīto vihareyyam pamatto, na metam assa patirūpan”ti. So iti paṭisañcikkhati “āraddham kho pana me vīriyam bhavissati asallīnam, upaṭṭhitā sati asammuṭṭhā, passaddho kāyo asāraddho, samāhitam cittaṃ ekaggam”ti. So dhammamyeva adhipatiṃ karitvā akusalam pajahati, kusalam bhāveti, sāvajjam pajahati, anavajjam bhāveti, suddham attānam pariharati. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhammādhipateyyam. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi ādhipateyyānīti.

Natthi loke raho nāma, pāpakammaṃ pakubbato.

Attā te purisa jānāti, saccam vā yadi vā musā.

Kalyāṇaṃ vata bho sakkhi, attānaṃ atimaññasi.
Yo santaṃ attani pāpaṃ, attānaṃ parigūhasi.

Passanti devā ca Tathāgatā ca,
lokasmiṃ bālaṃ visamaṃ carantaṃ.
Tasmā hi attādhipateyyako ca¹,
lokādhipo ca nipako ca jhāyī.
Dhammādhipo ca anudhammacārī,
Na hīyati saccaparakkamo muni.

Pasayha māraṃ abhibhuyya antakaṃ,
Yo ca phusī jātikkhayaṃ padhānavā.
So tādiso lokavidū sumedho,
Sabbesu dhammesu atammayo munīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Devadūtavaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ

Brahma Ānanda Sāriputto, Nidānaṃ Hatthakena ca.
Dūtā duve ca Rājāno, Sukhumālādhipateyyena cāti.

5. Cūḷavagga

1. Sammukhībhāvasutta

41. Tiṇṇaṃ bhikkhave sammukhībhāvā saddho kulaputto bahuṃ puññaṃ pasavati. Katamesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ? Saddhāya bhikkhave sammukhībhāvā saddho kulaputto bahuṃ puññaṃ pasavati, deyyadhammassa bhikkhave sammukhībhāvā saddho kulaputto bahuṃ puññaṃ pasavati, dakkhiṇeyyānaṃ bhikkhave sammukhībhāvā saddho kulaputto bahuṃ puññaṃ pasavati. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave tiṇṇaṃ sammukhībhāvā saddho kulaputto bahuṃ puññaṃ pasavatīti. . Paṭhamaṃ.

1. Attādhipako sato care (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Tīḥānasutta

42. Tīhi bhikkhave ṭhānehi saddho pasanno veditabbo. Katamehi tīhi? Sīlavantānaṃ dassanakāmo hoti, saddhammaṃ sotukāmo hoti, vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati muttacāgo payatapāṇi vosaggarato yācayogo dānasaṃvibhāgarato. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi ṭhānehi saddho pasanno veditabbo.

Dassanakāmo sīlavataṃ, saddhammaṃ sotumicchati.

Vinaye maccheramaṃ, sa ve “saddho”ti vuccatīti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Atthavasasutta

43. Tayo bhikkhave atthavase sampassamānena alameva paresaṃ dhammaṃ desetum. Katame tayo? Yo dhammaṃ deseti, so atthappaṭisaṃvedī ca hoti dhammappaṭisaṃvedī ca. Yo dhammaṃ suṇāti, so atthappaṭisaṃvedī ca hoti dhammappaṭisaṃvedī ca. Yo ceva dhammaṃ deseti, yo ca dhammaṃ suṇāti, ubho atthappaṭisaṃvedino ca honti dhammappaṭisaṃvedino ca. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo atthavase sampassamānena alameva paresaṃ dhammaṃ desetunti. . Tatiyāṃ.

4. Kathāpavattisutta

44. Tīhi bhikkhave ṭhānehi kathā pavattinī hoti. Katamehi tīhi? Yo dhammaṃ deseti, so atthappaṭisaṃvedī ca hoti dhammappaṭisaṃvedī ca. Yo dhammaṃ suṇāti, so atthappaṭisaṃvedī ca hoti dhammappaṭisaṃvedī ca. Yo ceva dhammaṃ deseti, yo ca dhammaṃ suṇāti, ubho atthappaṭisaṃvedino ca honti dhammappaṭisaṃvedino ca. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi ṭhānehi kathā pavattinī hoti. . Catutthāṃ.

5. Paṇḍitasutta

45. Tīṇimāni bhikkhave paṇḍitapaññattāni sappurisapaññattāni. Katamāni tīṇi? Dānaṃ bhikkhave paṇḍitapaññattaṃ sappurisapaññattaṃ, pabbajjā

bhikkhave paṇḍitapaññattā sappurisapaññattā, mātāpitūnaṃ bhikkhave upaṭṭhānaṃ paṇḍitapaññattaṃ sappurisapaññattaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi paṇḍitapaññattāni sappurisapaññattānīti.

Sabbhi dānaṃ upaññattaṃ, ahimsā saṃyamo damo.
Mātāpitu upaṭṭhānaṃ, santānaṃ brahmacāriṇaṃ.

Sataṃ etāni ṭhānāni, yāni sevetha paṇḍito.
Ariyo dassanasampanno, sa lokāṃ bhajate sivanti.

Pañcamaṃ.

6. Sīlavantasutta

46. Yaṃ bhikkhave sīlavanto pabbajitā gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā upanissāya viharanti, tattha manussā tīhi ṭhānehi bahum puññaṃ pasavanti. Katamehi tīhi? Kāyena vācāya manasā. Yaṃ bhikkhave sīlavanto pabbajitā gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā upanissāya viharanti, tattha manussā imehi tīhi ṭhānehi bahum puññaṃ pasavantīti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Saṅkhatalakkhaṇasutta

47. Tīṇimāni bhikkhave saṅkhatassa saṅkhatalakkhaṇāni. Katamāni tīṇi? Uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ṭhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi saṅkhatassa saṅkhatalakkhaṇānīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Asaṅkhatalakkhaṇasutta

48. Tīṇimāni bhikkhave asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhatalakkhaṇāni. Katamāni tīṇi? Na uppādo paññāyati, na vayo paññāyati, na ṭhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhatalakkhaṇānīti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Pabbatarājasutta

49. Himavantaṃ bhikkhave pabbatarājaṃ nissāya mahāsālā tīhi vaḍḍhīhi vaḍḍhanti. Katamāhi tīhi? Sākhāpattapalāsena vaḍḍhanti, tacapapaṭikāya

vaḍḍhanti, pheggusārena vaḍḍhanti. Himavantam bhikkhave pabbatarājam nissāya mahāsālā imāhi tīhi vaḍḍhīhi vaḍḍhanti.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave saddham kulapatim nissāya anto jano tīhi vaḍḍhīhi vaḍḍhati. Katamehi tīhi? Saddhāya vaḍḍhati, silena vaḍḍhati, paññāya vaḍḍhati. Saddham bhikkhave kulapatim nissāya anto jano imāhi tīhi vaḍḍhīhi vaḍḍhatīti.

Yathāpi pabbato selo, araññasmiṃ brahāvane.
Tam rukkhā upanissāya, vaḍḍhante te vanappatī.

Tatheva silasampannam, saddham kulapatim idha.
Upanissāya vaḍḍhanti, puttadārā ca bandhavā.
Amaccā ñātisaṃghā ca, ye cassa anujīvino.

Tyāssa silavato silam, cāgam sucaritāni ca.
Passamānānukubbanti, attamattham¹ vicakkhaṇā.

Idha dhammam caritvāna, maggam sugatigāminam.
Nandino devalokasmiṃ, modanti kāmakāminoti.

Navamam.

10. Ātappakaraṇīyasutta

50. Tīhi bhikkhave ṭhānehi ātappam karaṇīyam. Katamehi tīhi? Anuppannam pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam anuppādāya ātappam karaṇīyam, anuppannam kusalānam dhammānam uppādāya ātappam karaṇīyam, uppannam sārīrikānam vedanānam dukkhānam tibbānam kharānam kaṭukānam asātānam amanāpānam pāṇaharānam adhivāsānāya ātappam karaṇīyam. Imehi tīhi bhikkhave ṭhānehi ātappam karaṇīyam.

Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhu anuppannam pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam anuppādāya ātappam karoti, anuppannam kusalānam dhammānam uppādāya ātappam karoti, uppannam sārīrikānam vedanānam dukkhānam tibbānam kharānam kaṭukānam asātānam amanāpānam pāṇaharānam adhivāsānāya

1. Ye bhavanti (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

ātappaṃ karoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu “ātāpī nipako sato sammā dukkhassa antakiriyāyā”ti. . Dasamaṃ.

11. Mahācorasutta

51. Tīhi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato mahācoro sandhimpī chindati, nillopampi harati, ekāgārikampi karoti, paripanthepi tiṭṭhati. Katamehi tīhi? Idha bhikkhave mahācoro visamanissito ca hoti, gahananissito ca hoti, balavanissito ca hoti. Kathañca bhikkhave mahācoro visamanissito hoti? Idha bhikkhave mahācoro nadīviduggaṃ vā nissito hoti pabbatavisamaṃ vā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave mahācoro visamanissito hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave mahācoro gahananissito hoti? Idha bhikkhave mahācoro tiṇagahanaṃ vā nissito hoti rukkhagahanaṃ vā rodhaṃ¹ vā Mahāvanasaṇḍaṃ vā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave mahācoro gahananissito hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave mahācoro balavanissito hoti? Idha bhikkhave mahācoro rājānaṃ vā rājamahāmattānaṃ vā nissito hoti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “sace maṃ koci kiñci vakkhati, ime me rājāno vā rājamahāmattā vā pariyodhāya atthaṃ bhaṇṇanti”ti. Sace naṃ koci kiñci āha, tyāssa rājāno vā rājamahāmattā vā pariyodhāya atthaṃ bhaṇṇanti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave mahācoro balavanissito hoti. Ime kho bhikkhave tīhi aṅgehi samannāgato mahācoro sandhimpī chindati, nillopampi harati, ekāgārikampi karoti, paripanthepi tiṭṭhati.

Evaṃ evaṃ kho bhikkhave tīhi aṅgehi samannāgato pāpabhikkhu khataṃ upahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, sāvajjo ca hoti sānuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuṅca apuññaṃ pasavati. Katamehi tīhi? Idha bhikkhave pāpabhikkhu visamanissito ca hoti gahananissito ca balavanissito ca.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave pāpabhikkhu visamanissito hoti? Idha bhikkhave pāpabhikkhu visamena kāyakammaṃ samannāgato hoti, visamena

1. Gedhaṃ (Sī, I)

vacīkammena samannāgato hoti, visamena manokammena samannāgato hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave pāpabhikkhu visamanissito hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave pāpabhikkhu gahananissito hoti? Idha bhikkhave pāpabhikkhu micchādiṭṭhiko hoti, antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā samannāgato hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave pāpabhikkhu gahananissito hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave pāpabhikkhu balavanissito hoti? Idha bhikkhave pāpabhikkhu rājānaṃ vā rājamahāmatṭānaṃ vā nissito hoti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “sace maṃ koci kiñci vakkhati, ime me rājāno vā rājamahāmatṭā vā pariyodhāya atthaṃ bhaṇassanti”ti. Sace naṃ koci kiñci āha, tyāssa rājāno vā rājamahāmatṭā vā pariyodhāya atthaṃ bhaṇanti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave pāpabhikkhu balavanissito hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato pāpabhikkhu khataṃ upahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, sāvajjo ca hoti sānuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuṅca apuññaṃ pasavaṭīti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

Cūlavaggo pañcamaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Sammukhī Ṭhānatthavaṣaṃ, Pavatti Paṇḍita Sīlavāṃ.
Saṅkhatāṃ Pabbatātappaṃ, Mahācorenekādasāti¹.

Paṭhama paṇṇāsako samatto.

1. Mahācorena te dasāti (Ka)

2. Dutiyapaṇṇāsaka

(6) 1. Brāhmaṇavagga

1. Paṭhamadvebrāhmaṇasutta

52. Atha kho dve brāhmaṇā jiṇṇā vuddhā mahallakā addhagatā vayo-anuppattā vīsavassasatikā jātiyā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamim̐su, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodim̐su, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdim̐su, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te brāhmaṇā Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum̐ “mayamassu bho Gotama brāhmaṇā jiṇṇā vuddhā mahallakā addhagatā vayo-anuppattā vīsavassasatikā jātiyā, te camhā akatakalyāṇā akatakusalā akatabhīruttāṇā, ovadatu no bhavaṃ Gotamo, anusāsatu no bhavaṃ Gotamo, yaṃ amhākaṃ assa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya”ti.

Taggha tumhe brāhmaṇā jiṇṇā vuddhā mahallakā addhagatā vayo-anuppattā vīsavassasatikā jātiyā, te cattha akatakalyāṇā akatakusalā akatabhīruttāṇā, upanīyati kho ayaṃ brāhmaṇā loko jarāya byādhinā maraṇena, evaṃ upanīyamāne kho brāhmaṇā loke jarāya byādhinā maraṇena yo idha kāyena saṃyamo vācāya saṃyamo manasā saṃyamo, taṃ tassa petassa tāṇaṃca leṇaṃca dīpaṃca saraṇaṃca parāyaṇaṃcāti.

Upanīyati jīvitamappamāyu,
Jarūpanītassa na santi tāṇā.
Etaṃ bhayaṃ maraṇe pekkhamāno,
Puññāni kayirātha sukhāvahāni.
Yodha kāyena saṃyamo,
Vācāya uda cetasā.
Taṃ tassa petassa sukhāya hoti,
Yaṃ jīvamāno pakaroti puññanti.¹ . Paṭhamam̐.

1. Saṃ 1. 2, 53 piṭṭhesu.

2. Dutiyadvebrāhmaṇasutta

53. Atha kho dve brāhmaṇā jiṇṇā vuddhā mahallakā addhagatā vayo-anuppattā vīsavassasatikā jātiyā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamim̐su, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam̐ abhivādetvā ekamantam̐ nisīdim̐su, ekamantam̐ nisinnā kho te brāhmaṇā Bhagavantam̐ etadavocum̐ “mayamassu bho Gotama brāhmaṇā jiṇṇā vuddhā mahallakā addhagatā vayo-anuppattā vīsavassasatikā jātiyā, te camhā akatakalyāṇā akatakusalā akatabhīruttāṇā, ovadatu no bhavam̐ Gotamo, anusāsatu no bhavam̐ Gotamo, yam̐ amhākam̐ assa dīgharattam̐ hitāya sukhāyā”ti.

Taggha tumhe brāhmaṇā jiṇṇā vuddhā mahallakā addhagatā vayo-anuppattā vīsavassasatikā jātiyā. Te cattha akatakalyāṇā akatakusalā akatabhīruttāṇā, āditto kho ayam̐ brāhmaṇā loko jarāya byādhinā maraṇena, evam̐ āditte kho brāhmaṇā loko jarāya byādhinā maraṇena yo idha kāyena saṃyamo vācāya saṃyamo manasā saṃyamo, tam̐ tassa petassa tāṇaṅca leṇaṅca dīpaṅca saraṇaṅca parāyaṇaṅcāti.

Ādittasmim̐ agārasmim̐, yam̐ nīharati bhājanam̐.
 Tam̐ tassa hoti atthāya, no ca yam̐ tattha ḍayhati.
 Evam̐ āditto kho¹ loko, jarāya maraṇena ca.
 Nīharetheva dānena, dinnam̐ hoti sunīhatam̐².
 Yodha kāyena saṃyamo, vācāya uda cetasā.
 Tam̐ tassa petassa sukhāya hoti,
 Yam̐ jīvamāno pakaroti puññanti. . Dutiyam̐.

3. Aññatarabrāhmaṇasutta

54. Atha kho aññataro brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim̐ sammodi -pa- ekamantam̐ nisinno kho so

1. Evam̐ ādīpito (Sī, I), evam̐ ādittako (Syā, Kam̐) Sam̐ 1. 29 piṭṭhepi.

2. Sunibbhatam̐ (Ka)

brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca “sandiṭṭhiko dhammo sandiṭṭhiko dhammoti bho Gotama vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bho Gotama sandiṭṭhiko dhammo hoti akāliko ehipassiko opaneyyiko¹ paccattam veditabbo viññūhi”ti.

Ratto kho brāhmaṇa rāgena abhibhūto pariyādinnaṭṭo attabyābādhāyapi ceteti, parabyābādhāyapi ceteti, ubhayabyābādhāyapi ceteti, cetasikampi dukkham domanassam paṭisamvedeti. Rāge pahīne nevattabyābādhāyapi ceteti, na parabyābādhāyapi ceteti, na ubhayabyābādhāyapi ceteti, na cetasikam dukkham domanassam paṭisamvedeti. (Ratto kho -pa- kāyena duccharitam carati, vācāya duccharitam carati, manasā duccharitam carati. Rāge pahīne neva kāyena duccharitam carati, na vācāya duccharitam carati, na manasā duccharitam carati. Ratto kho -pa- attatthampi yathābhūtam nappajānāti, paratthampi yathābhūtam nappajānāti, ubhayatthampi yathābhūtam nappajānāti. Rāge pahīne attatthampi yathābhūtam pajānāti, paratthampi yathābhūtam pajānāti, ubhayatthampi yathābhūtam pajānāti.)² Evampi kho brāhmaṇa sandiṭṭhiko dhammo hoti -pa-.

Duṭṭho kho brāhmaṇa dosena abhibhūto pariyādinnaṭṭo attabyābādhāyapi ceteti, parabyābādhāyapi ceteti, ubhayabyābādhāyapi ceteti, cetasikampi dukkham domanassam paṭisamvedeti. Dose pahīne nevattabyābādhāyapi ceteti, na parabyābādhāyapi ceteti, na ubhayabyābādhāyapi ceteti, na cetasikampi³ dukkham domanassam paṭisamvedeti. Evampi kho brāhmaṇa sandiṭṭhiko dhammo hoti -pa-.

Mūlho kho brāhmaṇa mohena abhibhūto pariyādinnaṭṭo attabyābādhāyapi ceteti, parabyābādhāyapi ceteti, ubhayabyābādhāyapi ceteti, cetasikampi dukkham domanassam paṭisamvedeti. Mohe pahīne nevattabyābādhāyapi ceteti, na parabyābādhāyapi ceteti, na ubhayabyābādhāyapi ceteti, na cetasikam³ dukkham domanassam

1. Opanayiko (Sī, Syā, Kam, I) pañcamasuttassa Ṭikā oloketabbā.

2. () Ethantare pāṭṭho Sī-Syā-Kam-I-potthakesu na dissati, idhapi duṭṭhamūlḥavāresu.

3. Na cetasikam (Sī, Syā, Ka)

paṭisaṃvedeti. Evaṃ kho brāhmaṇa sandiṭṭhiko dhammo hoti akāliko chipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhīti.

Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathāpi bho Gotama nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya “cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti”ti. Evamevaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṃghaṇca, upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatanti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Paribbājakasutta

55. Atha kho aññataro brāhmaṇaparibbājako yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinna kho so brāhmaṇaparibbājako Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sandiṭṭhiko dhammo sandiṭṭhiko dhammoti bho Gotama vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bho Gotama sandiṭṭhiko dhammo hoti akāliko chipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhī”ti.

Ratto kho brāhmaṇa rāgena abhibhūto pariyādinnacitto attabyābādhāyapi ceteti, parabyābādhāyapi ceteti, ubhayabyābādhāyapi ceteti, cetasikampi dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Rāge pahīne nevattabyābādhāyapi ceteti, na parabyābādhāyapi ceteti, na ubhayabyābādhāyapi ceteti, na cetasikampi dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti.

Ratto kho brāhmaṇa rāgena abhibhūto pariyādinnacitto kāyena duccharitaṃ carati, vācāya duccharitaṃ carati, manasā duccharitaṃ carati. Rāge pahīne neva kāyena duccharitaṃ carati, na vācāya duccharitaṃ carati, na manasā duccharitaṃ carati.

Ratto kho brāhmaṇa rāgena abhibhūto pariyādinnacitto attatthampi yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, paratthampi yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, ubhayatthampi yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Rāge pahīne attatthampi yathābhūtaṃ

pajānāti, paratthampi yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ubhayatthampi yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Evampi kho brāhmaṇa sandiṭṭhiko dhammo hoti -pa-.

Duṭṭho kho brāhmaṇa dosena -pa-. Mūlho kho brāhmaṇa mohena abhibhūto pariyādinnacitto attabyābādhāyapi ceteti, parabyābādhāyapi ceteti, ubhayabyābādhāyapi ceteti, cetasikampi dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Mohe pahīne nevattabyābādhāyapi ceteti, na parabyābādhāyapi ceteti, na ubhayabyābādhāyapi ceteti, na cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti.

Mūlho kho brāhmaṇa mohena abhibhūto pariyādinnacitto kāyena duccharitaṃ carati, vācāya duccharitaṃ carati, manasā duccharitaṃ carati. Mohe pahīne neva kāyena duccharitaṃ carati, na vācāya duccharitaṃ carati, na manasā duccharitaṃ carati.

Mūlho kho brāhmaṇa mohena abhibhūto pariyādinnacitto attatthampi yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, paratthampi yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, ubhayatthampi yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Mohe pahīne attatthampi yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, paratthampi yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ubhayatthampi yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho brāhmaṇa sandiṭṭhiko dhammo hoti akāliko chipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhīti.

Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatanti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Nibbutasutta

56. Atha kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sandiṭṭhikaṃ nibbānaṃ sandiṭṭhikaṃ nibbānanti bho Gotama vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bho Gotama sandiṭṭhikaṃ nibbānaṃ hoti akālikaṃ chipassikaṃ opaneyyikaṃ paccattaṃ veditabbaṃ viññūhī”ti.

Ratto kho brāhmaṇa rāgena abhibhūto pariyādinnaṅgacitto attabyābādhāyapi ceteti, parabyābādhāyapi ceteti, ubhayabyābādhāyapi ceteti, cetasikampi dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Rāge pahīne nevattabyābādhāyapi ceteti, na parabyābādhāyapi ceteti, na ubhayabyābādhāyapi ceteti, na cetasikampi dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Evampi brāhmaṇa sandiṭṭhikaṃ nibbānaṃ hoti.

Duṭṭho kho brāhmaṇa -pa-. Mūḷho kho brāhmaṇa mohena abhibhūto pariyādinnaṅgacitto attabyābādhāyapi ceteti, parabyābādhāyapi ceteti, ubhayabyābādhāyapi ceteti, cetasikampi dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Mohe pahīne nevattabyābādhāyapi ceteti, na parabyābādhāyapi ceteti, na ubhayabyābādhāyapi ceteti, na cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Evampi kho brāhmaṇa sandiṭṭhikaṃ nibbānaṃ hoti,

Yato kho ayaṃ brāhmaṇa¹ anavasesaṃ rāgakkhayaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, anavasesaṃ dosakkhayaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, anavasesaṃ mohakkhayaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Evaṃ kho brāhmaṇa sandiṭṭhikaṃ nibbānaṃ hoti akālikaṃ ehipassikaṃ opaneyyikaṃ paccattaṃ veditaḅbaṃ viññūhīti.

Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatanti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Palokasutta

57. Atha kho aññataro brāhmaṇamahāsālo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamaṃ -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho so brāhmaṇamahāsālo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sutaṃ metaṃ bho Gotama pubbakānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ vuddhānaṃ mahallakānaṃ ācariyapācariyānaṃ bhāsamānānaṃ ‘pubbe sudam² ayaṃ loko avīci maññe phuṭo ahoṣi manussehi kukkuṭasaṃpātikā gāmanigamarājadhāniyo’ti, ko nu bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo, yenetaraḅhi manussānaṃ khayō hoti tanuttaṃ paññāyati,

1. Yato ca kho ayaṃ brāhmaṇa (Sī), yato kho brāhmaṇa akālikaṃ ehipassikaṃ opaneyyikaṃ paccattaṃ veditaḅbaṃ (Ka)

2. Pubbassudam (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

gāmāpi agāmā honti, nigamāpi anigamā honti, nagarāpi anagarā honti, janapadāpi ajanapadā honti”ti.

Etarahi brāhmaṇa manussā adhammarāgarattā visamalobhābhibhūtā micchādhammaparetā. Te adhammarāgarattā visamalobhābhibhūtā micchādhammaparetā tiṅhāni satthāni gahetvā aññamaññaṃ¹ jīvītā voropenti, tena bahū manussā kālaṃ karonti. Ayampi kho brāhmaṇa hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yenetaṛahi manussānaṃ khayō hoti tanuttaṃ paññāyati, gāmāpi agāmā honti, nigamāpi anigamā honti, nagarāpi anagarā honti, janapadāpi ajanapadā honti.

Puna caparaṃ brāhmaṇa etarahi manussā adhammarāgarattā visamalobhābhibhūtā micchādhammaparetā. Tesāṃ adhammarāgarattānaṃ visamalobhābhibhūtānaṃ micchādhammaparetānaṃ devo na sammādhāraṃ anuppavecchati, tena dubbhikkhaṃ hoti dussassaṃ setaṭṭhikaṃ salākāvuttaṃ, tena bahū manussā kālaṃ karonti. Ayampi kho brāhmaṇa hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yenetaṛahi manussānaṃ khayō hoti tanuttaṃ paññāyati, gāmāpi agāmā honti, nigamāpi anigamā honti, nagarāpi anagarā honti, janapadāpi ajanapadā honti.

Puna caparaṃ brāhmaṇa etarahi manussā adhammarāgarattā visamalobhābhibhūtā micchādhammaparetā. Tesāṃ adhammarāgarattānaṃ visamalobhābhibhūtānaṃ micchādhammaparetānaṃ yakkhā vāḷe amanusse ossajjanti², tena bahū manussā kālaṃ karonti. Ayampi kho brāhmaṇa hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yenetaṛahi manussānaṃ khayō hoti tanuttaṃ paññāyati, gāmāpi agāmā honti, nigamāpi anigamā honti, nagarāpi anagarā honti, janapadāpi ajanapadā hontīti.

Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatanti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

1. Aññamañña (sabbattha)

2. Ossajjanti (Sī)

7. Vacchagottasutta

58. Atha kho Vacchagotto¹ paribbājako yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodī, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sutaṃ metaṃ bho Gotama samaṇo Gotamo evamāha ‘mayhameva dānaṃ dātabbaṃ, nāññesaṃ dānaṃ dātabbaṃ. Mayhameva sāvakānaṃ dānaṃ dātabbaṃ, nāññesaṃ sāvakānaṃ dānaṃ dātabbaṃ. Mayhameva dinnaṃ mahapphalaṃ, nāññesaṃ dinnaṃ mahapphalaṃ. Mayhameva sāvakānaṃ dinnaṃ mahapphalaṃ, nāññesaṃ sāvakānaṃ dinnaṃ mahapphalaṃ. Mayhameva dānaṃ dātabbaṃ, nāññesaṃ dānaṃ dātabbaṃ. Mayhameva sāvakānaṃ dānaṃ dātabbaṃ, nāññesaṃ sāvakānaṃ dānaṃ dātabbaṃ. Mayhameva dinnaṃ mahapphalaṃ, nāññesaṃ dinnaṃ mahapphalaṃ. Mayhameva sāvakānaṃ dinnaṃ mahapphalaṃ, nāññesaṃ sāvakānaṃ dinnaṃ mahapphalaṃ. Kicci te bhoto Gotamassa vuttavādino, na ca bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkhanti, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākaronti. Na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto² gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchati, anabbhakkhātukāmā hi mayaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ”ti.

Ye te Vaccha evamāhaṃsu “samaṇo Gotamo evamāha ‘mayhameva dānaṃ dātabbaṃ -pa- nāññesaṃ sāvakānaṃ dinnaṃ mahapphalaṃ’ti”. Na me te vuttavādino, abbhācikkhanti ca pana maṃ³ asatā abhūtena. Yo kho Vaccha paraṃ dānaṃ dadantaṃ vāreti, so tiṇṇaṃ antarāyakaro hoti tiṇṇaṃ pāripanthiko. Katamesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ? Dāyakassa puññantarāyakaro hoti, paṭiggāhakānaṃ lābhantarāyakaro hoti, pubbeva kho panassa attā khato ca hoti upahato ca. Yo kho Vaccha paraṃ dānaṃ dadantaṃ vāreti, so imesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ antarāyakaro hoti tiṇṇaṃ pāripanthiko.

Ahaṃ kho pana Vaccha evaṃ vadāmi—yehi te candanikāya vā oligalle vā pāṇā, tatrapi yo thālidhovanāṃ⁴ vā sarāvadhovanāṃ vā chaḍḍeti

1. Vacchaputto (Ka)

3. Ca pana maṃ te (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Vādānupādo (Ka)

4. Thālakadhovanāṃ (Ka)

“ye tattha pāṇā te tena yāpentū”ti, tatonidānampāhaṃ Vaccha puññassa āgamaṃ vadāmi, ko pana vādo manussabhūte. Api cāhaṃ Vaccha sīlavato dinnam mahapphalaṃ vadāmi, no tathā dussīlassa. So ca hoti pañcaṅgavippahīno pañcaṅgasamannāgato.

Katamāni pañcaṅgāni pahīnāni honti? Kāmacchando pahīno hoti, byāpādo pahīno hoti, thinamiddhaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti, uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti, vicikicchā pahīnā hoti. Imāni pañcaṅgāni vippahīnāni honti.

Katamehi pañcahi aṅgehi samannāgato hoti? Asekkhena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekkhena samādhikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekkhena paññākkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekkhena vimuttikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekkhena vimuttiñāḍassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti. Imehi pañcahi aṅgehi samannāgato hoti. Iti pañcaṅgavippahīne pañcaṅgasamannāgate dinnam mahapphalanti vadāmīti.

Iti kaṇhāsu setāsu, rohiṇīsu harīsu vā.

Kammāsāsu sarūpāsu, gosu pārevatāsu vā.

Yāsu kāsuci etāsu, danto jāyati puṅgavo.

Dhorayho balasampanno, kalyāṇajavanikkamo.

Tameva bhāre yuñjanti, nāssa vaṇṇam parikkhare.

Evamevaṃ manussesu yasmim kasmīñci jātiye.

Khattiye brāhmaṇe vesse, sudde caṇḍālapukkuse.

Yāsu kāsuci etāsu, danto jāyati subbato.

Dhammaṭṭho sīlasampanno, saccavādī hirīmano.

Pahīnajātīmaraṇo, brahmacariyassa kevalī.

Pannabhāro visaṃyutto, katakicco anāsavo.

Pāragū sabbadhammānaṃ, anupādāya nibbuto.

Tasmimveva¹ viraje khetto, vipulā hoti dakkhiṇā.

1. Tasmim ve (Syā, Kam)

Bālā ca avijānantā, dummedhā assutāvino.

Bahiddhā denti dānāni, na hi sante upāsare.

Ye ca sante upāsanti, sappaññe dhīrasammate.

Saddhā ca nesam Sugate, mūlajātā patiṭṭhitā.

Devalokañca te yanti, kule vā idha jāyare.

Anupubbena nibbānaṃ, adhigacchanti paṇḍitāti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Tikaṇṇasutta

59. Atha kho Tikaṇṇo brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Tikaṇṇo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato sammukhā tevijjānaṃ sudaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati “evampi tevijjā brāhmaṇā, itipi tevijjā brāhmaṇā”ti.

Yathā kathaṃ pana brāhmaṇa brāhmaṇā brāhmaṇaṃ tevijjaṃ paññāpentīti? Idha bho Gotama brāhmaṇo ubhato sujāto hoti mātito ca pitito ca saṃsuddhagahaṇiko yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā akkhitto anupakkuṭṭho jātivādena, ajjhāyako mantadharo tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū sanighaṇḍukeṭubhānaṃ sākkharappabhedānaṃ itihāsapañcamānaṃ padako veyyākaraṇo lokāyatamahāpurisalakkhaṇesu anavayoti. Evaṃ kho bho Gotama brāhmaṇā brāhmaṇaṃ tevijjaṃ paññāpentīti.

Aññathā kho brāhmaṇa brāhmaṇā brāhmaṇaṃ tevijjaṃ paññāpentī, aññathā ca pana ariyassa vinaye tevijjo hotīti. Yathā kathaṃ pana bho Gotama ariyassa vinaye tevijjo hoti? Sādhu me bhavaṃ Gotamo tathā dhammaṃ desetu yathā ariyassa vinaye tevijjo hotīti. Tena hi brāhmaṇa suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasi karohi, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bho”ti kho Tikaṇṇo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Idha brāhmaṇa bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukkaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukkaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati,

pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti “upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī”ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsāṃ anussarati. Seyyathidaṃ? Ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo tissopi jātiyo catassopi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo dasapi jātiyo vīsampi jātiyo tiṃsampi jātiyo cattārīsampi jātiyo paññāsampi jātiyo jātisatampi jātisahassampi jātisatasahassampi anekepi saṃvaṭṭakappe anekepi vivaṭṭakappe anekepi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe “amutrāsīṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādiṃ. Tatrāpāsīṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno”ti. Iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsāṃ anussarati. Ayamassa paṭhamā vijjā adhigatā hoti, avijjā vihatā, vijjā uppannā, tamo vihato, āloko uppanno, yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātañāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāti “ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā -pa- manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena

samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā
 sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ
 saggāṃ lokāṃ upapannā”ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena
 atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte
 suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāti.
 Ayamassa dutiyā vijjā adhigatā hoti, avijjā vihatā, vijjā uppannā, tamo
 vihato, āloko uppanno, yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa
 viharato.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese
 mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte āsavānaṃ khayañāṇāya cittaṃ
 abhininnāmeti, so “idaṃ dukkhaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ
 dukkhasamudayo”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodho”ti
 yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ
 pajānāti. “Ime āsavā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ āsavasamudayo”ti
 yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ āsavanirodho”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ
 āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato
 evaṃ passato kāmāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati,
 avijjāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ hoti,
 “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti
 pajānāti. Ayamassa tatiyā vijjā adhigatā hoti, avijjā vihatā, vijjā uppannā,
 tamo vihato, āloko uppanno, yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa
 viharatoti.

Anuccāvacaṣīlassa, nipakassa ca jhāyino.

Cittaṃ yassa vasībhūtaṃ, ekaggaṃ susamāhitaṃ.

Taṃ ve tamonudaṃ dhīraṃ, tevijjaṃ maccuhāyinaṃ.

Hitaṃ devamanussānaṃ, āhu sabbappahāyinaṃ.

Tīhi vijjāhi sampannaṃ, asammūḷhavihārinaṃ.

Buddhaṃ antimadehinaṃ¹, taṃ namassanti Gotamaṃ.

1. Antimasārīraṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

* Pubbenivāsaṃ yo vedī, saggāpāyañca passati.

Atho jātikkhayaṃ patto, abhiññāvosito muni.

Etāhi tīhi vijjāhi, tevijjo hoti brāhmaṇo.

Tamaham vadāmi tevijjāṃ, nāññāṃ lapitalāpananti.

Evam kho brāhmaṇa ariyassa vinaye tevijjo hotīti. Aññāthā bho Gotama brāhmaṇānaṃ tevijjo, aññāthā ca pana ariyassa vinaye tevijjo hoti. Imassa ca pana bho Gotama ariyassa vinaye tevijjassa brāhmaṇānaṃ tevijjo kalam nāgghati soḷasim.

Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatanti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Jāṇussoṇisutta

60. Atha kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “yassassu bho Gotama yañño vā saddhaṃ vā thālipāko vā deyyadhammaṃ vā tevijjesu brāhmaṇesu dānaṃ dadeyyā”ti. Yathā kathaṃ pana brāhmaṇa brāhmaṇā tevijjāṃ paññapentīti. Idha kho bho Gotama brāhmaṇo ubhato sujāto hoti mātito ca pitito ca saṃsuddhagahaṇiko yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā akkhitto anupakkuṭṭho jātivādena, ajjhāyako mantadharo tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū sanighaṇḍukeṭubhānaṃ sakkharappabhedānaṃ itihāsapañcamānaṃ padako veyyākaraṇo lokāyatamahāpurisalakkhaṇesu anavayoti. Evam kho bho Gotama brāhmaṇā tevijjāṃ paññapentīti.

Aññāthā kho brāhmaṇa brāhmaṇā brāhmaṇaṃ tevijjāṃ paññapenti, aññāthā ca pana ariyassa vinaye tevijjo hotīti. Yathā kathaṃ pana bho Gotama ariyassa vinaye tevijjo hoti? Sādhu me bhavaṃ Gotamo tathā dhammaṃ desetu, yathā ariyassa vinaye tevijjo hotīti. Tena hi brāhmaṇa suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasi karohi,

* Khu 1. 74, 262 piṭṭhesupi.

bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bho”ti kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Idha pana brāhmaṇa bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi -pa- catuttham jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati. Seyyathidaṃ? Ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo -pa-. Iti sākāram sa-uddesam anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati. Ayamassa paṭhamā vijjā adhigatā hoti, avijjā vihatā, vijjā uppannā, tamo vihato, āloko uppanno, yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātañāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena -pa- yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Ayamassa dutiyā vijjā adhigatā hoti, avijjā vihatā, vijjā uppannā, tamo vihato, āloko uppanno, yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte āsavānaṃ khayañāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti, so “idaṃ dukkhan”ti yathābhūtam pajānāti -pa- “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtam pajānāti. “Ime āsavā”ti yathābhūtam pajānāti -pa- “ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtam pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmim “vimuttam”iti ñāṇam hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyam, kataṃ karaṇīyam, nāparam itthattāya”ti pajānāti. Ayamassa tatiyā vijjā adhigatā hoti, avijjā vihatā, vijjā uppannā, tamo

vihato, āloko uppanno, yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharatoti.

Yo sīlabbatasampanno, pahitatto samāhito.

Cittam yassa vasībhūtam, ekaggaṃ susamāhitam.

* Pubbenivāsam yo vedī, saggāpāyañca passati.

Atho jātikkhayaṃ patto, abhiññāvositto muni.

Etāhi tīhi vijjāhi, tevijjo hoti brāhmaṇo.

Tamaham vadāmi tevijjam, nāññam lapitalāpananti.

Evam kho brāhmaṇa ariyassa vinaye tevijjo hotīti. Aññathā bho Gotama brāhmaṇānam tevijjo, aññathā ca pana ariyassa vinaye tevijjo hoti. Imassa ca bho Gotama ariyassa vinaye tevijjassa brāhmaṇānam tevijjo kalam nāgghati soḷasim.

Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇam gatanti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Saṅgāravasutta

61. Atha kho Saṅgāravo brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkhami, upasaṅkhamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ katham sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Saṅgāravo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “mayamassu bho Gotama brāhmaṇā nāma yaññam yajāmapī yajāpemapī, tatra bho Gotama yo ceva yajati¹ yo ca yajāpeti, sabbe te anekasārīrikaṃ puññappaṭipadaṃ paṭipannā honti, yadidaṃ yaññādhikaraṇam. Yo paṇāyaṃ bho Gotama yassa vā tassa vā kulā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito ekamattānaṃ dameti, ekamattānaṃ sameti, ekamattānaṃ parinibbāpeti. Evamassāyaṃ ekasārīrikaṃ puññappaṭipadaṃ paṭipanno hoti, yadidaṃ pabbajjādhikaraṇanti.

Tena hi brāhmaṇa taññevettha paṭipucchissāmi. Yathā te khomeyya, tathā naṃ byākareyyāsi. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi brāhmaṇa, idha Tathāgato

* Khu 1. 74, 262 piṭṭhesupi.

1. Yo ceva yaññam yajati (Syā, Kam)

loke uppajjati Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā, so evamāha “ethāyaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā, yathāpaṭipanno ahaṃ anuttaraṃ brahmacariyogadhaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedemi, etha¹ tumhepi tathā paṭipajjatha, yathāpaṭipannā tumhepi anuttaraṃ brahmacariyogadhaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissathā”ti. Iti ayaṃ ceva² Satthā dhammaṃ deseti, pare ca tathatthāya paṭipajjanti. Tāni kho pana honti anekānipi satāni, anekānipi sahasāni, anekānipi satahasāni.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi brāhmaṇa, iccāyaṃ evaṃ sante ekasārīrikā vā puññappaṭipadā hoti anekasārīrikā vā, yadidaṃ pabbajjādhikaraṇanti. Iccāyampi³ bho Gotama evaṃ sante anekasārīrikā puññappaṭipadā hoti, yadidaṃ pabbajjādhikaraṇanti.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ānando Saṅgāravaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etadavoca “imāsaṃ te brāhmaṇa dvinnāṃ paṭipadānaṃ katamā paṭipadā khamati appatthatarā ca appasamārambhatarā ca mahapphalatarā ca mahānisamsatarā cā”ti. Evaṃ vutte Saṅgāravo brāhmaṇo āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “seyyathāpi bhavaṃ Gotamo bhavaṃ cānando, ete me pujjā, ete me pāsamsā”ti.

Dutiyampi kho āyasmā Ānando Saṅgāravaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etadavoca “na kho tyāhaṃ brāhmaṇa evaṃ pucchāmi ‘ke vā te pujjā, ke vā te pāsamsā’ti. Evaṃ kho tyāhaṃ brāhmaṇa pucchāmi ‘imāsaṃ te brāhmaṇa dvinnāṃ paṭipadānaṃ katamā paṭipadā khamati appatthatarā ca appasamārambhatarā ca mahapphalatarā ca mahānisamsatarā cā’ti. Dutiyampi kho Saṅgāravo brāhmaṇo āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “seyyathāpi bhavaṃ Gotamo bhavañcānando, ete me pujjā, ete me pāsamsā”ti.

Tatīyampi kho āyasmā Ānando Saṅgāravaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etadavoca “na kho tyāhaṃ brāhmaṇa evaṃ pucchāmi ‘ke vā te pujjā, ke vā te pāsamsā’ti. Evaṃ kho tyāhaṃ brāhmaṇa pucchāmi ‘imāsaṃ te brāhmaṇa dvinnāṃ paṭipadānaṃ katamā paṭipadā khamati appatthatarā ca appasamārambhatarā ca

1. Etaṃ (Ka)

2. Sayāṃ ceva (Ka)

3. Iccāyante (Ka)

mahapphalatarā ca mahānisamsatarā cā'ti". Tatiyampi kho Saṅgāravo brāhmaṇo āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca "seyyathāpi bhavaṃ Gotamo bhavañcānando, ete me pujjā, ete me pāsamsā"ti.

Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi "yāva tatiyampi kho Saṅgāravo brāhmaṇo Ānandena sahadhammikam pañham puṭṭho samsādeti¹ no vissajjeti, yaṃnūnāham parimoceyyan"ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Saṅgāravaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etadavoca "kā nvajja brāhmaṇa rājantepure rājapurisānaṃ² sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ antarākathā udapādi"ti. Ayaṃ khvajja bho Gotama rājantepure rājapurisānaṃ sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ antarākathā udapādi "pubbe sudaṃ appatarā ceva bhikkhū ahesuṃ, bahutarā ca uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ dassesuṃ. Etarahi pana bahutarā ceva bhikkhū, appatarā ca uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ dassenti"ti. Ayaṃ khvajja bho Gotama rājantepure rājapurisānaṃ sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ antarākathā udapādīti.

* Tīṇi kho imāni brāhmaṇa pāṭihāriyāni. Katamāni tīṇi? Iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ anusāsanāpāṭihāriyaṃ. Katamañca brāhmaṇa iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ? Idha brāhmaṇa ekacco anekavihitam iddhividham paccanubhoti. Ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti, āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuṭṭam tiropākāram tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gacchati seyyathāpi ākāse. Pathaviyāpi ummujjanimujjam karoti seyyathāpi uduke. Udukepi abhijjamāne gacchati seyyathāpi pathaviyaṃ. Ākāsepi pallaṅkena kamati seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇo. Imepi candimasūriye evaṃmahiddhike evaṃmahānubhāve pāṇinā parimasati³ parimajjati. Yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti. Idam vuccati brāhmaṇa iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ.

Katamañca brāhmaṇa ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ? Idha brāhmaṇa ekacco nimittena ādisati "evampi te mano, itthampi te mano, itipi te cittaṃ"ti. So bahum cepi ādisati, tatheva tam hoti no aññathā.

1. Ma 1. 275 piṭṭhepi.

2. Rājaparisāyaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

* Khu 9. 401; Dī 1. 206 piṭṭhesupi.

3. Parāmasati (Dī 1. 206; Khu 9. 107 piṭṭhesu.)

Idha pana brāhmaṇa ekacco na heva kho nimittena ādisati, api ca kho manussānaṃ vā amanussānaṃ vā devatānaṃ vā saddaṃ sutvā ādisati “evampi te mano, itthampi te mano, itipi te cittaṃ”ti. So bahuṃ cepi ādisati, tatheva taṃ hoti no aññathā.

Idha pana brāhmaṇa ekacco na heva kho nimittena ādisati, napi manussānaṃ vā amanussānaṃ vā devatānaṃ vā saddaṃ sutvā ādisati, api ca kho vitakkayato vicārayato vitakkavipphārasaddaṃ sutvā ādisati “evampi te mano, itthampi te mano, itipi te cittaṃ”ti. So bahuṃ cepi ādisati, tatheva taṃ hoti no aññathā.

Idha pana brāhmaṇa ekacco na heva kho nimittena ādisati, napi manussānaṃ vā amanussānaṃ vā devatānaṃ vā saddaṃ sutvā ādisati, napi vitakkayato vicārayato vitakkavipphārasaddaṃ sutvā ādisati. Api ca kho avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhim samāpannassa cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti “yathā imassa bhoto manosaṅkhārā paṇihitā, imassa cittaṃ anantarā amuṃ nāma vitakkaṃ vitakkessatī”ti. So bahuṃ cepi ādisati, tatheva taṃ hoti no aññathā. Idaṃ vuccati brāhmaṇa ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ.

Katamaṅca brāhmaṇa anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ? Idha brāhmaṇa ekacco evamanusāsati “evaṃ vitakketha, mā evaṃ vitakkayittha. Evaṃ manasi karotha, mā evaṃ manasākattha. Idaṃ pajahatha, idaṃ upasampajja viharathā”ti. Idaṃ vuccati brāhmaṇa anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ. Imāni kho brāhmaṇa tīṇi pāṭihāriyāni. Imesaṃ te brāhmaṇa tiṇṇaṃ pāṭihāriyānaṃ katamaṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ khamati abhikkantataraṅca paṇītatarāṅcāti.

Tatra bho Gotama yadidaṃ¹ pāṭihāriyaṃ, idhekacco anekavihitam iddhiḍḍhaṃ paccanubhoti -pa-. Yāva brāhmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti. Idaṃ bho Gotama pāṭihāriyaṃ. Yova² naṃ karoti, sova³ naṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Yova² naṃ karoti, tasseva⁴ taṃ hoti. Idaṃ me bho Gotama pāṭihāriyaṃ māyāsahadhammarūpaṃ viya khāyati.

1. Yamidaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Yo ca (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

3. So ca (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

4. Tassameva (Sī, Ka), tassa ceva (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Yampidaṃ bho Gotama pāṭihāriyaṃ idhekacco nimittena ādisati “evampi te mano, itthampi te mano, itipi te cittaṃ”ti. So bahum̐ cepi ādisati, tatheva taṃ hoti no aññathā. Idha pana bho Gotama ekacco na heva kho nimittena ādisati. Api ca kho manussānaṃ vā amanussānaṃ vā devatānaṃ vā saddaṃ sutvā ādisati -pa- napi manussānaṃ vā amanussānaṃ vā devatānaṃ vā saddaṃ sutvā ādisati. Api ca kho vitakkayato vicārayato vitakkavipphārasaddaṃ sutvā ādisati -pa- napi vitakkayato vicārayato vitakkavipphārasaddaṃ sutvā ādisati. Api ca kho avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhiṃ samāpannaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti “yathā imassa bho manosaṅkhārā paṇihitā, imassa cittaṃ anantarā amum̐ nāma vitakkaṃ vitakkessati”ti. So bahum̐ cepi ādisati, tatheva taṃ hoti no aññathā. Idampi bho Gotama pāṭihāriyaṃ. Yova naṃ karoti, sova naṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Yova naṃ karoti, tasseva taṃ hoti. Idampi me bho Gotama pāṭihāriyaṃ māyāsahadhammarūpaṃ viya khāyati.

Yañca kho idaṃ bho Gotama pāṭihāriyaṃ, idhekacco evaṃ anusāsati “evaṃ vitakketha, mā evaṃ vitakkayittha. Evaṃ manasi karotha, mā evaṃ manasākattha. Idaṃ pajahatha, idaṃ upasampajja viharathā”ti. Idameva bho Gotama pāṭihāriyaṃ khamati imesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ pāṭihāriyaṇaṃ abhikkantatarañca paṇītatarañca.

Acchariyaṃ bho Gotama, abbhutaṃ bho Gotama. Yāva subhāsitaṃ bhotā Gotamena imehi ca mayaṃ tīhi pāṭihāriyehi samannāgataṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ dhārema. Bhavaṃ hi Gotamo anekavihitāṃ iddhiṃ paccanubhoti -pa-. Yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti. Bhavaṃ hi Gotamo avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhiṃ samāpannaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti “yathā imassa bho manosaṅkhārā paṇihitā, imassa cittaṃ anantarā amum̐ nāma vitakkaṃ vitakkessati”ti. Bhavaṃ hi Gotamo evamanusāsati “evaṃ vitakketha, mā evaṃ vitakkayittha. Evaṃ manasi karotha, mā evaṃ manasākattha. Idaṃ pajahatha, idaṃ upasampajja viharathā”ti.

Addhā kho tyāyaṃ brāhmaṇa āsajja upanīya vācā bhāsītā, api ca tyāhaṃ byākarissāmi, ahaṃ hi brāhmaṇa anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhomi -pa-. Yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vattemi. Ahaṃ hi brāhmaṇa avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhiṃ samāpannassa cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi “yathā imassa bhoto manosankhārā paṇihitā, imassa cittassa anantarā amuṃ nāma vitakkaṃ vitakkessatī”ti. Ahaṃ hi brāhmaṇa evamanusāsāmi “evaṃ vitakketha, mā evaṃ vitakkayittha. Evaṃ manasi karotha, mā evaṃ manasākattha. Idaṃ pajahatha, idaṃ upasampajja viharathā”ti.

Atthi pana bho Gotama añño ekabhikkhupi, yo imehi tīhi pāṭihāriyehi samannāgato aññatra bhotā Gotamenāti. Na kho brāhmaṇa ekamiyeva satāṃ, na dve satāni, na tīni satāni, na cattāri satāni, na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiiyova ye¹ bhikkhū imehi tīhi pāṭihāriyehi samannāgatāti. Kahaṃ pana bho Gotama etarahi te bhikkhū viharantīti. Imasmiṃyeva kho brāhmaṇa bhikkhusaṃgheti.

Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, seyyathāpi bho Gotama nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya “cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhantī”ti. Evamevaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṃghañca, upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatanti. . Dasamaṃ.

Brāhmaṇavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Dve Brāhmaṇā caññataro, Paribbājakena Nibbutaṃ.
Palokavaccho Tikaṇṇo, Soṇi Saṅgāravana cāti.

1. Te (Ka) passa Ma 2. 158 piṭṭhe.

(7) 2. Mahāvagga

1. Tittḥāyatanasutta

62. Tīṇimāni bhikkhave tittḥāyatanāni, yāni paṇḍitehi samanuyuññijyamānāni samanugāhiyamānāni¹ samanubhāsiyamānāni parampi gantvā akiriyāya saṅghahanti. Katamāni tīṇi? Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino “yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ pubbekatahetū”ti. Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino “yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ issaranimmānāhetū”ti. Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino “yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ ahetu-appaccayā”ti.

Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino “yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ pubbekatahetū”ti. Tyāhaṃ upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ vadāmi “saccaṃ kira tumhe āyasmanto evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino ‘yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ pubbekatahetū’ti”. Te ca me² evaṃ puṭṭhā “āmā”ti³ paṭijānanti. Tyāhaṃ evaṃ vadāmi “tenahāyasmanto pāṇātipātino bhavissanti pubbekatahetu, adinnādāyino bhavissanti pubbekatahetu, abrahmacārino bhavissanti pubbekatahetu, musāvādino bhavissanti pubbekatahetu, pisuṇavācā bhavissanti pubbekatahetu, pharusavācā bhavissanti pubbekatahetu, samphappalāpino bhavissanti pubbekatahetu, abhijjhāluno bhavissanti pubbekatahetu, byāpannacittā bhavissanti pubbekatahetu, micchādiṭṭhikā bhavissanti pubbekatahetu”.

Pubbekataṃ kho pana bhikkhave sārato paccāgacchataṃ na hoti chando vā vāyāmo vā “idaṃ vā karaṇīyaṃ, idaṃ vā akaraṇīyaṃ”ti. Iti karaṇīyākaraṇīye kho pana saccato thetato anupalabbhiyamāne muṭṭhassatīnaṃ anārakkhānaṃ viharataṃ na hoti paccattaṃ sahadhammiko

1. Samanuggāhiyamānāni (Syā, Kam, Ka)

2. Te ce me (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

3. Āmoti (Sī)

samaṇavādo. Ayaṃ kho me bhikkhave tesu samaṇabrāhmaṇesu evaṃvādīsu evaṃdiṭṭhīsu paṭhamo sahadhammiko niggaho hoti. (1)

Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino “yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ issaranimmānāhetū”ti. Tyāhaṃ upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ vadāmi “saccaṃ kira tumhe āyasmanto evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino ‘yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ issaranimmānāhetū’ti”. Te ca me evaṃ puṭṭhā “amā”ti paṭijānanti. Tyāhaṃ evaṃ vadāmi “tenahāyasmanto pāṇātipātino bhavissanti issaranimmānāhetu, adinnādāyino bhavissanti issaranimmānāhetu, abrahmacārino bhavissanti issaranimmānāhetu, musāvādino bhavissanti issaranimmānāhetu, pisuṇavācā bhavissanti issaranimmānāhetu, pharusavācā bhavissanti issaranimmānāhetu, samphappalāpino bhavissanti issaranimmānāhetu, abhijjhāluno bhavissanti issaranimmānāhetu, byāpannacittā bhavissanti issaranimmānāhetu, micchādiṭṭhikā bhavissanti issaranimmānāhetu”.

Issaranimmānaṃ kho pana bhikkhave sārato paccāgacchataṃ na hoti chando vā vāyāmo vā idaṃ vā karaṇīyaṃ, idaṃ vā akaraṇīyaṃ”ti. Iti karaṇīyākaraṇīye kho pana saccato thetato anupalabbhiyamāne muṭṭhassatīnaṃ anārakkhānaṃ viharataṃ na hoti paccattaṃ sahadhammiko samaṇavādo. Ayaṃ kho me bhikkhave tesu samaṇabrāhmaṇesu evaṃvādīsu evaṃdiṭṭhīsu dutiyo sahadhammiko niggaho hoti. (2)

Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino “yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ ahetu-appaccayā”ti. Tyāhaṃ upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ vadāmi “saccaṃ kira tumhe āyasmanto evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino ‘yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ ahetu-appaccayā’ti”. Te ca me evaṃ puṭṭhā “amā”ti paṭijānanti. Tyāhaṃ evaṃ vadāmi “tenahāyasmanto pāṇātipātino bhavissanti ahetu-appaccayā -pa- micchādiṭṭhikā bhavissanti ahetu-appaccayā”.

Ahetu-appaccayaṃ¹ kho pana bhikkhave sārato paccāgacchataṃ na hoti chando vā vāyāmo vā “idaṃ vā karaṇīyaṃ, idaṃ vā akaraṇīyaṃ”ti. Iti karaṇīyākaraṇīye kho pana saccato thetato anupalabbhiyamāne muṭṭhassātināṃ anārakkhānaṃ viharataṃ na hoti paccattaṃ sahadhammiko samaṇavādo. Ayaṃ kho me bhikkhave tesu samaṇabrāhmaṇesu evaṃvādīsu evaṃdiṭṭhīsu tatiyo sahadhammiko niggaḥo hoti. (3)

Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi titthāyatanāni, yāni paṇḍitehi samanuyuñjīyamānāni samanugāhiyamānāni samanubhāsiyamānāni parampi gantvā akiriyāya saṅṭhahanti.

Ayaṃ kho pana bhikkhave mayā dhammā desito aniggahito asaṃkiliṭṭho anupavajjo appaṭikuṭṭho samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi. Katamo ca bhikkhave mayā dhammo desito aniggahito asaṃkiliṭṭho anupavajjo appaṭikuṭṭho samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi? “imā cha dhātuyo”ti bhikkhave mayā dhammo desito aniggahito asaṃkiliṭṭho anupavajjo appaṭikuṭṭho samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi. “Imāni cha phassāyatanāni”ti bhikkhave mayā dhammo desito aniggahito asaṃkiliṭṭho anupavajjo appaṭikuṭṭho samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi. “Ime aṭṭhārasa manopavicārā”ti bhikkhave mayā dhammo desito aniggahito asaṃkiliṭṭho anupavajjo appaṭikuṭṭho samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi. “Imāni cattāri ariyasaccāni”ti bhikkhave mayā dhammo desito aniggahito asaṃkiliṭṭho anupavajjo appaṭikuṭṭho samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi.

“Imā cha dhātuyoti bhikkhave mayā dhammo desito aniggahito asaṃkiliṭṭho anupavajjo appaṭikuṭṭho samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Chayimā bhikkhave dhātuyo pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātu ākāśadhātu viññāṇadhātu. “Imā cha dhātuyoti bhikkhave mayā dhammo desito aniggahito asaṃkiliṭṭho anupavajjo appaṭikuṭṭho samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

1. Ahetuṃ (Sī), ahetu (Syā, Kam), ahetu-appaccayā (I), ahetuṃ appaccayaṃ (Ka)

“Imāni cha phassāyatanānīti bhikkhave mayā dhammo desito aniggahito asaṃkiliṭṭho anupavajjo appaṭikuṭṭho samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Chayimāni bhikkhave phassāyatanāni cakkhu phassāyatanam, sotaṃ phassāyatanam, ghānam phassāyatanam, jivhā phassāyatanam, kāyo phassāyatanam, mano phassāyatanam. “Imāni cha phassāyatanānīti bhikkhave mayā dhammo desito aniggahito asaṃkiliṭṭho anupavajjo appaṭikuṭṭho samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Ime aṭṭhārasa manopavicārāti bhikkhave mayā dhammo desito aniggahito asaṃkiliṭṭho anupavajjo appaṭikuṭṭho samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā somanassaṭṭhānīyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati, domanassaṭṭhānīyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati, upekkhāṭṭhānīyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya somanassaṭṭhānīyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati, domanassaṭṭhānīyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati, upekkhāṭṭhānīyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati. “Ime aṭṭhārasa manopavicārāti bhikkhave mayā dhammo desito aniggahito asaṃkiliṭṭho anupavajjo appaṭikuṭṭho samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Imāni cattāri ariyasaccānīti bhikkhave mayā dhammo desito aniggahito asaṃkiliṭṭho anupavajjo appaṭikuṭṭho samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Channaṃ bhikkhave dhātūnaṃ upādāya gabbhassāvakkanti hoti, okkantiyā sati nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanam, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vediyamānassa kho panāham bhikkhave “idaṃ dukkhaṃ”ti paññapemi, “ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo”ti paññapemi, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodho”ti paññapemi, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti paññapemi.

Katamañca bhikkhave dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Jātipi dukkhā, jarāpi dukkhā, ()¹ maraṇampi dukkhaṃ, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsāpi dukkhā,

1. (Byādhipi dukkho) (Sī, I, Ka) Aṭṭhakathāya saṃsandetabbaṃ Visuddhi 2. 128 piṭṭhe ca passitabbaṃ.

(appiyehi sampayogo dukkho, piyehi vippayogo dukkho)¹ yampiccham na labhati tampi dukkham, saṅkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā dukkhā. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dukkham ariyasaccam.

Katamañca bhikkhave dukkhasamudayam² ariyasaccam? Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇam, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpaccayā saḷāyatanam, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānam, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇam sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dukkhasamudayam ariyasaccam.

Katamañca bhikkhave dukkhanirodham³ ariyasaccam? Avijjāya tveva asesavirāganirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho, viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodho, nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatananirodho, saḷāyatananirodhā phassanirodho, phassanirodhā vedanānirodho, vedanānirodhā taṇhānirodho, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmaṇam sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dukkhanirodham ariyasaccam.

Katamañca bhikkhave dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccam? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Seyyathidam? Sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhī. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccam. “Imāni cattāri ariyasaccānīti bhikkhave mayā dhammo desito aniggahito asaṅkiliṭṭho anupavajjo appaṭikuṭṭho samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttam, idametam paṭicca vuttanti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Bhayasutta

63. Tīṇimāni bhikkhave “amātāputtikāni bhayānī”ti assutavā puthujjano bhāsati. Katamāni tīṇi? Hoti so bhikkhave samayo,

1. (Natthi katthaci)

2. Dukkhasamudayo (Syā, Kam)

3. Dukkhanirodho (Syā, Kam)

yaṃ mahā-aggiḍāho vuṭṭhāti. Mahā-aggiḍāhe kho pana bhikkhave vuṭṭhite tena gāmāpi ḍayhanti, nigamāpi ḍayhanti, nagarāpi ḍayhanti. Gāmesupi ḍayhamānesu nigamesupi ḍayhamānesu nagaresupi ḍayhamānesu tattha mātāpi puttāṃ nappaṭilabhati, puttopi mātaraṃ nappaṭilabhati. Idam bhikkhave paṭhamam “amātāputtikam bhayan”ti assutavā puthujjano bhāsati.

Puna caparam bhikkhave hoti so samayo, yaṃ mahāmegho vuṭṭhāti. Mahāmeghe kho pana bhikkhave vuṭṭhite mahā-udakavāhako sañjāyati, mahā-udakavāhake kho pana bhikkhave sañjāyante tena gāmāpi vuyhanti, nigamāpi vuyhanti, nagarāpi vuyhanti. Gāmesupi vuyhamānesu nigamesupi vuyhamānesu nagaresupi vuyhamānesu tattha mātāpi puttāṃ nappaṭilabhati, puttopi mātaraṃ nappaṭilabhati, idam bhikkhave dutiyam “amātāputtikam bhayan”ti assutavā puthujjano bhāsati.

Puna caparam bhikkhave hoti so samayo, yaṃ bhayam hoti aṭavisaṅkopo cakkasamāruḷhā jānapadā pariyāyanti. Bhaye kho pana bhikkhave sati aṭavisaṅkope cakkasamāruḷhesu jānapadesu pariyāyantesu tattha mātāpi puttāṃ nappaṭilabhati, puttopi mātaraṃ nappaṭilabhati, idam bhikkhave tatiyam “amātāputtikam bhayan”ti assutavā puthujjano bhāsati. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīni “amātāputtikāni bhayāni”ti assutavā puthujjano bhāsati.

Tāni kho panimāni¹ bhikkhave tīni samātāputtikāniyeva bhayāni “amātāputtikāni bhayāni”ti assutavā puthujjano bhāsati. Katamāni tīni? Hoti so bhikkhave samayo, yaṃ mahā-aggiḍāho vuṭṭhāti, mahā-aggiḍāhe kho pana bhikkhave vuṭṭhite tena gāmāpi ḍayhanti, nigamāpi ḍayhanti, nagarāpi ḍayhanti. Gāmesupi ḍayhamānesu nigamesupi ḍayhamānesu nagaresupi ḍayhamānesu hoti so samayo, yaṃ kadāci karahaci mātāpi puttāṃ paṭilabhati, puttopi mātaraṃ paṭilabhati, idam bhikkhave paṭhamam samātāputtikānyeva bhayam “amātāputtikam bhayan”ti assutavā puthujjano bhāsati.

1. Imāni kho (Sī), imāni kho pana (Ka)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave hoti so samayo, yaṃ mahāmegho vuṭṭhāti. Mahāmeghe kho pana bhikkhave vuṭṭhite mahā-udakavāhako sañjāyati, mahā-udakavāhake kho pana bhikkhave sañjāte tena gāmāpi vuyhanti, nigamāpi vuyhanti, nagarāpi vuyhanti. Gāmesupi vuyhamānesu nigamesupi vuyhamānesu naguesupi vuyhamānesu hoti so samayo, yaṃ kadāci karahaci mātāpi puttaṃ paṭilabhati, puttapi mātaraṃ paṭilabhati, idaṃ bhikkhave dutiyaṃ samātāputtikaṃyeva bhayaṃ “amātāputtikaṃ bhayan”ti assutavā puthujjano bhāsati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave hoti so samayo, yaṃ bhayaṃ hoti aṭavisaṅkopo cakkasamāruḷhā jānapadā pariyāyanti. Bhave kho pana bhikkhave sati aṭavisaṅkope cakkasamāruḷhesu jānapadesu pariyāyantesu hoti so samayo, yaṃ kadāci karahaci mātāpi puttaṃ paṭilabhati, puttapi mātaraṃ paṭilabhati. Idaṃ bhikkhave tatiyaṃ samātāputtikaṃyeva bhayaṃ “amātāputtikaṃ bhayan”ti assutavā puthujjano bhāsati. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi samātāputtikāniyeva bhayāni “amātāputtikāni bhayāni”ti assutavā puthujjano bhāsati.

Tīṇimāni bhikkhave amātāputtikāni bhayāni. Katamāni tīṇi? Jarābhayaṃ byādhibhayaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ. Na bhikkhave mātā puttaṃ jīramānaṃ evaṃ labhati “ahaṃ jīrāmi, mā me putto jīrī”ti, putto vā pana mātaraṃ jīramānaṃ na evaṃ labhati “ahaṃ jīrāmi, mā me mātā jīrī”ti.

Na bhikkhave mātā puttaṃ byādhiyamānaṃ evaṃ labhati “ahaṃ byādhiyāmi, mā me putto byādhiyī”ti, putto vā pana mātaraṃ byādhiyamānaṃ na evaṃ labhati “ahaṃ byādhiyāmi, mā me mātā byādhiyī”ti.

Na bhikkhave mātā puttaṃ mīyamānaṃ evaṃ labhati “ahaṃ mīyāmi, mā me putto mīyī”ti, putto vā pana mātaraṃ mīyamānaṃ na evaṃ labhati “ahaṃ mīyāmi, mā me mātā mīyī”ti. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi amātāputtikāni bhayānīti.

Atthi bhikkhave maggo atthi paṭipadā, imesaṅca tiṇṇaṃ samātāputtikānaṃ bhayānaṃ, imesaṅca tiṇṇaṃ amātāputtikānaṃ bhayānaṃ pahānāya samatikkamāya saṃvattati. Katamo ca bhikkhave maggo katamā ca

paṭipadā, imesañca tiṇṇaṃ samātāputtikānaṃ bhayānaṃ, imesañca tiṇṇaṃ amātāputtikānaṃ bhayānaṃ pahānāya samatikkamāya saṃvattati? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Seyyathidaṃ? Sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā, imesañca tiṇṇaṃ samātāputtikānaṃ bhayānaṃ, imesañca tiṇṇaṃ amātāputtikānaṃ bhayānaṃ pahānāya samatikkamāya saṃvattatīti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Venāgapurasutta

64. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ yena Venāgapuraṃ nāma Kosalānaṃ brāhmaṇagāmo tadavasari. Assosūṃ kho Venāgapurikā brāhmaṇagahapatikā “samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Venāgapuraṃ anupatto, taṃ kho pana bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato ‘itipi so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā’¹, so imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samārakaṃ sabrahmakāṃ sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajāṃ sadevamanussaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti, so dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti. Sādhu kho pana tathārūpānaṃ Arahataṃ dassanaṃ hotī”ti.

Atha kho Venāgapurikā brāhmaṇagahapatikā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamīṃsu, upasaṅkamtivā appekacce Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdīṃsu, appakacce Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodīṃsu, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdīṃsu, appekacce yena Bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdīṃsu, appekacce nāmagottaṃ sāvetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdīṃsu, appekacce tuṅhībhūtā ekamantaṃ nisīdīṃsu, ekamantaṃ nisinna kho Venāgapuriko Vacchagotto brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

1. Bhagavā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I) Idaṃ suttavaṇṇanāya Aṭṭhakathāya saṃsandetabbaṃ. Vi 1. 1; Dī 1. 82 piṭṭhesupī passitabbaṃ.

Acchariyaṃ bho Gotama, abbhutaṃ bho Gotama, yāvañcidaṃ bhoto Gotamassa vippasannāni indriyāni, parisuddho chavivaṇṇo pariyodāto. Seyyathāpi bho Gotama sāradaṃ badarapaṇḍum¹ parisuddhaṃ hoti pariyodātaṃ. Evamevaṃ bhoto Gotamassa vippasannāni indriyāni, parisuddho chavivaṇṇo pariyodāto. Seyyathāpi bho Gotama tālapakkaṃ sampati bandhanā pamuttaṃ² parisuddhaṃ hoti pariyodātaṃ. Evamevaṃ bhoto Gotamassa vippasannāni indriyāni, parisuddho chavivaṇṇo pariyodāto. Seyyathāpi bho Gotama nekkhaṃ³ jambonadaṃ dakkhakammāraputtasuparikammakataṃ ukkāṃmukhe sukusalasampahaṭṭhaṃ paṇḍukambale nikkhittaṃ bhāsate ca tapate ca virocate ca. Evamevaṃ bhoto Gotamassa vippasannāni indriyāni, parisuddho chavivaṇṇo pariyodāto. Yāni tāni bho Gotama uccāsayanamahāsayanāni. Seyyathidaṃ? Āsandi pallaṅko gonako cittaṃ paṭikā paṭalikā tūlikā vikatikā uddalomī ekantalomī kaṭṭissaṃ koseyyaṃ kuttakaṃ hatthattharaṃ assattharaṃ rathattharaṃ ajinappaveṇī kadalimigapavarapaccattharaṇaṃ⁴ sa-uttaracchadaṃ ubhatolohitakūpadhānaṃ. Evarūpānaṃ nūna bhavaṃ Gotamo uccāsayanamahāsayanānaṃ nikāmalābhī akicchālābhī akasiralābhīti.

Yāni kho pana tāni brāhmaṇa uccāsayanamahāsayanāni. Seyyathidaṃ? Āsandi pallaṅko gonako cittaṃ paṭikā paṭalikā tūlikā vikatikā uddalomī ekantalomī kaṭṭissaṃ koseyyaṃ kuttakaṃ hatthattharaṃ assattharaṃ rathattharaṃ ajinappaveṇī kadalimigapavarapaccattharaṇaṃ sa-uttaracchadaṃ ubhatolohitakūpadhānaṃ. Dullabhāni tāni pabbajitānaṃ, laddhā ca pana⁵ na kappanti.

Tīṇi kho imāni brāhmaṇa uccāsayanamahāsayanāni, yesāhaṃ etarahi nikāmalābhī akicchālābhī akasiralābhī. Katamāni tīṇi? Dibbaṃ uccāsayanamahāsayaṇaṃ, brahmaṃ uccāsayanamahāsayaṇaṃ, ariyaṃ uccāsayanamahāsayaṇaṃ. Imāni kho brāhmaṇa tīṇi uccāsayanamahāsayanāni, yesāhaṃ etarahi nikāmalābhī akicchālābhī akasiralābhīti.

1. Maṇḍaṃ (Ka)

2. Muttāṃ (Sī, I, Ka)

3. Nikkhaṃ itipi (Ma 3. 143 piṭṭhe)

4. Kādalimigapavarapaccattharaṇaṃ (Sī)

5. Laddhāni ca (Sī, Syā, Kam), laddhā ca (I)

Katamaṃ pana taṃ bho Gotama dibbaṃ uccāsayanamahāsayanam, yassa bhavaṃ Gotamo etarahi nikāmalābhī akicchālābhī akasiralābhīti? Idhāhaṃ brāhmaṇa yaṃ gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā upanissāya viharāmi, so pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya tameva gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavisāmi¹, so yadeva tattha honti tiṇāni vā paṇṇāni vā, tāni ekajjhaṃ saṅgharivā nisīdāmi pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharāmi sato ca sampajāno, sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedemi, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti “upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī”ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. So ce ahaṃ brāhmaṇa evaṃbhūto caṅkamāmi, dibbo me eso tasmim samaye caṅkamo hoti. So ce ahaṃ brāhmaṇa evaṃbhūto tiṭṭhāmi, dibbaṃ me etaṃ tasmim samaye ṭhānaṃ hoti. So ce ahaṃ brāhmaṇa evaṃbhūto nisīdāmi, dibbaṃ me etaṃ tasmim samaye āsanaṃ hoti. So ce ahaṃ brāhmaṇa evaṃbhūto seyyaṃ kappemi, dibbaṃ me etaṃ tasmim samaye uccāsayanamahāsayanam hoti. Idaṃ kho brāhmaṇa dibbaṃ uccāsayanamahāsayanam, yassāhaṃ etarahi nikāmalābhī akicchālābhī akasiralābhīti.

Acchariyaṃ bho Gotama, abbhutaṃ bho Gotama, ko cañño evarūpassa dibbassa uccāsayanamahāsayanassa nikāmalābhī bhavissati akicchālābhī akasiralābhī aññatra bhotā Gotamena.

Katamaṃ pana bho gotama brahmaṇ uccāsayanamahāsayanam, yassa bhavaṃ Gotamo etarahi nikāmalābhī akicchālābhī akasiralābhīti. Idhāhaṃ brāhmaṇa yaṃ gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā upanissāya viharāmi, so

1. Pacārayāmi (Sī, Syā, Kam)

pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya tameva gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavisāmi, so pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapāṭikkanto vanantaññeva pavisāmi. So yadeva tattha honti tiṇāni vā paṇṇāni vā, tāni ekajjham saṅgharivā nisīdāmi pallaṅkam ābhujitvā ujum kāyam paṇidhāya parimukham satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharāmi. Tathā dutiyam. Tathā tatiyam. Tathā catuttham. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena¹ pharivā viharāmi. Karuṇāsahagatena cetasā -pa-muditāsahagatena cetasā. Upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharāmi. Tathā dutiyam. Tathā tatiyam. Tathā catuttham². Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokam upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharivā viharāmi. So ce aham brāhmaṇa evambhūto caṅkamāmi, brāhmā }e eso tasmim samaye caṅkamo hoti. So ce aham brāhmaṇa evambhūto tiṭṭhāmi -pa-nisīdāmi -pa- seyyam kappemi, brahman me etaṃ tasmim samaye uccāsayanamahāsayanam hoti. Idaṃ kho brāhmaṇa brahman uccāsayanamahāsayanam, yassāham etarahi nikāmalābhī akicchālābhī akasiralābhīti.

Acchariyam bho Gotama, abbhutam bho Gotama, ko cañño evarūpassa brahmassa uccāsayanamahāsayanassa nikāmalābhī bhavissati akicchālābhī akasiralābhī aññatra bhotā Gotamena.

Katamam pana tam bho Gotama ariyam uccāsayanamahāsayanam, yassa bhavam Gotamo etarahi nikāmalābhī akicchālābhī akasiralābhīti? Idhāham brāhmaṇa yaṃ gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā upanissāya viharāmi, so pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya tameva gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavisāmi, so pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapāṭikkanto vanantaññeva pavisāmi, so yadeva tattha honti tiṇāni vā paṇṇāni vā, tāni ekajjham saṅgharivā nisīdāmi pallaṅkam ābhujitvā ujum kāyam paṇidhāya parimukham satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So evam jānāmi “rāgo me pahīno

1. Abyāpajjhena (sabbattha)

2. Catutthim (Sī)

ucchinnamūlo tālavatthukato anabhāvaṅkato āyatim anuppādadhammo, doso me pahīno ucchinnamūlo tālavatthukato anabhāvaṅkato āyatim anuppādadhammo. Moho me pahīno ucchinnamūlo tālavattukato anabhāvaṅkato āyatim anuppādadhammo”. So ce ahaṃ brāhmaṇa evaṃbhūto caṅkamāmi, ariyo me eso tasmim samaye caṅkamo hoti. So ce ahaṃ brāhmaṇa evaṃ bhūto tiṭṭhāmi -pa- nisīdāmi -pa- seyyaṃ kappemi. Ariyaṃ me etaṃ tasmim samaye uccāsayanamahāsayanam hoti. Idaṃ kho brāhmaṇa ariyaṃ uccāsayanamahāsayanam, yassāhaṃ etarahi nikāmalābhī akicchālābhī akasiralābhīti.

Acchariyaṃ bho Gotama, abbhutaṃ bho Gotama, ko cañño evarūpassa ariyassa uccāsayanamahāsayanassa nikāmalābhī bhavissati akicchālābhī akasiralābhī aññatra bhotā Gotamena.

Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, seyyathāpi bho Gotama nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya “cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti”ti, evamevaṃ kho bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, ete mayaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāma dhammaṅca bhikkhusaṅghaṅca, upāsake no bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupete saraṇaṃ gateti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Sarabhasutta

65. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Tena kho pana samayena Sarabho nāma paribbājako acirapakkanto hoti imasmā dhammavinayā, so Rājagahe parisati¹ evaṃ vācaṃ bhāsati “aññāto mayā samaṇānaṃ Sakyaputtikānaṃ dhammo, aññāya ca panāhaṃ samaṇānaṃ Sakyaputtikānaṃ dhammaṃ, evāhaṃ tasmā dhammavinayā apakkanto”ti. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya pavisiṃsu. Assosum kho te bhikkhū Sarabhassa paribbājakassa Rājagahe parisati evaṃ vācaṃ

1. Parisatim (Sī, I)

bhāsamānassa “aññāto mayā samaṇānaṃ Sakyaputtikānaṃ dhammo, aññāya ca paṇāhaṃ samaṇānaṃ Sakyaputtikānaṃ dhammaṃ, evāhaṃ tasmā dhammavinayā apakkanto”ti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū Rājagahe piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭhāntā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum “Sarabho nāma bhante paribbājako acirapakkanto imasmā dhammavinayā, so Rājagahe parisati evaṃ vācaṃ bhāsati ‘aññāto mayā samaṇānaṃ Sakyaputtikānaṃ dhammo, aññāya ca paṇāhaṃ samaṇānaṃ Sakyaputtikānaṃ dhammaṃ, evāhaṃ tasmā dhammavinayā apakkanto’ti. Sādhu bhante Bhagavā yena Sippinikātīraṃ¹ paribbājakārāmo, yena Sarabho paribbājako tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṅhībhāvena.

Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayāṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena Sippinikātīraṃ paribbājakārāmo, yena Sarabho paribbājako tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja kho Bhagavā Sarabhaṃ paribbājakaṃ etadavoca “saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Sarabha evaṃ vadesi ‘aññāto mayā samaṇānaṃ Sakyaputtikānaṃ dhammo, aññāya ca paṇāhaṃ samaṇānaṃ Sakyaputtikānaṃ dhammaṃ, evāhaṃ tasmā dhammavinayā apakkanto’ti”. Evaṃ vutte Sarabho paribbājako tuṅhī ahoṣi.

Dutiyampi kho Bhagavā Sarabhaṃ paribbājakaṃ etadavoca “vadehi Sarabha, kinti te aññāto samaṇānaṃ Sakyaputtikānaṃ dhammo, sace te aparipūraṃ bhavissati, ahaṃ paripūressāmi. Sace pana te paripūraṃ bhavissati, ahaṃ anumodissāmi”ti. Dutiyampi kho Sarabho paribbājako tuṅhī ahoṣi.

Tatiyampi kho Bhagavā Sarabhaṃ paribbājakaṃ etadavoca (“yo² kho Sarabha paññāyati samaṇānaṃ Sakyaputtikānaṃ dhammo)³ vadehi Sarabha, kinti te aññāto samaṇānaṃ Sakyaputtikānaṃ dhammo, sace te

1. Sappinikātīraṃ (Sī, I), sappiniyā tīraṃ (Syā, Kam)

2. Mayā (Syā, Kam, I)

3. () Sīpotthake natthi.

aparipūraṃ bhavissati, ahaṃ paripūressāmi, sace pana te paripūraṃ bhavissati, ahaṃ anumodissāmi”ti. Tatiyampi kho Sarabho paribbājako tuṅhī ahoṣi.

Atha kho te paribbājakā Sarabhaṃ paribbājakaṃ etadavocuṃ “yadeva kho tvaṃ āvuso Sarabha samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ yāceyyāsi, tadeva te samaṇo Gotamo pavāreti. Vadehāvuso Sarabha, kinti te aññāto samaṇānaṃ Sakyaputtikānaṃ dhammo, sace te aparipūraṃ bhavissati, samaṇo Gotamo paripūressati. Sace pana te paripūraṃ bhavissati, samaṇo Gotamo anumodissati”ti. Evaṃ vutte Sarabho paribbājako tuṅhībhūto maṅkubhūto pattakkhandho adhomukho pajjhāyanto appaṭibhāno nisīdi.

Atha kho Bhagavā Sarabhaṃ paribbājakaṃ tuṅhībhūtaṃ maṅkubhūtaṃ pattakkhandhaṃ adhomukhaṃ pajjhāyantaṃ appaṭibhānaṃ viditvā te paribbājake etadavoca—

Yo kho maṃ paribbājakā¹ evaṃ vadeyya “Sammāsambuddhassa te paṭijānato ime dhammā anabhisambuddhā”ti. Tamahaṃ tattha sādhukaṃ samanuyuñjeyyaṃ samanugāheyyaṃ samanubhāseyyaṃ, so vata mayā sādhukaṃ samanuyuñjijyamāno samanugāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso yaṃ so tiṇṇaṃ ṭhānānaṃ nāññataraṃ² ṭhānaṃ nigaccheyya—aññena vā aññaṃ paṭicarissati, bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmessati, kopañca dosañca appaccayañca pātukarissati. Tuṅhībhūto maṅkubhūto³ pattakkhandho adhomukho pajjhāyanto appaṭibhāno nisīdissati, seyyathāpi Sarabho paribbājako.

Yo kho maṃ paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyya “khīṇāsavassa te paṭijānato ime āsavā aparikkhīṇā”ti. Tamahaṃ tattha sādhukaṃ samanuyuñjeyyaṃ samanugāheyyaṃ samanubhāseyyaṃ, so vata mayā sādhukaṃ samanuyuñjijyamāno samanugāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso yaṃ so tiṇṇaṃ ṭhānānaṃ nāññataraṃ ṭhānaṃ nigaccheyya—aññena vā aññaṃ paṭicarissati, bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmessati, kopañca dosañca

1. Paribbājako (I, Ka)

2. Aññataraṃ (Ka)

3. Tuṅhībhūto vā maṅkubhūto (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ), tuṅhībhūto vā maṅkubhūto vā (I)

appaccayañca pātukarissati. Tuṇhībhūto maṅkubhūto pattakkhandho adhomukho pajjhāyanto appaṭibhāno nisīdissati, seyyathāpi Sarabho paribbājako.

Yo kho maṃ paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyya “yassa kho pana te atthāya dhammo desito, so na niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyā”ti. Tamahaṃ tattha sādhukaṃ samanuyuñjeyyaṃ samanugāheyyaṃ samanubhāseyyaṃ, so vata mayā sādhukaṃ samanuyuñjijyamāno samanugāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso yaṃ so tiṇṇaṃ ṭhānānaṃ nāññataraṃ ṭhānaṃ nigaccheyya—aññena vā aññaṃ paṭicarissati, bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmessati, kopañca dosañca appaccayañca pātukarissati. Tuṇhībhūto maṅkubhūto pattakkhandho adhomukho pajjhāyanto appaṭibhāno nisīdissati, seyyathāpi Sarabho paribbājakoti. Atha kho Bhagavā Sippinikātīre paribbājakārāme tikkhattuṃ sīhanādaṃ naditvā vehāsaṃ pakkāmi.

Atha kho te paribbājakā acirapakkantassa Bhagavato Sarabhaṃ paribbājakaṃ samantato vācāyasannitodakena¹ sañjambharimakāṃsu². “Seyyathāpi āvuso Sarabha brahāraññe jarasiṅgālo ‘sīhanādaṃ nadissāmī’ti siṅgālakaṃyeva³ nadati, bheraṇḍakaṃyeva nadati⁴. Evameva kho tvaṃ āvuso Sarabha aññatreva samaṇena Gotamena ‘sīhanādaṃ nadissāmī’ti siṅgālakaṃyeva nadasi bheraṇḍakaṃyeva nadasi. Seyyathāpi āvuso Sarabha ambukasañcarī⁵ ‘purisakaravitaṃ⁶ ravissāmī’ti ambukasañcariravitaṃyeva ravati. Evamevaṃ kho tvaṃ āvuso Sarabha aññatreva samaṇena Gotamena ‘purisakaravitaṃ ravissāmī’ti ambukasañcariravitaṃyeva ravasi. Seyyathāpi āvuso Sarabha usabho suññāya gosālāya gambhīraṃ naditabbaṃ maññati. Evamevaṃ kho tvaṃ āvuso Sarabha aññatreva samaṇena Gotamena gambhīraṃ naditabbaṃ maññasīti. Atha kho te paribbājakā Sarabhaṃ

1. Vācāsattitodakena (Sī)

2. Sañjambharimakāṃsu (I, Dī 1. 175 piṭṭhepi) Saṃ 1. 469 piṭṭhe pana uparipāṭho viya.

3. Segālakaṃyeva (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) 4. Bheraṇḍakaṃ (Ka) 5. Ambakamaddarī (Sī)

6. Phussakaravitaṃ (Sī), pussakaravitaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

paribbājakam samantato vācāyasannitodakena sañjambharimakamsūti. .
Catuttham.

5. Kesamuttisutta

66. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayam Bhagavā Kosalesu cārikam caramāno mahatā bhikkhusamghena saddhim yena Kesamuttam¹ nāma Kālāmānam nigamo tadavasari. Assosum kho Kesamuttiyā Kālāmā “samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Kesamuttam anuppatto, tam kho pana bhavantam Gotamam evam kalyāṇo kittisaddo abhuggato itipi so Bhagavā -pa-. Sādhu kho pana tathārūpānam Arahataṃ dassanam hoti”ti.

Atha kho Kesamuttiyā Kālāmā yena Bhagavā tenupasankamimsu, upasankamitvā appekacce Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisidimsu, appekacce Bhagavatā saddhim sammodimsu, sammodaniyam katham saraṇiyam vitisāretvā ekamantam nisidimsu, appekacce yena Bhagavā tenañjalim paṇāmetvā ekamantam nisidimsu, appekacce nāmagottam sāvetvā ekamantam nisidimsu, appekacce tuṇhībūtā ekamantam nisidimsu, ekamantam nisinnā kho te Kesamuttiyā Kālāmā Bhagavantam etadavocum—

Santi bhante eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā Kesamuttam āgacchanti, te sakaṇḍeyeva vādam dīpenti jotenti, parappavādam pana khumsenti vambhenti paribhavanti, omakkhim² karonti. Apirepi bhante eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā Kesamuttam āgacchanti, tepi sakaṇḍeyeva vādam dīpenti jotenti, parappavādam pana khumsenti vambhenti paribhavanti, omakkhim karonti. Tesam no bhante amhākam hoteva kaṅkhā, hoti vicikicchā “ko su nāma imesam bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānam saccam āha, ko musā”ti. Alam hi vo Kālāmā kaṅkhitum alam vicikicchitum, kaṅkhanīyeva pana³ vo ṭhāne vicikicchā uppanā.

Etha tumhe Kālāmā, mā anussavena, mā paramparāya, mā itikirāya, mā piṭakasampadānena, mā takkahetu, mā nayahetu, mā

1. Kesaputtam (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Opakkhim (Sī, Syā, Kam, I), omakkhikam (Ka)

3. Kaṅkhanīye ca pana (Sam 2. 527, 564 piṭṭhesu)

ākāraparivitakkena, mā diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā, mā bhabbarūpatāya, mā samaṇo no garūti. Yadā tumhe Kālāmā attanāva jāneyyātha “ime dhammā akusalā, ime dhammā sāvajjā, ime dhammā viññugarahitā, ime dhammā samattā samādinnā¹ ahitāya dukkhāya samvattanti”ti. Atha tumhe Kālāmā pajaheyyātha.

Tam kim maññatha Kālāmā, lobho purisassa ajjhattham uppajjamāno uppajjati hitāya vā ahitāya vāti. Ahitāya bhante. Luddho panāyam Kālāmā purisapuggalo lobhena abhibhūto pariyādinnacitto pāṇampi hanati, adinnampi ādiyati, paradārampi gacchati, musāpi bhaṇati, parampi tathattāya² samādapeti, yaṃ’sa³ hoti dīgharattam ahitāya dukkhāyāti. Evaṃ bhante.

Tam kim maññatha Kālāmā, doso purisassa ajjhattham uppajjamāno uppajjati hitāya vā ahitāya vāti. Ahitāya bhante. Duṭṭho panāyam Kālāmā purisapuggalo dosena abhibhūto pariyādinnacitto pāṇampi hanati⁴, adinnampi ādiyati, paradārampi gacchati, musāpi bhaṇati, parampi tathattāya samādapeti, yaṃ’sa hoti dīgharattam ahitāya dukkhāyāti. Evaṃ bhante.

Tam kim maññatha Kālāmā, moho purisassa ajjhattham uppajjamāno uppajjati hitāya vā ahitāya vāti. Ahitāya bhante. Mūlho panāyam Kālāmā purisapuggalo mohena abhibhūto pariyādinnacitto pāṇampi hanati, adinnampi ādiyati, paradārampi gacchati, musāpi bhaṇati, parampi tathattāya samādapeti, yaṃ’sa hoti dīgharattam ahitāya dukkhāyāti. Evaṃ bhante.

Tam kim maññatha Kālāmā, ime dhammā kusalā vā akusalā vāti. Akusalā bhante. Sāvajjā vā anavajjā vāti. Sāvajjā bhante. Viññugarahitā vā viññuppasatthā vāti. Viññugarahitā bhante. Samattā samādinnā ahitāya dukkhāya samvattanti no vā, katham vā⁵ ettha

1. Samādiṇṇā (Ka)

2. Tadatthāya (Ka)

3. Yaṃ tassa (Ka) Anantarasutte pana “yaṃ’sa” itveva sabbatthapi dissati.

4. Hanti (Sī, I)

5. Katham vā vo (?)

hotīti. Samattā bhante samādinna ahitāya dukkhāya samvattantīti, evaṃ no ettha hotīti.

Iti kho Kālāmā yaṃ taṃ avocumhā¹ “etha tumhe Kālāmā, mā anussavena, mā paramparāya, mā itikirāya, mā piṭakasampadānena, mā takkahetu, mā nayahetu, mā ākāraparivittakkena, mā diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā, mā bhabbarūpatāya, mā samaṇo no garūti. Yadā tumhe Kālāmā attanāva jāneyyātha ‘ime dhammā akusalā, ime dhammā sāvajjā, ime dhammā viññugarahitā, ime dhammā samattā samādinna ahitāya dukkhāya samvattantī’ti. Atha tumhe Kālāmā pajaheyyāthā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametam paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Etha tumhe Kālāmā, mā anussavena, mā paramparāya, mā itikirāya, mā piṭakasampadānena, mā takkahetu, mā nayahetu, mā ākāraparivittakkena, mā diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā, mā bhabbarūpatāya, mā samaṇo no garūti. Yadā tumhe Kālāmā attanāva jāneyyātha “ime dhammā kusalā, ime dhammā anavajjā, ime dhammā viññuppasatthā, ime dhammā samattā samādinna hitāya sukhāya samvattantī”ti. Atha tumhe Kālāmā upasampajja vihareyyātha.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha Kālāmā, alobho purisassa ajjhattaṃ uppajjamāno uppajjati hitāya vā ahitāya vāti. Hitāya bhante. Aluddho paṇāyaṃ Kālāmā purisapuggalo lobhena anabhibhūto apariyādinnacitto neva paṇaṃ hanati, na adinnaṃ ādiyati, na paradāraṃ gacchati, na musā bhaṇati, na parampi tathattāya samādapeti, yaṃ’sa hoti dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti. Evaṃ bhante.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha Kālāmā, adoso purisassa ajjhattaṃ uppajjamāno uppajjati -pa- amoho purisassa ajjhattaṃ uppajjamāno uppajjati -pa- hitāya sukhāyāti. Evaṃ bhante.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha Kālāmā, ime dhammā kusalā vā akusalā vāti. Kusalā bhante. Sāvajjā vā anavajjā vāti. Anavajjā bhante. Viññugarahitā vā viññuppasatthā vāti. Viññuppasatthā bhante. Samattā

1. Avocumha (Sī, Syā, Kam, I) upari 512 piṭṭhepi.

samādinnā hitāya sukhāya saṁvattanti no vā, kathaṁ vā ettha hotīti. Samattā bhante samādinnā hitāya sukhāya saṁvattanti, evaṁ no ettha hotīti.

Iti kho Kālāmā yaṁ taṁ avocumhā “etha tumhe Kālāmā, mā anussavena, mā paramparāya, mā itikirāya, mā piṭakasampadānena, mā takkahetu, mā nayahetu, mā ākāraparivitakkena, mā diṭṭhiniijjhānakkhantiyā, mā bhabbarūpatāya, mā samaṇo no garūti. Yadā tumhe Kālāmā attanāva jāneyyātha ‘ime dhammā kusalā, ime dhammā anavajjā, ime dhammā viññuppasatthā, ime dhammā samattā samādinnā hitāya sukhāya saṁvattanti’ti. Atha tumhe Kālāmā upasampajja vihareyyāthā”ti iti yaṁ taṁ vuttaṁ, idametaṁ paṭicca vuttaṁ.

Sa kho so¹ Kālāmā ariyasāvako evaṁ vigatābhijjo vigatabyāpādo asamūḷho sampajāno patissato² mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṁ disaṁ pharivā viharati. Tathā dutiyaṁ. Tathā tatiyaṁ. Tathā catutthaṁ. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṁ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṁ lokāṁ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharivā viharati. Karuṇāsahagatena cetasā -pa- muditāsahagatena cetasā -pa- upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṁ disaṁ pharivā viharati. Tathā dutiyaṁ. Tathā tatiyaṁ. Tathā catutthaṁ. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṁ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṁ lokāṁ upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjana pharivā viharati.

Sa³ kho so Kālāmā ariyasāvako evaṁ averacitto evaṁ abyāpajjacitto evaṁ asaṁkiliṭṭhacitto evaṁ visuddhacitto, tassa diṭṭheva dhamme cattāro assāsā adhigatā honti. Sace kho pana atthi paro loko, atthi sukatadukkaṭāṇaṁ⁴ kammānaṁ phalaṁ vipāko. Athāhaṁ⁵ kāyassa bhedaṁ paraṁ maraṇā sugatīṁ saggāṁ lokāṁ upapajjissāmīti. Ayamassa paṭhamo assāso adhigato hoti.

1. Yo kho (Ka)

2. Sato (Ka)

3. Sace (Ka)

4. Sukaṭadukkaṭāṇaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)

5. Ṭhānamahaṁ (Sī, I), ṭhānametaṁ yenāhaṁ (Syā, Kaṁ)

Sace kho pana natthi paro loko, natthi sukatadukkaṭāṇaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko. Athāhaṃ¹ diṭṭheva dhamme averaṃ abyāpajjaṃ anīghaṃ sukhiṃ² attānaṃ patiharāmīti. Ayamassa dutiyo assāso adhigato hoti.

Sace kho pana karoto karīyati pāpaṃ, na kho panāhaṃ kassaci pāpaṃ cetemi, akarontaṃ kho pana maṃ pāpakammaṃ kuto dukkhaṃ phusissatīti. Ayamassa tatiyo assāso adhigato hoti.

Sace kho pana karoto na karīyati pāpaṃ. Athāhaṃ ubhayeneva visuddhaṃ attānaṃ samanupassāmīti. Ayamassa catuttho assāso adhigato hoti.

Sa kho so Kālāmā ariyasāvako evaṃ averacitto evaṃ abyāpajjacitto evaṃ asaṃkiliṭṭhacitto evaṃ visuddhacitto, tassa diṭṭheva dhamme ime cattāro assāsā adhigatā hontīti.

Evametaṃ Bhagavā, evametaṃ Sugata, sa kho so bhante ariyasāvako evaṃ averacitto evaṃ abyāpajjacitto evaṃ asaṃkiliṭṭhacitto evaṃ visuddhacitto, tassa diṭṭheva dhamme cattāro assāsā adhigatā honti. Sace kho pana atthi paro loko, atthi sukatadukkaṭāṇaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko. Athāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapajjissāmīti. Ayamassa paṭhamo assāso adhigato hoti.

Sace kho pana natthi paro loko, natthi sukatadukkaṭāṇaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko. Athāhaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme averaṃ abyāpajjaṃ anīghaṃ sukhiṃ attānaṃ pariharāmīti. Ayamassa dutiyo assāso adhigato hoti.

Sace kho pana karoto karīyati pāpaṃ, na kho panāhaṃ kassaci pāpaṃ cetemi. Akarontaṃ kho pana maṃ pāpakammaṃ kuto dukkhaṃ phusissatīti. Ayamassa tatiyo assāso adhigato hoti.

1. Idhāhaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Sukhaṃ (Sī), sukhi (Syā, Kaṃ)

Sace kho pana karoto na karīyati pāpaṃ. Athāhaṃ ubhayeneva visuddhaṃ attānaṃ samanupassāmīti. Ayamassa catuttho assāso adhigato hoti.

Sa kho so bhante ariyasāvako evaṃ averacitto evaṃ abyāpajjacitto evaṃ asaṃkiliṭṭhacitto evaṃ visuddhacitto, tassa diṭṭheva dhamme ime cattāro assāsā adhigatā honti.

Abhikkantaṃ bhante -pa- ete mayaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāma dhammañca bhikkhusaṃghañca, upāsake no bhante Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupete saraṇaṃ gateti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Sāḷhasutta

67. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Nandako Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Pubbārāme Migāramātupāsāde. Atha kho Sāḷho ca Migāranattā, Sāṇo ca Sekhuniyanattā¹ yenāyasmā Nandako tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Nandakaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Sāḷhaṃ Migāranattāraṃ āyasmā Nandako etadavoca—

Etha tumhe Sāḷhā, mā anussavena, mā paramparāya, mā itikirāya, mā piṭakasampadānena, mā takkahetu, mā nayahetu, mā ākāraparivittakkena, mā diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā, mā bhabbarūpatāya, mā samaṇo no garūti. Yadā tumhe Sāḷhā attanāva jāneyyātha “ime dhammā akusalā, ime dhammā sāvajjā, ime dhammā viññugarahitā, ime dhammā samattā samādinna ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti”ti. Atha tumhe Sāḷhā pajaheyyātha.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha Sāḷhā, atthi lobhoti. Evaṃ bhante. “Abhijjhā”ti kho ahaṃ Sāḷhā etamatthaṃ vadāmi, luddho kho ayaṃ Sāḷhā abhijjhālu paṇampi hanati, adinnampi ādiyati, paradāraṃpi gacchati, musāpi bhaṇati, parampi tathattāya samādapeti, yaṃ’sa hoti dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyāti. Evaṃ bhante.

1. Rohaṇo ca pekhuniyanattā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha Sāḷhā, atthi dosoti. Evaṃ bhante. “Byāpādo”ti kho ahaṃ Sāḷhā etamatthaṃ vadāmi, duṭṭho kho ayaṃ Sāḷhā byāpannacitto paṇampi hanati, adinnampi ādiyati, paradārampi gacchati, musāpi bhaṇati, parampi tathattāya samādapeti, yaṃ’sa hoti dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyāti. Evaṃ bhante.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha Sāḷhā, atthi mohoti. Evaṃ bhante. “Avijjā”ti kho ahaṃ Sāḷhā etamatthaṃ vadāmi, mūḷho kho ayaṃ Sāḷhā avijjāgato paṇampi hanati, adinnampi ādiyati, paradārampi gacchati, musāpi bhaṇati, parampi tathattāya samādapeti, yaṃ’sa hoti dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyāti. Evaṃ bhante.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha Sāḷhā, ime dhammā kusalā vā akusalā vāti. Akusalā bhante. Sāvajjā vā anavajjā vāti. Sāvajjā bhante. Viññugarahitā vā viññuppasatthā vāti. Viññugarahitā bhante. Samattā samādinnā ahitāya dukkhāya samvattanti no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. Samattā bhante samādinnā ahitāya dukkhāya samvattantīti evaṃ no ettha hotīti.

Iti kho Sāḷhā yaṃ taṃ avocumhā “etha tumhe Sāḷhā, mā anussavena, mā paramparāya, mā itikirāya, mā piṭakasampadānena, mā takkahetu, mā nayahetu, mā ākāraparivittakkena, mā diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā, mā bhabbarūpatāya, mā samaṇo no garūti. Yadā tumhe Sāḷhā attanāva jāneyyātha ‘ime dhammā akusalā, ime dhammā sāvajjā, ime dhammā viññugarahitā, ime dhammā samattā samādinnā ahitāya dukkhāya samvattantī’ti. Atha tumhe Sāḷhā pajaheyyāthā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametam paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Etha tumhe Sāḷhā, mā anussavena, mā paramparāya, mā itikirāya, mā piṭakasampadānena, mā takkahetu, mā nayahetu, mā ākāraparivittakkena, mā diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā, mā bhabbarūpatāya, mā samaṇo no garūti. Yadā tumhe Sāḷhā attanāva jāneyyātha “ime dhammā kusalā, ime dhammā anavajjā, ime dhammā viññuppasatthā, ime dhammā

samattā samādinna hitāya sukhāya samvattanti”ti. Atha tumhe Sāḷhā upasampajja vihareyyātha.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha Sāḷhā, atthi alohoti. Evaṃ bhante. “Anabhijjhā”ti kho ahaṃ Sāḷhā etamatthaṃ vadāmi, aluddho kho ayaṃ Sāḷhā anabhijjhālu neva pāṇaṃ hanati, na adinnaṃ ādiyati, na paradāraṃ gacchati, na musā bhaṇati, parampi na tathattāya samādapeti, yaṃ’sa hoti dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti. Evaṃ bhante.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha Sāḷhā, atthi adosoti. Evaṃ bhante. “Abyāpādo”ti kho ahaṃ Sāḷhā etamatthaṃ vadāmi, aduṭṭho kho ayaṃ Sāḷhā abyāpannacitto neva pāṇaṃ hanati, na adinnaṃ ādiyati, na paradāraṃ gacchati, na musā bhaṇati, parampi na tathattāya samādapeti, yaṃ’sa hoti dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti. Evaṃ bhante.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha Sāḷhā, atthi amohoti. Evaṃ bhante. “Vijjā”ti kho ahaṃ Sāḷhā etamatthaṃ vadāmi, amūḷho kho ayaṃ Sāḷhā vijjāgato neva pāṇaṃ havati, na adinnaṃ ādiyati, na paradāraṃ gacchati, na musā bhaṇati, parampi na tathattāya samādapeti, yaṃ’sa hoti dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti. Evaṃ bhante.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha Sāḷhā, ime dhammā kusalā vā akusalā vāti. Kusalā bhante. Sāvajjā vā anavajjā vāti. Anavajjā bhante. Viññugarahitā vā viññuppasatthā vāti. Viññuppasatthā bhante. Samattā samādinna hitāya sukhāya samvattanti no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. Samattā bhante samādinna hitāya sukhāya samvattantīti evaṃ no ettha hotīti.

Iti kho Sāḷhā yaṃ taṃ avocumhā “etha tumhe Sāḷhā, mā anussavena, mā paramparāya, mā itikirāya, mā piṭakasampadānena, mā takkahetu, mā nayahetu, mā ākāraparivittakkena, mā diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā, mā bhabbarūpatāya, mā samaṇo no garūti. Yadā tumhe Sāḷhā attanāva jāneyyātha ‘ime dhammā kusalā, ime dhammā anavajjā, ime dhammā viññuppasatthā, ime dhammā samattā

samādannā dīgharattaṃ hirāya sukhāya samvattanti'ti. Atha tumhe Sālḥā upasampajja vihareyyāthā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Sa kho so Sālḥā ariyasāvako evaṃ vigatābhijjho vigatabyāpādo asammūlho sampajāno patissato mettāsahagatena cetasā -pa- karuṇā. Muditā. Upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati. Tathā dutiyaṃ. Tathā tatiyaṃ. Tathā catutthaṃ. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokam upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharitvā viharati. So evaṃ pajānāti “atthi idaṃ, atthi hīnaṃ, atthi paṇītaṃ, atthi imassa saññāgatassa uttari¹ nissaraṇaṃ”ti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmim “vimuttam”iti nāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāya”ti pajānāti.

So evaṃ pajānāti “ahu pubbe lobho, tadahu akusalaṃ, so etarahi natthi, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. Ahu pubbe doso -pa-. Ahu pubbe moho, tadahu akusalaṃ, so etarahi natthi, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ”ti. So diṭṭheva dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sītibhūto sukhappaṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena attanā viharatīti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Kathāvatthusutta

68. Tīṇimāni bhikkhave kathāvatthūni. Katamāni tīṇi? Atītaṃ vā bhikkhave addhānaṃ ārabba kathaṃ katheyya “evaṃ ahosi atītamaddhānaṃ”ti, anāgataṃ vā bhikkhave addhānaṃ ārabba kathaṃ katheyya “evaṃ bhavissati anāgatamaddhānaṃ”ti, etarahi vā bhikkhave paccuppannaṃ addhānaṃ ārabba kathaṃ katheyya “evaṃ hoti etarahi paccuppannamaddhānaṃ”ti².

Kathāsampayogena bhikkhave puggalo veditabbo “yadi vā kaccho, yadi vā akaccho”ti. Sacāyaṃ bhikkhave puggalo pañhaṃ puṭṭho samāno

1. Uttariṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Evaṃ etarahi paccuppannanti (Sī, I, Ka), evaṃ hoti etarahi paccuppannanti (Syā, Kam)

ekaṃsabyākaraṇīyaṃ pañhaṃ na ekaṃsena byākaroti,
 vibhajjabyākaraṇīyaṃ pañhaṃ na vibhajja byākaroti,
 paṭipucchābyākaraṇīyaṃ pañhaṃ na paṭipucchā byākaroti, ṭhapanīyaṃ
 pañhaṃ na ṭhabeti¹. Evaṃ santāyaṃ bhikkhave puggalo akaccho hoti. Sace
 panāyaṃ bhikkhave puggalo pañhaṃ puṭṭho samāno ekaṃsabyākaraṇīyaṃ
 pañhaṃ ekaṃsena byākaroti, vibhajjabyākaraṇīyaṃ pañhaṃ vibhajja
 byākaroti, paṭipucchābyākaraṇīyaṃ pañhaṃ paṭipucchā byākaroti,
 ṭhapanīyaṃ pañhaṃ ṭhabeti. Evaṃ santāyaṃ bhikkhave puggalo kaccho
 hoti.

Kathāsampayogena bhikkhave puggalo veditabbo “yadi vā kaccho, yadi
 vā akaccho”ti. Sacāyaṃ bhikkhave puggalo pañhaṃ puṭṭho samāno
 ṭhānāṭhāne na saṅṭhāti, parikappe na saṅṭhāti, aññātavāde² na saṅṭhāti,
 paṭipadāya na saṅṭhāti. Evaṃ santāyaṃ bhikkhave puggalo akaccho hoti.
 Sace panāyaṃ bhikkhave puggalo pañhaṃ puṭṭho samāno ṭhānāṭhāne
 saṅṭhāti, parikappe saṅṭhāti, aññātavāde saṅṭhāti, paṭipadāya saṅṭhāti. Evaṃ
 santāyaṃ bhikkhave puggalo kaccho hoti.

Kathāsampayogena bhikkhave puggalo veditabbo “yadi vā kaccho, yadi
 vā akaccho”ti. Sacāyaṃ bhikkhave puggalo pañhaṃ puṭṭho samāno
 aññenaññaṃ paṭicarati, bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, kopañca dosañca
 appaccayañca pātukaroti. Evaṃ santāyaṃ bhikkhave puggalo akaccho hoti.
 Sace panāyaṃ bhikkhave puggalo pañhaṃ puṭṭho samāno na aññenaññaṃ
 paṭicarati, na bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, na kopañca dosañca
 appaccayañca pātukaroti. Evaṃ santāyaṃ bhikkhave puggalo kaccho hoti.

Kathāsampayogena bhikkhave puggalo veditabbo “yadi vā kaccho, yadi
 vā akaccho”ti. Sacāyaṃ bhikkhave puggalo pañhaṃ puṭṭho samāno
 abhiharati, abhimaddati, anupajagghati³, khalitaṃ gaṇhāti. Evaṃ santāyaṃ
 bhikkhave puggalo akaccho hoti. Sace panāyaṃ bhikkhave puggalo pañhaṃ
 puṭṭho samāno nābhiharati, nābhimaddati, na anupajagghati, na khalitaṃ
 gaṇhāti. Evaṃ santāyaṃ bhikkhave puggalo kaccho hoti.

1. Thapanīyaṃ pañhaṃ na thabeti (Ka)

2. Aññāvāde (Sī, Syā, Kam, I), aññātavāre (Ka)

3. Anusamjagghati (Ka)

Kathāsampayogena bhikkhave puggalo veditabbo “yadi vā sa-upaniso, yadi vā anupaniso”ti. Anohitasoto bhikkhave anupaniso hoti, ohitasoto sa-upaniso hoti. So sa-upaniso samāno abhijānāti ekaṃ dhammaṃ, pari jānāti ekaṃ dhammaṃ, pajahati ekaṃ dhammaṃ, sacchikaroti ekaṃ dhammaṃ. So abhijānanto ekaṃ dhammaṃ, pari jānanto ekaṃ dhammaṃ, pajahanto ekaṃ dhammaṃ, sacchikaronto ekaṃ dhammaṃ sammāvimuttiṃ phusati. Etadatthā bhikkhave kathā, etadatthā mantanā, etadatthā upanisā, etadattham sotāvadhānaṃ, yadidaṃ anupādā cittassa vimokkhoti.

Ye viruddhā sallapanti, viniviṭṭhā samussitā.

Anariyaguṇamāsajja, aññoññavivaresino.

Dubbhāsitaṃ vikkhalitaṃ, sampamohaṃ¹ parājayaṃ.

Aññoññassābhinandanti, tadariyo kathanācare².

Sace cassa kathākāmo, kālamaññāya paṇḍito.

Dhammatṭhapaṭisaṃyuttā, yā ariyacaritā³ kathā.

Taṃ kathaṃ kathaye dhīro, aviruddho anussito.

Anunnatena manasā, apaḷāso asāhaso.

Anusūyāyamāno so, sammadaññāya bhāsati.

Subhāsitaṃ anumodeyya, dubbhaṭṭhe nāpasādaye⁴.

Upārambhaṃ na sikkheyya, khalitañca na gāhaye⁵.

Nābhihare nābhimadde, na vācaṃ payutaṃ bhaṇe.

Aññātatthaṃ pasādatthaṃ, sataṃ ve hoti mantanā.

Evaṃ kho ariyā mantenti, esā ariyāna mantanā.

Etadaññāya medhāvī, na samusseyya mantayeti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Aññātitthiyasutta

69. Sace bhikkhave aññātitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyuhū “tayome āvuso dhammā. Katame tayo? Rāgo doso

1. Sasammohaṃ (Ka)

3. Ariyañcaritā (Sī), ariyādikā (Ka)

5. Na bhāsaye (Ka)

2. Tadariyo na kathaṃ vade (Ka)

4. Nāvasādaye (Sī, I)

moho. Ime kho āvuso tayo dhammā. Imesaṃ āvuso tiṇṇaṃ dhammānaṃ ko vireso, ko adhippayāso¹, kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesāṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ kinti byākareyyāthāti.

Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā, Bhagavaṃnnettikā

Bhagavaṃpaṭisaraṇā. Sādhu vata bhante Bhagavantaṃyeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitassa attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Sace bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “tayo me āvuso dhammā. Katame tayo? Rāgo doso moho. Ime kho āvuso tayo dhammā. Imesaṃ āvuso tiṇṇaṃ dhammānaṃ ko vireso, ko adhippayāso, kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesāṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha “rāgo kho āvuso appasāvajjo dandhavirāgī, doso mahāsāvajjo khippavirāgī, moho mahāsāvajjo dandhavirāgī”ti.

Ko panāvuso hetu ko paccayo, yena anuppanno vā rāgo uppajjati, uppanno vā rāgo bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattatīti, “subhanimittan”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Tassa subhanimittan ayoniso manasi karoto anuppanno vā rāgo uppajjati, uppanno vā rāgo bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati. Ayam kho āvuso hetu ayam paccayo, yena anuppanno vā rāgo uppajjati, uppanno vā rāgo bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattatīti.

Ko panāvuso hetu ko paccayo, yena anuppanno vā doso uppajjati, uppanno vā doso bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattatīti, “paṭighanimittan”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Tassa paṭighanimittan ayoniso manasi karoto anuppanno vā doso uppajjati, uppanno vā doso

1. Adhippāyo (Sī), adhippāyāso (Syā, Kam, I) Adhi + pa + yasū + ṇa = adhippayāso.

bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṁvattatī. Ayaṁ kho āvuso hetu ayaṁ paccayo, yena anuppanno vā doso uppajjati, uppanno vā doso bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṁvattatī.

Ko panāvuso hetu ko paccayo, yena anuppanno vā moho uppajjati, uppanno vā moho bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṁvattatī, “ayonisomanasikāro”tissa vacanīyaṁ. Tassa ayoniso manasi karoto anuppanno vā moho uppajjati, uppanno vā moho bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṁvattatī. Ayaṁ kho āvuso hetu ayaṁ paccayo, yena anuppanno vā moho uppajjati, uppanno vā moho bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṁvattatī.

Ko panāvuso hetu ko paccayo, yena anuppanno ceva rāgo nuppajjati, uppanno ca rāgo pahīyatīti, “asubhanimittan”tissa vacanīyaṁ. Tassa asubhanimittanṁ yoniso manasi karoto anuppanno ceva rāgo nuppajjati, uppanno ca rāgo pahīyati. Ayaṁ kho āvuso hetu ayaṁ paccayo, yena anuppanno ceva rāgo nuppajjati, uppanno ca rāgo pahīyatīti.

Ko panāvuso hetu ko paccayo, yena anuppanno ceva doso nuppajjati, uppanno ca doso pahīyatīti, “mettā cetovimutti”tissa vacanīyaṁ. Tassa mettā cetovimuttiṁ yoniso manasi karoto anuppanno ceva doso nuppajjati, uppanno ca doso pahīyati. Ayaṁ kho āvuso hetu ayaṁ paccayo, yena anuppanno ceva doso nuppajjati, uppanno ca doso pahīyatīti.

Ko panāvuso hetu ko paccayo, yena anuppanno ceva moho nuppajjati, uppanno ca moho pahīyatīti, “yonisomanasikāro”tissa vacanīyaṁ. Tassa yoniso manasi karoto anuppanno ceva moho nuppajjati, uppanno ca moho pahīyati. Ayaṁ kho āvuso hetu ayaṁ paccayo, yena anuppanno vā moho nuppajjati, uppanno vā moho pahīyatīti. . Aṭṭhamāṁ.

9. Akusalamūlasutta

70. Tīṇimāni bhikkhave akusalamūlāni. Katamāni tīṇi? Lobho akusalamūlaṃ, doso akusalamūlaṃ, moho akusalamūlaṃ.

Yadapi bhikkhave lobho, tadapi akusalamūlaṃ¹. Yadapi luddho abhisankharoti kāyena vācāya manasā, tadapi akusalaṃ². Yadapi luddho lobhena abhibhūto pariyādinnaṅgacitto parassa asatā dukkhaṃ uppādayati³ vadhena vā bandhanena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā pabbājanāya vā balavamhi balattho itipi, tadapi akusalaṃ⁴. Itissa’me lobhajā lobhanidānā lobhasamudayā lobhapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti.

Yadapi bhikkhave doso, tadapi akusalamūlaṃ. Yadapi duṭṭho abhisankharoti kāyena vācāya manasā, tadapi akusalaṃ. Yadapi duṭṭho dosena abhibhūto pariyādinnaṅgacitto parassa asatā dukkhaṃ uppādayati vadhena vā bandhanena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā pabbājanāya vā balavamhi balattho itipi, tadapi akusalaṃ. Itissa’me dosajā dosanidānā dosasamudayā dosapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti.

Yadapi bhikkhave moho, tadapi akusalamūlaṃ. Yadapi mūḷho abhisankharoti kāyena vācāya manasā, tadapi akusalaṃ. Yadapi mūḷho mohena abhibhūto pariyādinnaṅgacitto parassa asatā dukkhaṃ uppādayati vadhena vā bandhanena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā pabbājanāya vā balavamhi balattho itipi, tadapi akusalaṃ. Itissa’me mohajā mohanidānā mohasamudayā mohapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti. Evarūpo cāyaṃ bhikkhave puggalo vuccati “akālavādī”tipi “abhūtavādī”tipi “anattavādī”tipi “adhammavādī”tipi “avinayavādī”tipi.

1. Akusalaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Akusalamūlaṃ (Ka)

3. Upadahati (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

4. Idaṃ pana sabbatthapi evameva dissati.

Kasmā cāyaṃ bhikkhave evarūpo puggalo vuccati “akālavādī”tipi “abhūtavādī”tipi “anattavādī”tipi “adhammavādī”tipi “avinayavādī”tipi? Tathāhāyaṃ bhikkhave puggalo parassa asatā dukkhaṃ uppādayati vadhena vā bandhanena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā pabbājanāya vā balavamhi balattho itipi, bhūtena kho pana vuccamāno avajānāti no paṭijānāti, abhūtena vuccamāno na ātappaṃ karoti tassa nibbeṭhanāya “itipetaṃ atacchaṃ itipetaṃ abhūtaṃ”ti. Tasmā evarūpo puggalo vuccati “akālavādī”tipi “abhūtavādī”tipi “anattavādī”tipi “adhammavādī”tipi “avinayavādī”tipi.

Evarūpo bhikkhave puggalo lobhajehi pāpakehi akusalehi dhammehi abhibhūto pariyādinnaṃ dīṭṭhe ceva dhamme dukkhaṃ viharati savighātaṃ sa-upāyāsaṃ sapaṭiḷāhaṃ, kāyassa ca bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā duggati pāṭikaṅkhā.

Dosajehi -pa-. Mohajehi pāpakehi akusalehi dhammehi abhibhūto pariyādinnaṃ dīṭṭhe ceva dhamme dukkhaṃ viharati savighātaṃ sa-upāyāsaṃ sapaṭiḷāhaṃ, kāyassa ca bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā duggati pāṭikaṅkhā. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave sālo vā dhavo vā phandano vā tīhi mālūvālatāhi uddhasto pariyaṇaddho anayaṃ āpajjati, byasaṃ āpajjati, anayabyasaṃ āpajjati. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave evarūpo puggalo lobhajehi pāpakehi akusalehi dhammehi abhibhūto pariyādinnaṃ dīṭṭhe ceva dhamme dukkhaṃ viharati savighātaṃ sa-upāyāsaṃ sapaṭiḷāhaṃ, kāyassa ca bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā duggati pāṭikaṅkhā.

Dosajehi -pa-. Mohajehi pāpakehi akusalehi dhammehi abhibhūto pariyādinnaṃ dīṭṭhe ceva dhamme dukkhaṃ viharati savighātaṃ sa-upāyāsaṃ sapaṭiḷāhaṃ, kāyassa ca bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā duggati pāṭikaṅkhā. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi akusalamūlāni.

Tīṇimāni bhikkhave kusalamūlāni. Katamāni tīṇi? Alobho kusalamūlaṃ, adoso kusalamūlaṃ, amoho kusalamūlaṃ.

Yadapi bhikkhave alobho, tadapi kusalamūlaṃ¹. Yadapi aluddho abhisāṅkharoti kāyena vācāya manasā, tadapi kusalaṃ². Yadapi aluddho lobhena anabhibhūto apariyādinnacitto na parassa asatā dukkhaṃ uppādayati vadhena vā bandhanena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā pabbājanāya vā balavamhi balattho itipi, tadapi kusalaṃ. Itissa’me alobhajā alobhanidānā alobhasamudayā alobhapaccayā aneke kusalā dhammā sambhavanti.

Yadapi bhikkhave adoso, tadapi kusalamūlaṃ. Yadapi aduṭṭho abhisāṅkharoti kāyena vācāya manasā, tadapi kusalaṃ. Yadapi aduṭṭho dosena anabhibhūto apariyādinnacitto na parassa asatā dukkhaṃ uppādayati vadhena vā bandhanena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā pabbājanāya vā balavamhi balattho itipi, tadapi kusalaṃ. Itissa’me adosajā adosanidānā adosamudayā adosapaccayā aneke kusalā dhammā sambhavanti.

Yadapi bhikkhave amoho, tadapi kusalamūlaṃ. Yadapi amūḷho abhisāṅkharoti kāyena vācāya manasā, tadapi kusalaṃ. Yadapi amūḷho mohena anabhibhūto apariyādinnacitto na parassa asatā dukkhaṃ uppādayati vadhena vā bandhanena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā pabbājanāya vā balavamhi balattho itipi, tadapi kusalaṃ. Itissa’me amohajā amohanidānā amohasamudayā amohapaccayā aneke kusalā dhammā sambhavanti. Evarūpo cāyaṃ bhikkhave puggalo vuccati “kālavādī”tipi “bhūtavādī”tipi “atthavādī”tipi “dhammavādī”tipi “vinayavādī”tipi.

Kasmā cāyaṃ bhikkhave evarūpo puggalo vuccati “kālavādī”tipi “bhūtavādī”tipi “atthavādī”tipi “vinayavādī”tipi? Tathāhāyaṃ bhikkhave puggalo na parassa asatā dukkhaṃ uppādayati vadhena vā bandhanena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā pabbājanāya vā balavamhi balattho itipi. Bhūtena kho pana vuccamāno paṭijānāti no avajānāti, abhūtena vuccamāno ātappaṃ karoti tassa nibbeṭhanāya “itipetaṃ atacchaṃ, itipetaṃ

1. Kusalaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Kusalamūlaṃ (Ka)

abhūtan”ti. Tasmā evarūpo puggalo vuccati “kālavādī”tipi “atthavādī”tipi “dhammavādī”tipi “vinayavādī”tipi.

Evarūpassa bhikkhave puggalassa lobhajā pāpakā akusalā dhammā pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim anuppādadhammā diṭṭheva dhamme sukhaṃ viharati avighātaṃ anupāyāsaṃ aparilāhaṃ, diṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyati.

Dosajā -pa- parinibbāyati. Mohajā -pa- parinibbāyati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave sālo vā dhavo vā phandano vā tīhi māluvālatāhi uddhasto pariyoṇaddho. Atha puriso āgaccheyya kudālapīṭakaṃ¹ ādāya, so taṃ māluvālatam mūle chindeyya, mūle chetvā palikhaṇeyya, palikhaṇitvā mūlāni uddhareyya-antamaso usīranāḷimattānīpi². So taṃ māluvālatam khaṇḍākhaṇḍikaṃ chindeyya, khaṇḍākhaṇḍikaṃ chetvā phāleyya, phāletvā sakalikaṃ sakalikaṃ kareyya, sakalikaṃ sakalikaṃ karitvā vātātape visoseyya, vātātape visosetvā agginā ḍaheyya, agginā ḍahitvā masim kareyya, masim karitvā mahāvāte vā ophuṇeyya, nadiyā vā sīghasotāya pavāheyya. Evamassa³ tā bhikkhave māluvālatā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave evarūpassa puggalassa lobhajā pāpakā akusalā dhammā pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim anuppādadhammā diṭṭheva dhamme sukhaṃ viharati avighātaṃ anupāyāsaṃ aparilāhaṃ, diṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyati.

Dosajā -pa-. Mohajā pāpakā akusalā dhammā pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim anuppādadhammā diṭṭheva dhamme sukhaṃ viharati avighātaṃ anupāyāsaṃ aparilāhaṃ, diṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyati. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi kusalamūlānīti. . Navamaṃ.

1. Kuddālapīṭakaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Usīranāḷamattānīpi (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

3. Evamassu (Sī), evassu (Ka)

10. Uposathasutta

71. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekāṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Pubbārāme Migāramātupāsāde. Atha kho Visākhā Migāramātā tadahuposathe yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Visākhaṃ Migāramātaraṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “handa kuto nu tvaṃ Visākhe āgacchasi divā divassā”ti. Uposathāhaṃ bhante ajja upavasāmīti.

Tayo kho me Visākhe uposathā. Katame tayo? Gopālakuposatho Nigaṇṭhuposatho ariyuposatho. Kathaṅca Visākhe gopālakuposatho hoti? Seyyathāpi Visākhe gopālako sāyanhasamaye sāmikānaṃ gāvo niyyātetvā iti paṭisaṅcikkhati “ajja kho gāvo amukasmiṅca amukasmiṅca padese carīmsu, amukasmiṅca amukasmiṅca padese pānīyāni pivīmsu. Sve dāni gāvo amukasmiṅca amukasmiṅca padese carissanti, amukasmiṅca amukasmiṅca padese pānīyāni pivissanti”ti. Evamevaṃ kho Visākhe idhekacco uposathiko iti paṭisaṅcikkhati “ahaṃ khvajja idaṅcidaṅca khādanīyaṃ khādīm, idaṅcidaṅca bhojanīyaṃ bhuñjīm. Sve dānāhaṃ idaṅcidaṅca khādanīyaṃ khādissāmi, idaṅcidaṅca bhojanīyaṃ bhuñjissāmi”ti. So tena abhiññāsahagatena cetasā divasaṃ atināmeti. Evaṃ kho Visākhe gopālakuposatho hoti. Evaṃ upavuttho kho Visākhe gopālakuposatho na mahapphalo hoti na mahānisamsa na mahājutiko na mahāvippahāro. (1)

Kathaṅca Visākhe Nigaṇṭhuposatho hoti? Atthi Visākhe Nigaṇṭhā nāma samaṇājātikā, te sāvakaṃ evaṃ samādapenti “ehi tvaṃ ambho purisa ye puratthimāya disāya pāṇā paraṃ yojanasataṃ, tesu daṇḍaṃ nikkhipāhi. Ye pacchimāya disāya pāṇā paraṃ yojanasataṃ, tesu daṇḍaṃ nikkhipāhi. Ye uttarāya disāya pāṇā paraṃ yojanasataṃ, tesu daṇḍaṃ nikkhipāhi. Ye dakkhiṇāya disāya pāṇā paraṃ yojanasataṃ, tesu daṇḍaṃ nikkhipāhi”ti. Iti ekaccānaṃ pāṇānaṃ anuddayāya anukampāya samādapenti, ekaccānaṃ pāṇānaṃ nānuddayāya nānukampāya samādapenti. Te tadahuposathe sāvakaṃ evaṃ samādapenti “ehi tvaṃ ambho purisa

sabbacelāni¹ nikkhipitvā evaṃ vadehi ‘nāhaṃ kvacani kassaci kiñcanatasmim², na ca mama kvacani katthaci kiñcanatattthī’^{ti}. Jānanti kho panassa mātāpitaro “ayaṃ amhākaṃ putto”^{ti}, sopi jānāti “ime mayhaṃ mātāpitaro”^{ti}. Jānāti kho panassa puttadāro “ayaṃ mayhaṃ bhattā”^{ti}, sopi jānāti “ayaṃ mayhaṃ puttadāro”^{ti}. Jānanti kho panassa dāsakammakaraporisā “ayaṃ amhākaṃ ayyo”^{ti}, sopi jānāti “ime mayhaṃ dāsakammakaraporisā”^{ti}. Iti yasmiṃ samaye sacce samādapetabbā, musāvāde tasmim samaye samādapenti, idaṃ tassa musāvādasmiṃ vadāmi. So tassā rattiyā accayena bhoge adinnaṃyeva paribhuñjati, idaṃ tassa adinnādānasmiṃ vadāmi. Evaṃ kho Visākhe Nigaṇṭhuposatho hoti, evaṃ upavuttho kho Visākhe Nigaṇṭhuposatho na mahapphalo hoti na mahānisaṃso na mahājutiko na mahāvippahāro. (2)

Kathaṅca Visākhe ariyuposatho hoti? Upakkiliṭṭhassa Visākhe cittaṃ upakkamena pariyodapanā³ hoti. Kathaṅca Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa cittaṃ upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti? Idha Visākhe ariyasāvako Tathāgataṃ anussarati “itipi so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā”^{ti}. Tassa Tathāgataṃ anussarato cittaṃ pasīdati, pāmojjaṃ uppajjati, ye cittaṃ upakkilesā, te pahiyanti. Seyyathāpi Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa sīsassa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti.

Kathaṅca Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa sīsassa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti? Kakkaṅca paṭicca, mattikaṅca paṭicca, udakaṅca paṭicca, purisassa ca tajjaṃ vāyāmaṃ paṭicca. Evaṃ kho Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa sīsassa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti. Evamevaṃ kho Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa cittaṃ upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti.

Kathaṅca Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa cittaṃ upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti? Idha Visākhe ariyasāvako Tathāgataṃ anussarati “itipi

1. Sabbaverāni (Ka) 2. Kiñcanatasmim (?) kiriyāpadametaṃ yathā kiñcanatattthī.
3. Pariyodāpanā (?)

so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā”ti. Tassa Tathāgataṃ anussarato cittaṃ pasīdati, pāmojjaṃ uppajjati, ye cittassa upakkilesā, te pahīyanti. Ayaṃ vuccati Visākhe ariyasāvako brahmuposathaṃ upavasati, brahmunā saddhiṃ saṃvasati, brahmañcassa¹ ārabha cittaṃ pasīdati, pāmojjaṃ uppajjati, ye cittassa upakkilesā, te pahīyanti. Evaṃ kho Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa cittassa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti. (3-Ka)

Upakkiliṭṭhassa Visākhe cittassa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti. Kathaṅca Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa cittassa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti? Idha Visākhe ariyasāvako dhammaṃ anussarati “svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko ehipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhi”ti. Tassa dhammaṃ anussarato cittaṃ pasīdati, pāmojjaṃ uppajjati, ye cittassa upakkilesā, te pahīyanti. Seyyathāpi Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa kāyassa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti.

Kathaṅca Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa kāyassa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti, sottiṅca paṭicca, cuṇṇaṅca paṭicca, udakaṅca paṭicca, purisassa ca tajjaṃ vāyāmaṃ paṭicca. Evaṃ kho Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa kāyassa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti. Evamevaṃ kho Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa cittassa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti.

Kathaṅca Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa cittassa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti, idha Visākhe ariyasāvako dhammaṃ anussarati “svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko ehipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhi”ti. Tassa dhammaṃ anussarato cittaṃ pasīdati, pāmojjaṃ uppajjati, ye cittassa upakkilesā, te pahīyanti. Ayaṃ vuccati Visākhe ariyasāvako dhammuposathaṃ upavasati, dhammena saddhiṃ saṃvasati, dhammañcassa ārabha cittaṃ pasīdati, pāmojjaṃ uppajjati, ye cittassa upakkilesā, te pahīyanti. Evaṃ kho Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa cittassa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti. (3-Kha)

1. Brahmañca (Ka)

Upakkiliṭṭhassa Visākhe cittaṣṣa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti. Kathañca Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa cittaṣṣa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti? Idha Visākhe ariyasāvako saṅghaṃ anussarati “suppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaṣaṅgho, ujuppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaṣaṅgho, ñāyappaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaṣaṅgho, sāmīcippaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaṣaṅgho, yadidaṃ cattāri purisayugāni aṭṭha purisapuggalā, esa Bhagavato sāvakaṣaṅgho āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassā”ti. Tassa saṅghaṃ anussarato cittaṃ pasīdati, pāmojjaṃ uppajjati, ye cittaṣṣa upakkilesā, te pahīyanti. Seyyathāpi Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa vatthassa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti.

Kathaṅca Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa vatthassa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti, usmaṅca¹ paṭicca, khāraṅca paṭicca, gomayaṅca paṭicca, udakaṅca paṭicca, purisassa ca tajaṃ vāyāmaṃ paṭicca. Evaṃ kho Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa vatthassa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti. Evamevaṃ kho Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa cittaṣṣa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti.

Kathaṅca Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa cittaṣṣa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti, idha Visākhe ariyasāvako saṅghaṃ anussarati “suppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaṣaṅgho -pa- anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassā”ti. Tassa saṅghaṃ anussarato cittaṃ pasīdati, pāmojjaṃ uppajjati, ye cittaṣṣa upakkilesā, te pahīyanti. Ayam vuccati Visākhe ariyasāvako saṅghuposathaṃ upavasati, saṅghena saddhiṃ samvasati, saṅghañcassa ārabha cittaṃ pasīdati, pāmojjaṃ uppajjati, ye cittaṣṣa upakkilesā, te pahīyanti. Evaṃ kho Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa cittaṣṣa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti. (3-Ga)

Upakkiliṭṭhassa Visākhe cittaṣṣa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti. Kathañca Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa cittaṣṣa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti? Idha Visākhe ariyasāvako attano sīlāni anussarati

1. Ūsaṅca (Syā, Kaṃ, Aṭṭhakathāyampi pāṭhantaram, Saṃ 2. 107 piṭṭhe Khemakasuttapāḷiyāpi sameti.) Usumaṅca (St)

akhaṇḍāni acchiddāni asabalāni akammāsāni bhujissāni viññuppasatthāni aparāmaṭṭhāni samādhisaṃvattanikāni. Tassa sīlaṃ anussarato cittaṃ pasīdati, pāmojjaṃ uppajjati, ye cittassa upakkilesā, te pahīyanti. Seyyathāpi Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa ādāsassa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti.

Kathaṅca Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa ādāsassa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti? Telaṅca paṭicca, chārikaṅca paṭicca, vālaṇḍupakaṅca paṭicca, purisassa ca tajjaṃ vāyāmaṃ paṭicca. Evaṃ kho Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa ādāsassa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti. Evamevaṃ kho Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa cittassa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti.

Kathaṅca Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa cittassa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti? Idha Visākhe ariyasāvako attano sīlāni anussarati akhaṇḍāni -pa-samādhisaṃvattanikāni. Tassa sīlaṃ anussarato cittaṃ pasīdati, pāmojjaṃ uppajjati, ye cittassa upakkilesā, te pahīyanti. Ayaṃ vuccati Visākhe ariyasāvako sīluposathaṃ upavasati, sīlena saddhiṃ saṃvasati, sīlaṅcassa ārabha cittaṃ pasīdati, pāmojjaṃ uppajjati, ye cittassa upakkilesā, te pahīyanti. Evaṃ kho Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa cittassa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti. (3-Gha)

Upakkiliṭṭhassa Visākhe cittassa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti. Kathaṅca Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa cittassa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti? Idha Visākhe ariyasāvako devatā anussarati “santi devā Cātumahārājikā¹, santi devā Tāvatiṃsā, santi devā Yāmā, santi devā Tusitā, santi devā Nimmānaratino, santi devā Paranimmitavasavattino, santi devā brahmakāyikā, santi devā tatuttari², yathārūpāya saddhāya samannāgatā tā devatā ito cutā tatthupapannā³, mayhampi tathārūpā saddhā saṃvijjati. Yathārūpena sīlena samannāgatā tā devatā ito cutā tatthupapannā, mayhampi tathārūpaṃ sīlaṃ saṃvijjati. Yathārūpena sutena samannāgatā tā devatā ito cutā tatthupapannā, mayhampi tathārūpaṃ sutāṃ saṃvijjati. Yathārūpena cāgena samannāgatā tā devatā ito cutā tatthupapannā, mayhampi tathārūpo cāgo saṃvijjati. Yathārūpāya

1. Cātumahārājikā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) 2. Tatuttariṃ (Sī, I) 3. Tatthupannā (Sī, I)

paññāya samannāgatā tā devatā ito cutā tatthupapannā, mayhampi tathārūpā paññā samvijjati”ti. Tassa attano ca tāsāñca devatānaṃ saddhañca sīlañca sutañca cāgañca paññañca anussarato cittaṃ pasīdati, pāmojjaṃ uppajjati, ye cittaṃ upakkilesā, te pahīyanti. Seyyathāpi Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa jātarūpassa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti.

Kathañca Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa jātarūpassa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti? Ukkañca paṭicca, loṇaṃ paṭicca, gerukañca paṭicca, nāḷikasaṇḍāsañca¹ paṭicca, purisassa ca tajjaṃ vāyāmaṃ paṭicca. Evaṃ kho Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa jātarūpassa upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti. Evamevaṃ kho Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa cittaṃ upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti.

Kathañca Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa cittaṃ upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti? Idha Visākhe ariyasāvako devatā anussarati “santi devā cātumahārājikā. Santi devā Tāvatiṃsā -pa- santi devā tatuttari, yathārūpāya saddhāya samannāgatā tā devatā ito cutā tatthupapannā, mayhampi tathārūpā saddhā samvijjati, yathārūpena sīlena. Sutena. Cāgena. Paññāya samannāgatā tā devatā ito cutā tatthupapannā, mayhampi tathārūpā paññā samvijjati”ti. Tassa attano ca tāsāñca devatānaṃ saddhañca sīlañca sutañca cāgañca paññañca anussarato cittaṃ pasīdati, pāmojjaṃ uppajjati, ye cittaṃ upakkilesā, te pahīyanti. Ayaṃ vuccati Visākhe ariyasāvako devatuposathaṃ upavasati, devatāhi saddhiṃ samvasati, devatā ārabha cittaṃ pasīdati, pāmojjaṃ uppajjati, ye cittaṃ upakkilesā, te pahīyanti. Evaṃ kho Visākhe upakkiliṭṭhassa cittaṃ upakkamena pariyodapanā hoti. (3-Ña)

Sa kho so Visākhe ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati—yāvajjivaṃ arahanto pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭiviratā nihitadaṇḍā nihitasatthā lajjī dayāpannā sabbapāṇabhūtaṇḍāni viharanti, ahampajja imaṃcā rattim imaṃcā divasaṃ pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho lajjī dayāpanno

1. Nāḷikañca paṭicca saṇḍāsañca (I, Ka)

sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharāmi, imināpi¹ aṅgena arahataṃ anukaromi, uposatho ca me upavuttho bhavissati.

Yāvajīvaṃ arahanto adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādānā paṭiviratā dinnādāyī dinnapāṭikaṅkhī athenena sucibhūtena attanā viharanti, ahampajja imaṅca rattim imaṅca divasaṃ adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādānā paṭivirato dinnādāyī dinnapāṭikaṅkhī athenena sucibhūtena attanā viharāmi, imināpi aṅgena arahataṃ anukaromi, uposatho ca me upavuttho bhavissati.

Yāvajīvaṃ arahanto abrahmacariyaṃ pahāya brahmacārī āracārī² viratā methunā gāmadhammā, ahampajja imaṅca rattim imaṅca divasaṃ abrahmacariyaṃ pahāya brahmacārī āracārī virato methunā gāmadhammā, imināpi aṅgena arahataṃ anukaromi, uposatho ca me upavuttho bhavissati.

Yāvajīvaṃ arahanto musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭiviratā saccavādī saccasandhā thetā paccayikā avisaṃvādakā lokassa, ahampajja imaṅca rattim imaṅca divasaṃ musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato saccavādī saccasandho theto paccayiko avisaṃvādako lokassa, imināpi aṅgena arahataṃ anukaromi, uposatho ca me upavuttho bhavissati.

Yāvajīvaṃ arahanto surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānaṃ pahāya surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭiviratā, ahampajja imaṅca rattim imaṅca divasaṃ surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānaṃ pahāya surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato, imināpi aṅgena arahataṃ anukaromi, uposatho ca me upavuttho bhavissati.

Yāvajīvaṃ arahanto ekabhattikā rattūparatā viratā vikālabhojanā, ahampajja imaṅca rattim imaṅca divasaṃ ekabhattiko rattūparato virato vikālabhojanā, imināpi aṅgena arahataṃ anukaromi, uposatho ca me upavuttho bhavissati.

Yāvajīvaṃ arahanto nacca gīta vādita visūka dassana mālāgandha vilepanadhāraṇa maṇḍana vibhūsanāṭṭhānā paṭiviratā, ahampajja imaṅca rattim imaṅca divasaṃ nacca gīta vādita visūka dassana mālāgandha vilepana dhāraṇamaṇḍanavibhūsanāṭṭhānā

1. Imināpahaṃ (Si) Aṃ 3. 79 piṭṭhepi.

2. Anācārī (I)

paṭivirato, imināpi aṅgena arahataṃ anukaromi, uposatho ca me upavuttho bhavissati.

Yāvajīvaṃ arahanto uccāsayanamahāsayanāṃ pahāya uccāsayanamahāsayanā paṭiviratā nīcaseyyaṃ kappenti mañcake vā tiṇasanthārake vā, ahampajja imañca rattim imañca divasaṃ uccāsayanamahāsayanāṃ pahāya uccāsayanamahāsayanā paṭivirato nīcaseyyaṃ kappemi mañcake vā tiṇasanthārake vā, imināpi aṅgena arahataṃ anukaromi, uposatho ca me upavuttho bhavissatīti.

Evam kho Visākhe ariyuposatho hoti. Evam upavuttho kho Visākhe ariyuposatho mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso mahājutiko mahāvippahāro.

Kīvamahapphalo hoti, kīvamahānisaṃso, kīvamahājutiko, kīvamahāvippahāro? Seyyathāpi Visākhe yo imesaṃ soḷasannaṃ mahājanapadānaṃ pahūtarattaratanānaṃ¹ issariyādhipaccaṃ rajjaṃ kāreyya. Seyyathidaṃ? Aṅgānaṃ Magadhānaṃ Kāsīnaṃ Kosalānaṃ Vajjīnaṃ Mallānaṃ Cetīnaṃ Vaṅgānaṃ Kurūnaṃ Pañcālānaṃ Macchānaṃ² Sūrasenānaṃ Assakānaṃ Avantīnaṃ Gandhārānaṃ Kambojānaṃ. Aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgatassa uposathassa etaṃ³ kalam nāgghati soḷasiṃ. Tam kissa hetu? Kapaṇaṃ Visākhe mānusaṃ rajjaṃ dibbaṃ sukhaṃ upanidhāya.

Yāni Visākhe mānusakāni paññāsa vassāni, Cātumahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo⁴, tāya rattiyā tiṃsarattiyō māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dibbāni pañca vassasatāni Cātumahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ Visākhe vijjati, yaṃ idhekacco itthi vā puriso vā aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavasitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā Cātumahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyya. Idaṃ kho panetaṃ Visākhe sandhāya bhāsitaṃ kapaṇaṃ mānusaṃ rajjaṃ dibbaṃ sukhaṃ upanidhāya.

1. Pahūtasattaratanānaṃ (Ka-Sī, Syā, Kam, I) Ṭikāyaṃ dassitapāḷiyeva. Am 3. 81 piṭṭhepi.

2. Maccānaṃ (Ka)

3. Ekaṃ (Ka)

4. Rattidivo (Ka)

Yaṃ Visākhe mānusakaṃ vassasataṃ, Tāvatiṃsānaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyaṃ tiṃsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dibbaṃ vassasahassaṃ Tāvatiṃsānaṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃaṇaṃ. Tḥānaṃ kho panetaṃ Visākhe vijjati, yaṃ idhekacco itthī vā puriso vā aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavasitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā Tāvatiṃsānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyya. Idaṃ kho panetaṃ Visākhe sandhāya bhāsitaṃ kapaṇaṃ mānusakaṃ rajjaṃ dibbaṃ sukhaṃ upanidhāya.

Yāni Visākhe mānusakāni dve vassasatāni, Yāmānaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyaṃ tiṃsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dibbāni dve vassasahassāni Yāmānaṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃaṇaṃ. Tḥānaṃ kho panetaṃ Visākhe vijjati, yaṃ idhekacco itthī vā puriso vā aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavasitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā Yāmānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyya. Idaṃ kho panetaṃ Visākhe sandhāya bhāsitaṃ kapaṇaṃ mānusakaṃ rajjaṃ dibbaṃ sukhaṃ upanidhāya.

Yāni Visākhe mānusakāni cattāri vassasatāni, Tusitānaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyaṃ tiṃsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dibbāni cattāri vassasahassāni Tusitānaṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃaṇaṃ. Tḥānaṃ kho panetaṃ Visākhe vijjati, yaṃ idhekacco itthī vā puriso vā aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavasitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā Tusitānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyya. Idaṃ kho panetaṃ Visākhe sandhāya bhāsitaṃ kapaṇaṃ mānusakaṃ rajjaṃ dibbaṃ sukhaṃ upanidhāya.

Yāni Visākhe mānusakāni aṭṭha vassasatāni, Nimmānaratīnaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyaṃ tiṃsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dibbāni aṭṭha vassasahassāni Nimmānaratīnaṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃaṇaṃ. Tḥānaṃ kho panetaṃ Visākhe vijjati, yaṃ idhekacco itthī vā puriso vā aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavasitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā Nimmānaratīnaṃ devānaṃ

sahabyataṃ upapajjeyya. Idaṃ kho panetaṃ Visākhe sandhāya bhāsitaṃ kapaṇaṃ mānusakaṃ rajjaṃ dibbaṃ sukhaṃ upanidhāya.

Yāni Visākhe mānusakāni soḷasa vassasatāni, Paranimmitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṃsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dibbāni soḷasa vassasahassāni Paranimmitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ. Tḥānaṃ kho panetaṃ Visākhe vijjati, yaṃ idhekacco itthī vā puriso vā aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavasitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā Paranimmitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ sahabyataṃ upapajjeyya. Idaṃ kho panetaṃ Visākhe sandhāya bhāsitaṃ kapaṇaṃ mānusakaṃ rajjaṃ dibbaṃ sukhaṃ upanidhāyāti.

Pāṇaṃ na haññe¹ na cadinnamādiye,
Musā na bhāse na ca majjapo siyā.
Abrahmacariyā virameyya methunā,
Rattiṃ na bhuñjeyya vikālabhojanaṃ.

Mālaṃ na dhāre na ca gandhamācare,
Mañce chamāyaṃ va sayetha santhate.
Etaṃ hi aṭṭhaṅgikamāhuposathaṃ,
Buddhena dukkhantagunā pakāsitaṃ.

Cando ca suriyo ca ubho sudassanā,
Obhāsayaṃ anupariyanti yāvatā.
Tamonudā te pana antalikkhagā,
Nabhe pabhāsanti disāvirocanā.

Etasmim yaṃ vijjati antare dhanāṃ,
Muttā maṇi veḷuriyañca bhaddakaṃ.
Siṅḡisuvaṇṇaṃ atha vāpi kañcanaṃ,
Yaṃ jātarūpaṃ “haṭakan”ti vuccati.

1. Na hāne (Sī, I), na hane (Ka)

Aṭṭhaṅgupetassa uposathassa,
Kalampi te nānubhavanti soḷasim.
Candappabhā tāragaṇā ca sabbe.

Tasmā hi nārī ca naro ca sīlavā,
Aṭṭhaṅgupetaṃ upavassuposathaṃ.
Puññāni katvāna sukhudrayāni,
Aninditā saggamupenti ṭhānanti. . Dasamaṃ.

Mahāvaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Titthabhayaṅca Venāgo, Sarabho Kesamuttiyā.
Sālho cāpi Kathāvatthu, Titthiyamūluposathoti.

(8) 3. Ānandavagga

1. Channasutta

72. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Channo paribbājako yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Channo paribbājako āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “tumhepi āvuso Ānanda rāgassa pahānaṃ paññāpetha, dosassa pahānaṃ paññāpetha, mohassa pahānaṃ paññāpethā”ti. Mayaṃ kho āvuso rāgassa pahānaṃ paññāpema, dosassa pahānaṃ paññāpema, mohassa pahānaṃ paññāpemaṃti.

Kim pana tumhe āvuso rāge ādīnavaṃ disvā rāgassa pahānaṃ paññāpetha, kim dose ādīnavaṃ disvā dosassa pahānaṃ paññāpetha, kim mohe ādīnavaṃ disvā mohassa pahānaṃ paññāpethāti.

Ratto kho āvuso rāgena abhibhūto pariyādinnacitto attabyābādhāyapi ceteti, parabyābādhāyapi ceteti, ubhayabyābādhāyapi ceteti, cetasikampi dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Rāge pahīne nevattabyābādhāyapi ceteti, na parabyābādhāyapi ceteti, na ubhayabyābādhāyapi ceteti, na cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Ratto kho āvuso rāgena abhibhūto pariyādinnacitto kāyena duccharitaṃ carati, vācāya duccharitaṃ carati, manasā duccharitaṃ carati. Rāge pahīne neva kāyena duccharitaṃ carati, na vācāya duccharitaṃ carati, na manasā duccharitaṃ carati. Ratto kho āvuso rāgena abhibhūto pariyādinnacitto attatthampi yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, paratthampi yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, ubhayatthampi yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Rāge pahīne attatthampi yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, paratthampi yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ubhayatthampi yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Rāgo kho āvuso andhakaraṇo acakkhukaraṇo aññāṇakaraṇo paññānirodhiko vighātapakkhiko anibbānasaṃvattaniko.

Duṭṭho kho āvuso dosena -pa-. Mūḷho kho āvuso mohena abhibhūto pariyādinnacitto attabyābādhāyapi ceteti, parabyābādhāyapi ceteti, ubhayabyābādhāyapi ceteti, cetasikampi dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Mohe pahīne nevattabyābādhāyapi ceteti, na parabyābādhāyapi ceteti, na ubhayabyābādhāyapi ceteti, na cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Mūḷho kho āvuso mohena abhibhūto pariyādinnacitto kāyena duccharitaṃ carati, vācāya duccharitaṃ carati, manasā duccharitaṃ carati. Mohe pahīne neva kāyena duccharitaṃ carati, na vācāya duccharitaṃ carati, na manasā duccharitaṃ carati. Mūḷho kho āvuso mohena abhibhūto pariyādinnacitto attatthampi yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, paratthampi yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti ubhayatthampi yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Mohe pahīne attatthampi yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, paratthampi yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ubhayatthampi yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Moho kho āvuso andhakaraṇo acakkhukaraṇo aññāṇakaraṇo paññānirodhiko vighātapakkhiko anibbānasaṃvattaniko. Idaṃ kho mayaṃ āvuso rāge ādīnavaṃ disvā rāgassa

pahānaṃ paññāpema. Idaṃ dose ādīnavaṃ disvā dosassa pahānaṃ paññāpema. Idaṃ mohe ādīnavaṃ disvā mohassa pahānaṃ paññāpemaṃti.

Atthi panāvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etassa rāgassa dosassa mohassa pahānāyāti. Atthāvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etassa rāgassa dosassa mohassa pahānāyāti. Katamo panāvuso maggo, katamā paṭipadā etassa rāgassa dosassa mohassa pahānāyāti. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Seyyathidaṃ? Sammāditṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī. Ayaṃ kho āvuso maggo, ayaṃ paṭipadā etassa rāgassa dosassa mohassa pahānāyāti. Bhaddako kho āvuso maggo, bhaddikā paṭipadā etassa rāgassa dosassa mohassa pahānāya, alaṃ ca panāvuso Ānanda appamādayāti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Ājīvakasutta

73. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Ānando Kosambiyaṃ viharati Ghositārāme. Atha kho aññataro ājīvakasāvako gahapati yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdī, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so ājīvakasāvako gahapati āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca—

“Kesaṃ no bhante Ānanda dhammo svākkhāto, ke loke suppaṭipannā, ke loke sukataṃ”¹. Tena hi gahapati taññevettha paṭipucchissāmi, yathā te khameyya, tathā naṃ byākareyyāsi. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi gahapati, ye rāgassa pahānāya dhammaṃ desenti, dosassa pahānāya dhammaṃ desenti, mohassa pahānāya dhammaṃ desenti, tesaṃ dhammo svākkhāto no vā, kathaṃ vā te ettha hotīti. Ye bhante rāgassa pahānāya dhammaṃ desenti, dosassa pahānāya dhammaṃ desenti, mohassa pahānāya dhammaṃ desenti, tesaṃ dhammo svākkhāto, evaṃ me ettha hotīti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi gahapati, ye rāgassa pahānāya paṭipannā, dosassa pahānāya paṭipannā, mohassa pahānāya paṭipannā, te loke

1. Sugatāti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

suppaṭipannā no vā, kathm̄ vā te ettha hotīti. Ye bhante rāgassa pahānāya paṭipannāya, dosassa pahānāya paṭipannā, mohassa pahānāya paṭipannā, te loke suppaṭipannā, evaṃ me ettha hotīti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi gahapati, yesaṃ rāgo pahīno ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvaṃkato āyatim̄ anuppādadhammo, yesaṃ doso pahīno ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvaṃkato āyatim̄ anuppādadhammo, yesaṃ moho pahīno ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvaṃkato āyatim̄ anuppādadhammo, te loke sukatā no vā, kathm̄ vā te ettha hotīti. Yesaṃ bhante rāgo pahīno ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvaṃkato āyatim̄ anuppādadhammo, yesaṃ doso pahīno -pa- yesaṃ moho pahīno ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvaṃkato āyatim̄ anuppādadhammo, te loke sukatā, evaṃ me ettha hotīti.

Iti kho gahapati tayāvetam̄¹ byākatam̄ “ye bhante rāgassa pahānāya dhammaṃ desenti, dosassa pahānāya dhammaṃ desenti, mohassa pahānāya dhammaṃ desenti, tesam̄ dhammo svākkhāto”ti. Tayāvetam̄ byākatam̄ “ye bhante rāgassa pahānāya paṭipannā dosassa pahānāya paṭipannā, mohassa pahānāya paṭipannā, te loke suppaṭipannā”ti. Tayāvetam̄ byākatam̄ “yesaṃ bhante rāgo pahīno ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvaṃkato āyatim̄ anuppādadhammo, yesaṃ doso pahīno -pa- Yesaṃ moho pahīno ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvaṃkato āyatim̄ anuppādadhammo, te loke sukatā”ti.

Acchariyam̄ bhante, abbhutam̄ bhante, na ceva nāma sadhammukkaṃsanā bhavissati, na ca paradhammāpasādanā², āyataneva³ dhammadesanā, attho ca vutto, atthā ca anupanīto. Tumhe bhante Ānanda rāgassa pahānāya dhammaṃ desetha, dosassa -pa- mohassa pahānāya dhammaṃ desetha, tumhākaṃ bhante Ānanda dhammo svākkhāto. Tumhe bhante Ānanda rāgassa

1. Tayā cetam̄ (Sī, I, Ka)

2. Na paradhammāpasādanā (Sī, I), na paradhammavambhanā (Ma 2. 193 piṭṭhe)

3. Āyatane ca (Ma 2. 193 piṭṭhe)

pahānāya paṭipannā, dosassa -pa- mohassa pahānāya paṭipannā, tumhe bhante loke suppaṭipannā. Tumhākaṃ bhante Ānanda rāgo pahīno ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvaṃkato āyatim anuppādadhammo, tumhākaṃ doso pahīno -pa- tumhākaṃ moho pahīno ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvaṃkato āyatim anuppādadhammo, tumhe loke sukata.

Abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante, seyyathāpi bhante nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya “cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti”ti. Evamevaṃ ayyena Ānandena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, esāhaṃ bhante Ānanda taṃ Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃca bhikkhusaṃghaṃca, upāsakaṃ maṃ ayyo Ānando dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃti. . Dutiyam.

3. Mahānāmasakkasutta

74. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmim Nigrodhārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā gilānā vuṭṭhito¹ hoti aciravuṭṭhito gelaṇṇā. Atha kho Mahānāmo Sakko yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Mahānāmo Sakko Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “dīgharattāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi ‘samāhitassa ṇāṇaṃ, no asamāhitassā’ti. Samādhi nu kho bhante pubbe, pacchā ṇāṇaṃ, udāhu ṇāṇaṃ pubbe, pacchā samādhi”ti. Atha kho āyasmato Ānandassa etadahosi “Bhagavā kho gilānavuṭṭhito aciravuṭṭhito gelaṇṇā, ayaṅca Mahānāmo Sakko Bhagavantaṃ atigambhīraṃ paṇhaṃ pucchati, yaṃnūnāhaṃ Mahānāmaṃ Sakkaṃ ekamantaṃ apanetvā dhammaṃ deseyyam”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Mahānāmaṃ Sakkaṃ bāhāyaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ apanetvā Mahānāmaṃ Sakkaṃ etadavoca “sekhampi kho Mahānāma silaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, asekhampi silaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā. Sekhopi samādhi vutto Bhagavatā, asekhopi samādhi vutto Bhagavatā. Sekhāpi paṇṇā vuttā Bhagavatā, asekhāpi paṇṇā vuttā Bhagavatā. Katamaṅca

1. Gilānavuṭṭhito (Saddanīti)

Mahānāma sekhaṃ sīlaṃ? Idha Mahānāma bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvutto viharati -pa- samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Idam vuccati Mahānāma sekhaṃ sīlaṃ.

Katamo ca Mahānāma sekho samādhi? Idha Mahānāma bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi -pa- catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati Mahānāma sekho samādhi.

Katamā ca Mahānāma sekhā paññā? Idha Mahānāma bhikkhu “idaṃ dukkhan”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti -pa- “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ vuccati Mahānāma sekhā paññā.

Sa kho so Mahānāma ariyasāvako evaṃ sīlasampanno evaṃ samādhisampanno evaṃ paññāsampanno āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Evaṃ kho Mahānāma sekhampi sīlaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, asekhampi sīlaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā. Sekhopi samādhi vutto Bhagavatā, asekhopi samādhi vutto Bhagavatā. Sekhāpi paññā vuttā Bhagavatā, asekhāpi paññā vuttā Bhagavatāti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Nigaṇṭhasutta

75. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Ānando Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Atha kho Abhayo ca Licchavi, Paṇḍitakumārako ca Licchavi yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinna kho Abhayo Licchavi āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “Nigaṇṭho bhante Nāṭaputto¹ sabbaññū sabbadassāvī aparisesaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ paṭijānāti ‘carato ca me tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca satataṃ samitaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitan’ti. So purāṇānaṃ kammānaṃ tapasā byantībhāvaṃ paññāpeti navānaṃ kammānaṃ akaraṇā setughātaṃ. Iti kammakkhayā dukkhakkhayo, dukkhakkhayā vedanākkhayo, vedanākkhayā sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissati, evametissā sandiṭṭhikāya

1. Nāṭaputto (Sī, I)

nijjarāya visuddhiyā samatikkamo hoti. Idha bhante Bhagavā kimāhā”ti.

Tisso kho imā Abhaya nijjarā visuddhiyo tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṃ Sammāsambuddhena sammadakkhātā sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya. Katamā tisso? Idha Abhaya bhikkhu sīlavā hoti -pa- samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. So navañca kammaṃ na karoti, purāṇaṇca kammaṃ phussa phussa byantikaroti. Sandiṭṭhikā nijjarā akālikā chipassikā opaneyyikā paccattaṃ veditabbā viññūhīti.

Sa kho so Abhaya bhikkhu evaṃ sīlasampanno vivicceva kāmehi -pa- catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So navañca kammaṃ na karoti, purāṇaṇca kammaṃ phussa phussa byantikaroti, sandiṭṭhikā nijjarā akālikā chipassikā opaneyyikā paccattaṃ veditabbā viññūhīti.

Sa kho so Abhaya bhikkhu evaṃ samādhisampanno¹ āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. So navañca kammaṃ na karoti, purāṇaṇca kammaṃ phussa phussa byantikaroti, sandiṭṭhikā nijjarā akālikā chipassikā opaneyyikā paccattaṃ veditabbā viññūhīti. Imā kho Abhaya tisso nijjarā visuddhiyo, tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṃ Sammāsambuddhena sammadakkhātā sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāyāti.

Evaṃ vutte Paṇḍitakumārako Licchavi Abhayaṃ Licchaviṃ etadavoca “kim pana tvaṃ samma Abhaya āyasmato Ānandassa subhāsitaṃ subhāsitato nābbhanumodasī”ti. Kyāhaṃ samma Paṇḍitakumāraka āyasmato Ānandassa subhāsitaṃ subhāsitato nābbhanumodissāmi, muddhāpi tassa vipateyya, yo āyasmato Ānandassa subhāsitaṃ subhāsitato nābbhanumodeyyāti. . Catutthaṃ.

1. Evaṃ sīlasampanno evaṃ samādhisampanno (Sī, Syā, Kam)

5. Nivesakasutta

76. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Ānantaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—

Ye Ānanda anukampeyyātha, ye ca sotabbaṃ maññeyyūṃ mittā vā amaccā vā ñātī vā sālohitā vā, te vo Ānanda tīsu ṭhānesu samādapetabbā¹ nivesetabbā patiṭṭhāpetabbā. Katamesu tīsu? Buddhhe aveccappasāde samādapetabbā nivesetabbā patiṭṭhāpetabbā “itipi so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā”ti. Dhamme aveccappasāde samādapetabbā nivesetabbā patiṭṭhāpetabbā “svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko ehipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhi”ti. Saṃghe aveccappasāde samādapetabbā nivesetabbā patiṭṭhāpetabbā “suppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaṃgaho, ujuppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaṃgaho, ñāyappaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaṃgaho, sāmīcippaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaṃgaho, yadidaṃ cattāri purisayugāni aṭṭha purisapuggalā, esa Bhagavato svakaṃgaho āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puññakkhattaṃ lokassā”ti.

Siyā Ānanda catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ aññathattaṃ pathavīdhātuyā āpodhātuyā tejodhātuyā vāyodhātuyā, na tveva Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgatassa ariyasāvakassa siyā aññathattaṃ. Tatridaṃ aññathattaṃ, so vatānanda Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato ariyasāvako nirayaṃ vā tīracchānayaṇiṃ vā pettivisaṃyaṃ vā upapajjissatīti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

Siyā Ānanda catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ aññathattaṃ pathavīdhātuyā āpodhātuyā tejodhātuyā vāyodhātuyā, na tveva dhamme -pa- na tveva sṃghe aveccappasādena samannāgatassa ariyasāvakassa siyā aññathattaṃ. Tatridaṃ aññathattaṃ, so vatānanda sṃghe aveccappasādena

1. Samādāpetabbā (?)

samannāgato ariyasāvako nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇiṃ vā pettivisaṃyaṃ vā upapajjissatīti netaṃ tḥānaṃ vijjati.

Ye Ānanda anukampeyyātha, ye ca sotabbaṃ maññeyyuraṃ mittā vā amaccā vā ñātī vā sālohitā vā, te vo Ānanda imesu tīsu tḥānesu samādapetabbā nivesetabbā patiṭṭhāpetabbāti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Paṭhamabhavasutta

77. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinna kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “bhavo bhavoti bhante vuccati, kittāvataṃ nu kho bhante bhavo hotī”ti.

Kāmadhātuvepakkaṅca Ānanda kammaṃ nābhavissa, api nu kho kāmabhavo paññāyethāti. No hetāṃ bhante. Iti kho Ānanda kammaṃ khettaṃ, viññāṇaṃ bijaṃ, taṅhā sneho¹. Avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṅhāsaṃyojanaṇaṃ hīnāya dhātuyā viññāṇaṃ patiṭṭhitaṃ, evaṃ āyatim² punabbhavābhiniḃbatti hoti. ()³

Rūpadhātuvepakkaṅca Ānanda kammaṃ nābhavissa, api nu kho rūpabhavo paññāyethāti. No hetāṃ bhante. Iti kho Ānanda kammaṃ khettaṃ, viññāṇaṃ bijaṃ, taṅhā sneho. Avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṅhāsaṃyojanaṇaṃ majjhimāya dhātuyā viññāṇaṃ patiṭṭhitaṃ, evaṃ āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti hoti. ()³

Arūpadhātuvepakkaṅca Ānanda kammaṃ nābhavissa, api nu kho arūpabhavo paññāyethāti. No hetāṃ bhante. Iti kho Ānanda kammaṃ khettaṃ, viññāṇaṃ bijaṃ, taṅhā sneho. Avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṅhāsaṃyojanaṇaṃ paṇītāya dhātuyā viññāṇaṃ patiṭṭhitaṃ, evaṃ āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti hoti. Evaṃ kho Ānanda bhavo hotīti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

1. Sineho (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Āyati (Sī)

3. (Evaṃ kho Ānanda bhavo hotīti) (Ka) Dutiyasutte pana idaṃ paṭhanānattaṃ natti.

7. Dutiyabhavasutta

78. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami -pa- āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etadavoca “bhavo bhavoti bhante vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante bhavo hotī”ti.

Kāmadhātuvepakkaṅca Ānanda kammaṃ nābhavissa, api nu kho kāmabhavo paññāyethāti. No hetam bhante. Iti kho Ānanda kammaṃ khettaṃ, viññāṇaṃ bijaṃ, taṇhā sneho. Avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ hīnāya dhātuyā cetanā patiṭṭhitā patthanā patiṭṭhitā, evaṃ āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti hoti.

Rūpadhātuvepakkaṅca Ānanda kammaṃ nābhavissa, api nu kho rūpabhavo paññāyethāti. No hetam bhante. Iti kho Ānanda kammaṃ khettaṃ, viññāṇaṃ bijaṃ, taṇhā sneho. Avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ majjhimāya dhātuyā cetanā patiṭṭhitā patthanā patiṭṭhitā, evaṃ āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti hoti.

Arūpadhātuvepakkaṅca Ānanda kammaṃ nābhavissa, api nu kho arūpabhavo paññāyethāti. No hetam bhante. Iti kho Ānanda kammaṃ khettaṃ, viññāṇaṃ bijaṃ, taṇhā sneho. Avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ paṇītāya dhātuyā cetanā patiṭṭhitā patthanā patiṭṭhitā, evaṃ āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti hoti. Evaṃ kho Ānanda bhavo hotīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Sīlabbatasutta

79. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Ānantaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “sabbaṃ nu kho Ānanda sīlabbataṃ jīvitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ upaṭṭhānasāraṃ saphalan”ti. Na khvettha bhante ekaṃsenāti. Tenahānanda vibhajassūti.

Yaṅhissa¹ bhante sīlabbataṃ jīvitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ upaṭṭhānasāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti. Evarūpaṃ sīlabbataṃ

1. Yathārūpaṃ hissa (?) Ma 3. 94 piṭṭhe sevitabbāsevitabbasuttānurūpaṃ.

jīvitam brahmacariyam upaṭṭhānasāram aphalam. Yañca khvāssa¹ bhante sīlabbatam jīvitam brahmacariyam upaṭṭhānasāram sevato akusalā dhammā pariḥāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. Evarūpaṃ sīlabbatam jīvitam brahmacariyam upaṭṭhānasāram saphalanti. Idamavoca āyasmā Ānando, samanunño Satthā ahoṣi.

Atha kho āyasmā Ānando “samanunño me Satthā”ti utṭhāyāsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā acirapakkante āyasmante Ānande bhikkhū āmantesi “sekho bhikkhave Ānando, na ca panassa sulabharūpo samasamo paññāyā”ti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Gandhajātasutta

80. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi, ekamantam nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etadavoca—

Tiṇimāni bhante gandhajātāni, yesam anuvātamyeva gandho gacchati no paṭivātāni. Katamāni tiṇi? Mūlagandho sārāgandho pupphagandho, imāni kho bhante tiṇi gandhajātāni, yesam anuvātamyeva gandho gacchati no paṭivātāni. Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci gandhajātāni, yassa anuvātampi gandho gacchati, paṭivātampi gandho gacchati, anuvātapāṭivātampi gandho gacchatīti.

Atthānanda kiñci gandhajātāni², yassa anuvātampi gandho gacchati, paṭivātampi gandho gacchati, anuvātapāṭivātampi gandho gacchatīti. Katamañca pana bhante gandhajātāni, yassa anuvātampi gandho gacchati, paṭivātampi gandho gacchati anuvātapāṭivātampi gandho gacchatīti.

Idhānanda yasmiṃ gāme vā nigame vā itthi vā puriso vā Buddhāni saraṇāni gato hoti, dhammāni saraṇāni gato hoti, saṃghāni saraṇāni gato hoti, paṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato

1. Yañhissa (Ka), yathārūpañca khvāssa (?)

2. Atthānanda gandhajātāni (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

hoti, sīlavā hoti kalyāṇadhammo, vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ
ajjhāvasati, muttacāgo payatapāṇi vosaggarato yācayogo
dānasamvibhāgarato.

Tassa disāsu samaṇabrāhmaṇā vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti “amukasmim¹ nāma
gāme vā nigame vā itthi vā puriso vā Buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gato hoti,
dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gato hoti, saṅghaṃ saraṇaṃ gato hoti, pāṇātipātā
paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato
hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato
hoti, sīlavā hoti kalyāṇadhammo, vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ
ajjhāvasati, muttacāgo payatapāṇi vosaggarato yācayogo
dānasamvibhāgarato”ti.

Devatāpissa² vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti “amukasmim nāma gāme vā nigame vā
itthi vā puriso vā Buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gato hoti, dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gato hoti,
saṅghaṃ saraṇaṃ gato hoti, pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti -pa-
surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato hoti, sīlavā hoti kalyāṇadhammo,
vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati, muttacāgo payatapāṇi
vosaggarato yācayogo dānasamvibhāgarato”ti. Idaṃ kho taṃ Ānanda
gandhajātaṃ, yassa anuvātampi gandho gacchati, paṭivātampi gandho
gacchati, anuvātaṭṭampi gandho gacchati.

Na pupphagandho paṭivātameti,
Na candanaṃ tagaramallikā³ vā.
Satañca gandho paṭivātameti,
Sabbā disā sappuriso pavāyatīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Cūḷanikāsutta

81. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamaṃ,
upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ
nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sammukhā metaṃ
bhante

1. Asukasmim (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Devatāpissa amanussā (Sī, I), devatāpissa amanussāpi (Ka), devatāpissa -pa-
manussāpissa (?)

3. Taggaramallikā (I)

Bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitam ‘Bhagavato Ānanda Sikhissa Abhibhū nāma sāvako brahmaloke ṭhito sahasilokadhātum¹ sarena viññāpesī’ti, Bhagavā pana bhante Araham Sammāsambuddho kīvatakam pahoti sarena viññāpetun”ti. Sāvako so Ānanda, appameyyā Tathāgatāti.

Dutiyampi kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etadavoca “sammukhā metam bhante Bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitam ‘Bhagavato Ānanda Sikhissa Abhibhū nāma sāvako brahmaloke ṭhito sahasilokadhātum sarena viññāpesī’ti, Bhagavā pana bhante Araham Sammāsambuddho kīvatakam pahoti sarena viññāpetun”ti. Sāvako so Ānanda, appameyyā Tathāgatāti.

Tatiyampi kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etadavoca “sammukhā metam bhante Bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitam ‘Bhagavato Ānanda Sikhissa Abhibhū nāma sāvako brahmaloke ṭhito sahasilokadhātum sarena viññāpesī’ti, Bhagavā pana bhante Araham Sammāsambuddho kīvatakam pahoti sarena viññāpetun”ti. Sutā te Ānanda sahasī cūḷanikā lokadhātūti. Etassa Bhagavā kālo etassa Sugata kālo, yam Bhagavā bhāseyya, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. Tenahānanda suṇāhi sādhu kam manasi karohi, bhāsissāmīti. “Evam bhante”ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Yāvatā Ānanda candimasūriyā² pariharanti disā bhanti virocānā, tāva sahasadhā loko, tasmim sahasadhā loko sahasam³ candānam, sahasam sūriyānam, sahasam Sinerupabbatarājānam, sahasam Jambudīpānam, sahasam Aparagoyānānam, sahasam Uttarakurūnam, sahasam Pubbavidehānam, cattāri mahāsamuddasahasāni, cattāri mahārājasahasāni, sahasam Cātumahārājikānam, sahasam Tāvatisānam, sahasam Yāmānam, sahasam Tusitānam, sahasam Nimmānaratīnam, sahasam Paranimmitavasavattīnam, sahasam brahmalokānam. Ayam vuccatānanda sahasī cūḷanikā lokadhātu.

1. Sahasilokadhātum (I) Saṁ 1. 157 piṭṭhe vitthāro.

2. Candimasuriyā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

3. Tasmim sahasam (Syā, Kam, I)

Yāvatānanda saḥassī cūḷanikā lokadhātu, tāva saḥassadhā loko. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda dvisahassī majjhimikā lokadhātu.

Yāvatānanda dvisahassī majjhimikā lokadhātu, tāva saḥassadhā loko. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda tisahassī mahāsahassī lokadhātu.

Ākaṅkhamāno Ānanda Tathāgato tisahassimahāsahassilokadhātum¹ sarena viññāpeyya, yāvatā pana ākaṅkheyyāti.

Yathā kathamā pana bhante Bhagavā tisahassimahāsahassilokadhātum sarena viññāpeyya, yāvatā pana ākaṅkheyyāti. Idhānanda Tathāgato tisahassimahāsahassilokadhātum obhāsenā phareyya, yadā te sattā taṃ ālokaṃ sañjāneyyūṃ. Atha Tathāgato ghoṣaṃ kareyya saddamanussāveyya. Evaṃ kho Ānanda Tathāgato tisahassimahāsahassilokadhātum sarena viññāpeyya, yāvatā pana ākaṅkheyyāti.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ānando (āyasmantaṃ Udāyim)² etadavoca “lābhā vata me, suladdhaṃ vata me, yassa me Satthā evaṃmahiddhiko evaṃmahānubhāvo”ti. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Udāyī āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “kiṃ tuyhettha āvuso Ānanda yadi te Satthā evaṃmahiddhiko evaṃmahānubhāvo”ti. Evaṃ vutte bhāgavā āyasmantaṃ Udāyim etadavoca “mā hevaṃ Udāyi, mā hevaṃ Udāyi, sace Udāyi Ānando avītarāgo kālaṃ kareyya, tena cittappasādena sattakkhattum deveṣu devarajjaṃ kāreyya, sattakkhattum imasmiṃ yeva Jambudīpe mahārajjaṃ kāreyya, api ca Udāyi Ānando diṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyissatī”ti. . Dasamaṃ.

Ānandavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Channo Ājīvako Sakko, Nigaṇṭho ca Nivesako.

Duve Bhavā Sīlabbataṃ, Gandhajātaṅca Cūlanīti.

1. Tisahassim mahāsahassim lokadhātum (Syā, Kam),
tisahassimahāsahassilokadhātum (I)

2. (Bhagavantaṃ) (Sī), () natthi Syā-Kam-pothakesu. Aṭṭhakathāya sameti.

(9) 4. Samaṇavagga

1. Samaṇasutta

82. Tīṇimāni bhikkhave samaṇassa samaṇiyāni samaṇakaraṇīyāni. Katamāni tīṇi? Adhisīlasikkhāsamādānaṃ adhiccittasikkhāsamādānaṃ adhipaññāsikkhāsamādānaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi samaṇassa samaṇiyāni samaṇakaraṇīyāni.

Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “tibbo no chando bhavissati adhisīlasikkhāsamādāne, tibbo no chando bhavissati adhiccittasikkhāsamādāne, tibbo no chando bhavissati adhipaññāsikkhāsamādāne”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Gadrabhasutta

83. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gadrabho gogaṇaṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandho hoti “ahampi dammo ahampi dammo”ti¹. Tassa na tādiso vaṇṇo hoti seyyathāpi gunnaṃ. Na tādiso saro hoti seyyathāpi gunnaṃ. Na tādisaṃ padaṃ hoti seyyathāpi gunnaṃ. So gogaṇaṃyeva piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandho hoti “ahampi dammo ahampi dammo”ti.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave idhekacco bhikkhu bhikkhusaṃghaṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandho hoti “ahampi bhikkhu ahampi bhikkhū”ti. Tassa na tādiso chando hoti adhisīlasikkhāsamādāne seyyathāpi aññesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ. Na tādiso chando hoti adhiccittasikkhāsamādāne seyyathāpi aññesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ. Na tādiso chando hoti adhipaññāsikkhāsamādāne seyyathāpi aññesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ. So bhikkhusaṃghaṃyeva piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandho hoti “ahampi bhikkhu ahampi bhikkhū”ti.

1. Ahampi go amhā ahampi go amhāti (St), ahampi amhā ahampi amhāti (Syā, Kam, I), ahampi go ahampi goti (?)

Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “tibbo no chando bhavissati adhisīlasikkhāsamādāne, tibbo no chando bhavissati adhicittasikkhāsamādāne, tibbo no chando bhavissati adhipaññāsikkhāsamādāne”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. .
Dutiyāṃ.

3. Khettsutta

84. Tīṇimāni bhikkhave kassakassa gahapatissa pubbe karaṇīyāni. Katamāni tīṇi? Idha bhikkhave kassako gahapati paṭikacceva¹ khettaṃ sukaṭṭhaṃ karoti sumatikataṃ², paṭikacceva khettaṃ sukaṭṭhaṃ karitvā sumatikataṃ kālena bījāni paṭiṭṭhāpeti, kālena bījāni paṭiṭṭhāpetvā samayena udakaṃ abhinetipi apanetipi. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi kassakassa gahapatissa pubbe karaṇīyāni.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave tīṇimāni bhikkhussa pubbe karaṇīyāni. Katamāni tīṇi? Adhisīlasikkhāsamādānaṃ adhicittasikkhāsamādānaṃ adhipaññāsikkhāsamādānaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi bhikkhussa pubbe karaṇīyāni.

Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “tibbo no chando bhavissati adhisīlasikkhāsamādāne, tibbo no chando bhavissati adhicittasikkhāsamādāne, tibbo no chando bhavissati adhipaññāsikkhāsamādāne”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. .
Tatiyāṃ.

4. Vajjiputtasutta

85. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Atha kho aññataro Vajjiputtako bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisīno kho so Vajjiputtako bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—
“sādhikamidaṃ bhante diyaddhasikkhāpadasataṃ³ anvaddhamāsaṃ uddesaṃ āgacchati.

1. Paṭigacceva (Sī, I)

2. Sumattikataṃ (Ka), ettha matisaddo kaṭṭhakhettaṃ samikaraṇasādhane dārubhaṇḍe vattatīti Sakkata-abhidhānesu āgataṃ. Taṃ “matiyā suṭṭhu samikatan”ti Aṭṭhakathāya sameti.

3. Diyaddhaṃ sikkhāpadasataṃ (Sī)

Nāhaṃ bhante ettha sakkomi sikkhituṃ”ti. Sakkhissasi pana tvaṃ bhikkhu tīsu sikkhāsu sikkhituṃ adhisīlasikkhāya adhicittasikkhāya adhipaññāsikkhāyāti. Sakkomahaṃ bhante tīsu sikkhāsu sikkhituṃ adhisīlasikkhāya adhicittasikkhāya adhipaññāsikkhāyāti. Tasmātiha tvaṃ bhikkhu tīsu sikkhāsu sikkhassu adhisīlasikkhāya adhicittasikkhāya adhipaññāsikkhāya.

Yato kho tvaṃ bhikkhu adhisīlampi sikkhissasi, adhicittampi sikkhissasi, adhipaññampi sikkhissasi. Tassa tuyhaṃ bhikkhu adhisīlampi sikkhato adhicittampi sikkhato adhipaññampi sikkhato rāgo pahīyissati, doso pahīyissati, moho pahīyissati. So tvaṃ rāgassa pahānā dosassa pahānā mohassa pahānā yaṃ akusalaṃ, na taṃ karissasi. Yaṃ pāpaṃ, na taṃ sevissasīti.

Atha kho so bhikkhu aparena samayena adhisīlampi sikkhi, adhicittampi sikkhi, adhipaññampi sikkhi. Tassa adhisīlampi sikkhato adhicittampi sikkhato adhipaññampi sikkhato rāgo pahīyi, doso pahīyi, moho pahīyi. So rāgassa pahānā dosassa pahānā mohassa pahānā yaṃ akusalaṃ, taṃ nākāsi. Yaṃ pāpaṃ, taṃ na sevīti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Sekkhasutta

86. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

“Sekho sekhoti bhante vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho bhante sekho hotī”ti. Sikkhatīti kho bhikkhu tasmā “sekho”ti vuccati. Kiñca sikkhati, adhisīlampi sikkhati, adhicittampi sikkhati, adhipaññampi sikkhati, sikkhatīti kho bhikkhu tasmā “sekho”ti vuccatīti.

Sekhassa sikkhamānassa, ujumaggānusārino.

Khayasmim paṭhamaṃ ñāṇaṃ, tato aññā anantarā.

Tato aññāvimumtassa¹, ñāṇaṃ ve² hoti tādino.

Akuppā me vimuttīti, bhavasāmyo janakkhayeti. . Pañcamaṃ. ()³

1. Aññāvimumtīyā (Ka) 2. Ñāṇaṅca (Ka) 3. (Aṭṭhamaṃ bhāṇavāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ) (Ka)

6. Paṭhamasikkhāsutta

87. Sādhikamidam bhikkhave diyaḍḍhasikkhāpadasatam anvaddhamāsam uddesam āgacchati, yattha attakāmā kulaputtā sikkhanti. Tisso imā bhikkhave sikkhā, yatthetam sabbam samodhānam gacchati. Katamā tisso? Adhisīlasikkhā adhicitasikkhā adhipaññāsikkhā. Imā kho bhikkhave tisso sikkhā, yatthetam sabbam samodhānam gacchati.

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlesu paripūrakārī hoti, samādhismim mattaso kārī, paññāya mattaso kārī. So yāni tāni khuddānukhuddakāni sikkhāpadāni, tāni āpajjati pi vuṭṭhātipi. Tam kissa hetu? Na hi mettha bhikkhave abhabbatā vuttā. Yāni ca kho tāni sikkhāpadāni ādibrahmacariyakāni brahmacariyasāruppāni, tattha dhuvasīlo¹ ca hoti ṭhitasīlo² ca, samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. So tiṇṇam saṃyojanānam parikkhayā sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlesu paripūrakārī hoti, samādhismim mattaso kārī, paññāya mattaso kārī. So yāni tāni khuddānukhuddakāni sikkhāpadāni, tāni āpajjati pi vuṭṭhātipi. Tam kissa hetu? Na hi mettha bhikkhave abhabbatā vuttā. Yāni ca kho tāni sikkhāpadāni ādibrahmacariyakāni brahmacariyasāruppāni, tattha dhuvasīlo ca hoti ṭhitasīlo ca, samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. So tiṇṇam saṃyojanānam parikkhayā rāgadosamohānam tanuttā sakadāgāmī hoti, sakideva imam lokam āgantvā dukkhassantam karoti.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlesu paripūrakārī hoti, samādhismim paripūrakārī, paññāya mattaso kārī. So yāni tāni khuddānukhuddakāni sikkhāpadāni, tāni āpajjati pi vuṭṭhātipi. Tam kissa hetu? Na hi mettha bhikkhave abhabbatā vuttā. Yāni ca kho tāni sikkhāpadāni ādibrahmacariyakāni brahmacariyasāruppāni, tattha dhuvasīlo ca hoti ṭhitasīlo ca, samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. So pañcannam

1. Dhuvasīlī (Sī) Abhi 3. 142 piṭṭhepi (thokam visadisam)

2. Ṭhitasīlī (Sī)

orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti, tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlesu paripūrakārī hoti, samādhismim paripūrakārī, paññāya paripūrakārī. So yāni tāni khuddānukhuddakāni sikkhāpadāni, tāni āpajjatipi vuṭṭhātīpi. Tam kissa hetu? Na hi mettha bhikkhave abhabbatā vuttā. Yāni ca kho tāni sikkhāpadāni ādibrahmacariyakāni brahmacariyasārūppāni, tattha dhuvasīlo ca hoti ṭhitasīlo ca, samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. So āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati.

Iti kho bhikkhave padesaṃ padesakārī ārādheti, paripūraṃ paripūrakārī, avañjhānittevāhaṃ¹ bhikkhave sikkhāpadāni vadāmīti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Dutiyasikkhāsutta

88. Sādhikamidam bhikkhave diyaḍḍhasikkhāpadasatam anvaddhamāsaṃ uddesaṃ āgacchati, yattha attakāmā kulaputtā sikkhanti. Tisso imā bhikkhave sikkhā, yatthetaṃ sabbaṃ samodhānaṃ gacchati. Katamā tisso? Adhisīlasikkhā adhicitasikkhā adhipaññāsikkhā. Imā kho bhikkhave tisso sikkhā, yatthetaṃ sabbaṃ samodhānaṃ gacchati.

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlesu paripūrakārī hoti, samādhismim mattaso kārī, paññāya mattaso kārī. So yāni tāni khuddānukhuddakāni sikkhāpadāni, tāni āpajjatipi vuṭṭhātīpi. Tam kissa hetu? Na hi mettha bhikkhave abhabbatā vuttā. Yāni ca kho tāni sikkhāpadāni ādibrahmacariyakāni brahmacariyasārūppāni, tattha dhuvasīlo ca hoti ṭhitasīlo ca, samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. So tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sattakkhattuparamo hoti, sattakkhattuparamaṃ deve ca manusse ca sandhāvitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhassantaṃ karoti. So tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā kolaṃkolo hoti, dve vā tīṇi vā kulāni sandhāvitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhassantaṃ karoti. So

1. Avañjhānevāhaṃ (Ka)

tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā ekabījī hoti, ekaṃyeva mānusakaṃ bhavaṃ nibbattetvā dukkhassantaṃ karoti. So tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmī hoti, sakideva imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā dukkhassantaṃ karoti.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlesu paripūrakārī hoti, samādhismim paripūrakārī, paññāya mattaso kārī. So yāni tāni khuddānukhuddakāni sikkhāpadāni, tāni āpajjatipi vuṭṭhātīpi. Tam kissa hetu? Na hi mettha bhikkhave abhabbatā vuttā. Yāni ca kho tāni sikkhāpadāni ādibrahmacariyakāni brahmacariyasārūppāni, tattha dhuvasīlo ca hoti ṭhitasīlo ca, samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. So pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā uddhamasoto akaniṭṭhagāmī. So pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti. So pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti. So pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā upahaccaparinibbāyī hoti. So pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā antarāparinibbāyī hoti.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlesu paripūrakārī hoti, samādhismim paripūrakārī, paññāya paripūrakārī. So yāni tāni khuddānukhuddakāni sikkhāpadāni, tāni āpajjatipi vuṭṭhātīpi. Tam kissa hetu? Na hi mettha bhikkhave abhabbatā vuttā. Yāni ca kho tāni sikkhāpadāni ādibrahmacariyakāni brahmacariyasārūppāni, tattha dhuvasīlo ca hoti ṭhitasīlo ca, samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. So āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati.

Idha kho bhikkhave padesaṃ padesakārī ārādheti, paripūraṃ paripūrakārī, avañjhānitvevāhaṃ bhikkhave sikkhāpadāni vadāmīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Tatiyasikkhāsutta

89. Sādhikamidaṃ bhikkhave diyaḍḍhasikkhāpadasataṃ anvaddhamāsaṃ uddesaṃ āgacchati, yattha attakāmā kulaputtā sikkhanti. Tisso imā bhikkhave

sikkhā, yatthetaṃ sabbam samodhānam gacchati. Katamā tisso?
Adhisīlasikkhā adhiccitasikkhā adhipaññāsikkhā. Imā kho bhikkhave tisso
sikkhā, yatthetaṃ sabbam samodhānam gacchati.

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlesu paripūrakārī hoti, samādhismim
paripūrakārī, paññāya paripūrakārī. So yāni tāni khuddānukhuddakāni
sikkhāpadāni, tāni āpajjatipi vuṭṭhātīpi. Taṃ kissa hetu? Na hi mettha
bhikkhave abhabbatā vuttā. Yāni ca kho tāni sikkhāpadāni
ādibrahmacariyakāni brahmacariyasārūppāni, tattha dhuvasīlo ca hoti
ṭhitasīlo ca, samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. So āsavānam khayā anāsavaṃ
cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā
upasampajja viharati. Taṃ vā pana anabhisambhavaṃ appaṭivijjhaṃ
pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā antarāparinibbāyī
hoti. Taṃ vā pana anabhisambhavaṃ appaṭivijjhaṃ pañcannaṃ
orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā upahaccaparinibbāyī hoti. Taṃ
vā pana anabhisambhavaṃ appaṭivijjhaṃ pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ
saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti. Taṃ vā pana
anabhisambhavaṃ appaṭivijjhaṃ pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ
saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti. Taṃ vā pana
anabhisambhavaṃ appaṭivijjhaṃ pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ
saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā uddhamasoto hoti akaniṭṭhagāmī. Taṃ vā pana
anabhisambhavaṃ appaṭivijjhaṃ tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā
rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmī hoti, sakideva imam lokam āgantvā
dukkhassantaṃ karoti. Taṃ vā pana anabhisambhavaṃ appaṭivijjhaṃ
tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā ekabījī hoti, ekaṃyeva mānusaṃ
bhavaṃ nibbattetvā dukkhassantaṃ karoti. Taṃ vā pana anabhisambhavaṃ
appaṭivijjhaṃ tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā kolamkolo hoti, dve vā tīṇi
vā kulāni sandhāvitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhassantaṃ karoti. Taṃ vā pana
anabhisambhavaṃ appaṭivijjhaṃ tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā
sattakkhattuparamo hoti, sattakkhattuparamam deve ca manusse ca
sandhāvitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhassantaṃ karoti.

Iti kho bhikkhave paripūram paripūrakārī ārādheti, padesaṃ padesakārī,
avañjhānitvevāham bhikkhave sikkhāpadāni vadāmīti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Paṭhamasikkhattayasutta

90. Tisso imā bhikkhave sikkhā. Katamā tisso? Adhisīlasikkhā adhicittasikkhā adhipaññāsikkhā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave adhisīlasikkhā? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlavā hoti -pa- samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave adhisīlasikkhā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave adhicittasikkhā? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi -pa- catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave adhicittasikkhā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave adhipaññāsikkhā? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu “idaṃ dukkhaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti -pa- “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave adhipaññāsikkhā. Imā kho bhikkhave tisso sikkhāti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyasikkhattayasutta

91. Tisso imā bhikkhave sikkhā. Katamā tisso? Adhisīlasikkhā adhicittasikkhā adhipaññāsikkhā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave adhisīlasikkhā? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlavā hoti -pa- samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave adhisīlasikkhā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave adhicittasikkhā? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi -pa- catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave adhicittasikkhā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave adhipaññāsikkhā? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave adhipaññāsikkhā, imā kho bhikkhave tisso sikkhāti.

Adhisīlam̄ adhicittam̄, adhipaññañca vīriyavā.
 Thāmvā dhitimā jhāyī, sato guttindriyo¹ care.
 Yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure.
 Yathā adho tathā uddham̄, yathā uddham̄ tathā adho.
 Yathā divā tathā rattim̄, yathā rattim̄ tathā divā.
 Abhibhuyya disā sabbā, appamāṇasamādhinā.
 Tamāhu sekham̄ paṭipadam̄², atho saṃsuddhacāriyam̄³.
 Tamāhu loke Sambuddam̄, dhīram̄ paṭipadantagum̄.
 Viññāṇassa nirodhena, taṇhākkhayavimuttino.
 Pajjotasseva nibbānam̄, vimokkho hoti cetasoti.

Dasamam̄.

11. Saṅkavāsutta

92. Ekaṃ samayam̄ Bhagavā Kosalesu cārikam̄ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusam̄ghena saddhim̄ yena Saṅkavā⁴ nāma Kosalānam̄ nigamo tadavasari. Tatra sudam̄ Bhagavā Saṅkavāyam̄ viharati. Tena kho pana samayena Kassapagotto nāma bhikkhu Saṅkavāyam̄ āvāsiko hoti. Tatra sudam̄ Bhagavā sikkhāpadapaṭisamyuttāya dhammiyā kathāya bhikkhū sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampaham̄seti. Atha kho Kassapagottassa bhikkhuno Bhagavati sikkhāpadapaṭisamyuttāya dhammiyā kathāya bhikkhū sandassente samādapente samuttejente sampahamsente ahudeva akkhanti, ahu appaccayo “adhisallikhatevāyam̄⁵ samaṇo”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Saṅkavāyam̄ yathābhirantam̄ viharitvā yena Rājagaham̄ tena cārikam̄ pakkāmi, anupubbena cārikam̄ caramāno yena Rājagaham̄ tadavasari. Tatra sudam̄ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati.

Atha kho Kassapagottassa bhikkhuno acirapakkantassa Bhagavato ahudeva kukkucam̄, ahu vippaṭisāro “alābhā vata me, na vata me

1. Uppattindriyo (Ka)

2. Pāṭipadam̄ (?) Ma 2. 19 piṭṭhe passitabban̄.

3. Saṃsuddhacāraṇam̄ (Sī, I), saṃsuddhacārinam̄ (Syā, Kam̄)

4. Paṅkadhā (Sī, Syā, Kam̄, I)

5. Adhisallekhatevāyam̄ (Syā, Kam̄, Ka)

lābhā. Dulladdhaṃ vata me, na vata me suladdhaṃ. Yassa me Bhagavati sikkhāpadapaṭisaṃyuttāya dhammiyā kathāya bhikkhū sandassente samādapente samuttejente sampahaṃsente ahudeva akkhanti, ahu appaccayo ‘adhisallikhatevāyaṃ samaṇo’ti. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkameyyaṃ, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato santike accayaṃ accayato deseyyan”ti. Atha kho Kassapagotto bhikkhu senāsaṇaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Rājagahaṃ tena pakkāmi anupubbena yena Rājagahaṃ yena Gijjhakūṭo pabbato yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Kassapagotto bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

Ekamidaṃ bhante samayaṃ Bhagavā Saṅkavāyaṃ viharati Saṅkavā nāma Kosalānaṃ nigamo. Tatra bhante Bhagavā sikkhāpadapaṭisaṃyuttāya dhammiyā kathāya bhikkhū sandassesi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahaṃsesi. Tassa mayhaṃ Bhagavati sikkhāpadapaṭisaṃyuttāya dhammiyā kathāya bhikkhū sandassente samādapente samuttejente sampahaṃsente ahudeva akkhanti, ahu appaccayo “adhisallikhatevāyaṃ samaṇo”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Saṅkavāyaṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Rājagahaṃ tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi, ()¹ tassa mayhaṃ bhante acirapakkantassa Bhagavato ahudeva kukkucāṃ, ahu vipphaṭṭisāro “alābhā vata me, na vata me lābhā. Dulladdhaṃ vata me, na vata me suladdhaṃ. Yassa me Bhagavati sikkhāpadapaṭisaṃyuttāya dhammiyā kathāya bhikkhū sandassente samādapente samuttejente sampahaṃsente ahudeva akkhanti, ahu appaccayo ‘adhisallikhatevāyaṃ samaṇo’ti. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkameyyaṃ, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato santike accayaṃ accayato deseyyan”ti. Accayo maṃ bhante accagamā yathābālaṃ yathāmūlhaṃ yathā-akusalaṃ. Yassa me Bhagavati sikkhāpadapaṭisaṃyuttāya dhammiyā kathāya bhikkhū sandassente samādapente samuttejente sampahaṃsente ahudeva akkhanti, ahu appaccayo “adhisallikhatevāyaṃ samaṇo”ti.

1. (Anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Rājagahaṃ tadavasari. Tatra sudāṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati. Atha kho) (Ka)

Tassa me bhante Bhagavā accayaṃ accayato paṭiggaṇhātu āyatim saṃvarāyāti.

Taggha taṃ¹ Kassapa accayo accagamā yathābālaṃ yathāmūlham yathā-akusalaṃ. Yassa te mayi sikkhāpadapaṭisaṃyuttāya dhammiyā kathāya bhikkhū sandassente samādapente samuttejente sampahaṃsente ahudeva akkhanti, ahu appaccayo “adhisallikhatevāyaṃ samaṇo”ti. Yato ca kho tvaṃ Kassapa accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikarosi. Taṃ te mayam paṭiggaṇhāma. Vuddhihesā Kassapa ariyassa vinaye, yo accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikaroti, āyatim saṃvaram āpajjati.

Thero cepi Kassapa bhikkhu hoti na sikkhākāmo na sikkhāsamādānassa vaṇṇavādī. Ye caññe bhikkhū na sikkhākāmā, te ca na sikkhāya samādapeti. Ye caññe bhikkhū sikkhākāmā, tesaṃ na vaṇṇam bhaṇāti bhūtam tacchaṃ kālena. Evarūpassāhaṃ Kassapa therassa bhikkhuno na vaṇṇam bhaṇāmi. Taṃ kissa hetu? “Sattā hissa vaṇṇam bhaṇātī”ti aññe naṃ² bhikkhū bhajeyyūṃ. Ye naṃ bhajeyyūṃ, tyāssa diṭṭhānugatim āpajjeyyūṃ. Yyāssa diṭṭhānugatim āpajjeyyūṃ, tesam taṃ assa dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyāti. Tasmāhaṃ Kassapa evarūpassa therassa bhikkhuno na vaṇṇam bhaṇāmi.

Majjhimo cepi Kassapa bhikkhu hoti -pa-. Navo cepi Kassapa bhikkhu hoti na sikkhākāmo na sikkhāsamādānassa vaṇṇavādī. Ye caññe bhikkhū na sikkhākāmā, te ca na sikkhāya samādapeti. Ye caññe bhikkhū sikkhākāmā, tesaṃ na vaṇṇam bhaṇāti bhūtam tacchaṃ kālena. Evarūpassāhaṃ Kassapa navassa bhikkhuno na vaṇṇam bhaṇāmi. Taṃ kissa hetu? “Sattā hissa vaṇṇam bhaṇātī”ti aññe naṃ bhikkhū bhajeyyūṃ. Ye naṃ bhajeyyūṃ, tyāssa diṭṭhānugatim āpajjeyyūṃ. Yyāssa diṭṭhānugatim āpajjeyyūṃ, tesam taṃ assa dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyāti. Tasmāhaṃ Kassapa evarūpassa navassa bhikkhuno na vaṇṇam bhaṇāmi.

1. Taggha tvaṃ (Sī, I)

2. Taṃ (Sī, I)

Thero cepi Kassapa bhikkhu hoti sikkhākāmo sikkhāsamādānassa vaṇṇavādī. Ye caññe bhikkhū na sikkhākāmā, te ca sikkhāya samādapeti. Ye caññe bhikkhū sikkhākāmā, tesañca vaṇṇaṃ bhaṇāti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ kālena. Evarūpassāhaṃ Kassapa therassa bhikkhuno vaṇṇaṃ bhaṇāmi. Taṃ kissa hetu? “Satthā hissa vaṇṇaṃ bhaṇatī”ti aññe naṃ bhikkhū bhajeyyūṃ. Ye naṃ bhajeyyūṃ, tyāssa diṭṭhānugatiṃ āpajjeyyūṃ. Yyāssa diṭṭhānugatiṃ āpajjeyyūṃ, tesam taṃ assa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti. Tasmāhaṃ Kassapa evarūpassa therassa bhikkhuno vaṇṇaṃ bhaṇāmi.

Majjhimo cepi Kassapa bhikkhu hoti sikkhākāmo -pa-. Navo cepi Kassapa bhikkhu hoti sikkhākāmo sikkhāsamādānassa vaṇṇavādī. Ye caññe bhikkhū na sikkhākāmā, te ca sikkhāya samādapeti. Ye caññe bhikkhū sikkhākāmā, tesañca vaṇṇaṃ bhaṇāti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ kālena. Evarūpassāhaṃ Kassapa navassa bhikkhuno vaṇṇaṃ bhaṇāmi, taṃ kissa hetu? “Satthā hissa vaṇṇaṃ bhaṇatī”ti aññe naṃ bhikkhū bhajeyyūṃ. Ye naṃ bhajeyyūṃ, tyāssa diṭṭhānugatiṃ āpajjeyyūṃ. Yyāssa diṭṭhānugatiṃ āpajjeyyūṃ, tesam taṃ assa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti. Tasmāhaṃ Kassapa evarūpassa navassa bhikkhuno vaṇṇaṃ bhaṇāmīti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

Samaṇavaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ

Samaṇo Gadrabho Khettaṃ, Vajjiputto ca Sekkhakaṃ.
Tayo ca Sikkhanā vuttā, dve Sikkhā Saṅkavāya cāti.

(10) 5. Loṇakapallavagga

1. Accāyikasutta

93. Tīṇimāni bhikkhave kassakassa gahapatissa accāyikāni karaṇīyāni. Katamāni tīṇi? Idha bhikkhave kassako gahapati sīghaṃ sīghaṃ khettaṃ sukaṭṭhaṃ karoti sumatikataṃ. Sīghaṃ sīghaṃ khettaṃ sukaṭṭhaṃ

karitvā sumatikataṃ sīghaṃ sīghaṃ bījāni patiṭṭhāpeti. Sīghaṃ sīghaṃ bījāni patiṭṭhāpetvā sīghaṃ sīghaṃ udakaṃ abhinetipi apanetipi. Imani kho bhikkhave tīṇi kassakassa gahapatissa accāyikāni karaṇīyāni. Tassa kho taṃ bhikkhave kassakassa gahapatissa natthi sā iddhi vā ānubhāvo vā “ajjeva me dhañṇāni jāyantu, sveva gabbhīni hontu, ukkarasveva paccantū”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave hoti so samayo, yaṃ tassa kassakassa gahapatissa tāni dhañṇāni utupariṇāmīni jāyantipi, gabbhīnipi honti paccantipi.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave tīṇimāni bhikkhussa accāyikāni karaṇīyāni. Katamāni tīṇi? Adhisīlasikkhāsamādānaṃ adhicittasikkhāsamādānaṃ adhipañṇāsikkhāsamādānaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi bhikkhussa accāyikāni karaṇīyāni. Tassa kho taṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno natthi sā iddhi vā ānubhāvo vā “ajjeva me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccatu sve vā uttarasve vā”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave hoti so samayo, yaṃ tassa bhikkhuno adhisīlampi sikkhato adhicittampi sikkhato adhipañṇampi sikkhato anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati.

Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “tibbo no chando bhavissati adhisīlasikkhāsamādāne, tibbo chando bhavissati adhicittasikkhāsamādāne, tibbo chando bhavissati adhipañṇāsikkhāsamādāne”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Pavivekasutta

94. Tīṇimāni bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā pavivekāni pañṇāpentī. Katamāni tīṇi? Cīvarapavivekaṃ piṇḍapātapavivekaṃ senāsanapavivekaṃ.

Tatridaṃ bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā cīvarapavivekasmiṃ pañṇāpentī, sāṇānīpi dhārentī, masāṇānīpi dhārentī, chavadussānīpi dhārentī, paṃsukūlānīpi dhārentī, tirīṭānīpi dhārentī, ajināmpi dhārentī, ajinakkhipāmpi dhārentī, kusacīrāmpi dhārentī, vākacīrāmpi dhārentī, phalakacīrāmpi dhārentī, kesakambalāmpi dhārentī, vālakambalāmpi dhārentī,

ulūkapakkhikampi dhārenti. Idam̄ kho bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā cīvarapavivekasmim̄ paññāpentī.

Tatridam̄ bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā piṇḍapātapavivekasmim̄ paññāpentī, sākabhakkhāpi hontī, sāmābhakkhāpi hontī, nīvārabhakkhāpi hontī, daddulabhakkhāpi hontī, haṭabhakkhāpi hontī, kaṇabhakkhāpi hontī, ācāmabhakkhāpi hontī, piññākabhakkhāpi hontī, tiṇabhakkhāpi hontī, gomayabhakkhāpi hontī, vanamūlaphalāhārā yāpentī pavattaphalabhojī. Idam̄ kho bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā piṇḍapātapavivekasmim̄ paññāpentī.

Tatridam̄ bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā senāsanapavivekasmim̄ paññāpentī, araññam̄ rukkhāmūlam̄ susānam̄¹ vanapattham̄ abbhokāsam̄ palālapuñjam̄ bhusāgāram̄². Idam̄ kho bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā senāsanapavivekasmim̄ paññāpentī. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi aññatitthiyā paribbājakā pavivekāni paññāpentī.

Tīṇi kho panimāni bhikkhave imasmim̄ dhammavinaye bhikkhuno pavivekāni. Katamāni tīṇi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlavā ca hotī, dussīlyañcassa pahīnam̄ hotī, tena ca vivitto hotī. Sammādiṭṭhiko ca hotī, micchādiṭṭhi cassa pahīnā hotī, tāya ca vivitto hotī. Khīṇāsavo ca hotī, āsavā cassa pahīnā hontī, tehi ca vivitto hotī. Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlavā hotī, dussīlyañcassa pahīnam̄ hotī, tena ca vivitto hotī. Sammādiṭṭhiko ca hotī, micchādiṭṭhi cassa pahīnā hotī, tāya ca vivitto hotī. Khīṇāsavo ca hotī, āsavā cassa pahīnā hontī, tehi ca vivitto hotī. Ayam̄ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu aggaṭṭo sārappaṭṭo suddho sāre patiṭṭhito.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kassakassa gahapatissa sampannam̄ sālikkhetam̄, tamenam̄ kassako gahapati sīgham̄ sīgham̄³ lavāpeyya, sīgham̄ sīgham̄ lavāpetvā sīgham̄ sīgham̄ saṅghārāpeyya, sīgham̄ sīgham̄ saṅgharāpetvā sīgham̄

1. Rukkhāmūlam̄ bhusāgāram̄ susānam̄ (Ka)

2. Suññāgāram̄ (Ka)

3. Sīghasīgham̄ (Sī, Syā, Kam̄, I)

sīghaṃ ubbahāpeyya¹, sīghaṃ sīghaṃ ubbahāpetvā sīghaṃ sīghaṃ puñjaṃ kārāpeyya, sīghaṃ sīghaṃ puñjaṃ kārāpetvā sīghaṃ sīghaṃ maddāpeyya, sīghaṃ sīghaṃ maddāpetvā sīghaṃ sīghaṃ palālāni uddharāpeyya, sīghaṃ sīghaṃ palālāni uddharāpetvā sīghaṃ sīghaṃ bhusikaṃ uddharāpeyya, sīghaṃ sīghaṃ bhusikaṃ uddharāpetvā sīghaṃ sīghaṃ opunāpeyya, sīghaṃ sīghaṃ opunāpetvā sīghaṃ sīghaṃ atiharāpeyya, sīghaṃ sīghaṃ atiharāpetvā sīghaṃ sīghaṃ koṭṭāpeyya, sīghaṃ sīghaṃ koṭṭāpetvā sīghaṃ sīghaṃ thusāni uddharāpeyya. Evamassu² tāni bhikkhave kassakassa gahapatissa dhaññāni aggappattāni sārappattāni suddhāni sāre patiṭṭhitāni.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave yato bhikkhu sīlavā ca hoti, dussīlyañcassa pahīnaṃ hoti, tena ca vivitto hoti. Sammādiṭṭhiko ca hoti, micchādiṭṭhi cassa pahīnā hoti, tāya ca vivitto hoti. Khīṇāsavo ca hoti, āsavā cassa pahīnā honti, tehi ca vivitto hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu aggappatto sārappatto suddho sāre patiṭṭhitoti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Saradasutta

95. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave saradasamaye viddhe vigatavalāhake deve ādicco nabhaṃ abhussakkamāno³ sabbhaṃ ākāsagataṃ tamagataṃ abhivihacca bhāsate ca tapate ca virocati ca.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave yato ariyasāvakassa virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkuṃ uppajjati⁴, saha dassanuppādā bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa tīṇi saṃyojanāni pahīyanti sakkāyadiṭṭhi vicikicchā sīlabbataparāmāso.

Athāparaṃ dvīhi dhammehi niyyāti abhijjhāya ca byāpādena ca, so vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Tasmim ce bhikkhave samaye ariyasāvako kālaṃ kareyya. Natthi taṃ⁵ saṃyojanaṃ

1. Ubbāhāpeyya (Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Evassu (Ka)

3. Abhussukkamāno (Sī, I)

4. Udapādi (sabbattha)

5. Tassa (Ka)

yena saṃyojanena saṃyutto ariyasāvako puna imam¹ lokam āgaccheyyāti. .
Tatiyam.

4. Parisāsutta

96. Tisso imā bhikkhave parisā. Katamā tisso? Aggavatī parisā, vaggā parisā, samaggā parisā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave aggavatī parisā? Idha bhikkhave yassam parisāyam therā bhikkhū na bāhulikā honti na sāthalikā okkamane nikkhattadhurā paviveke pubbaṅgamā, vīriyam ārabhanti appattassa pattiya anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya, tesam pacchimā janatā diṭṭhānugatiṃ āpajjati. Sāpi hoti na bāhulikā na sāthalikā okkamane nikkhattadhurā paviveke pubbaṅgamā, vīriyam ārabhati appattassa pattiya anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave aggavatī parisā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave vaggā parisā? Idha bhikkhave yassam parisāyam bhikkhū bhaṇḍana-jātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudentā viharanti. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave vaggā parisā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave samaggā parisā? Idha bhikkhave yassam parisāyam bhikkhū samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharanti. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave samaggā parisā.

Yasmiṃ bhikkhave samaye bhikkhū samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharanti. Bahum bhikkhave bhikkhū tasmim samaye puññaṃ pasavanti, brahmaṃ bhikkhave vihāraṃ tasmim samaye bhikkhū viharanti, yadidaṃ muditāya cetovimuttiyā. Pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vediyati, sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave uparipabbate thullaphusitake deve vassante taṃ udakaṃ yathāninnam pavattamānaṃ pabbatakandarapadarasākhā paripūreti, pabbatakandarapadarasākhā paripūrā kusobbhe² paripūrenti, kusobbhā paripūrā

1. Punayimam (Syā, Kam, Ka)

2. Kussubbhe (Sī, I), kusumbhe (Syā, Kam, Ka)

mahāsobbhe paripūrenti, mahāsobbhā paripūrā kunnadiyo paripūrenti, kunnadiyo paripūrā mahānadiyo paripūrenti, mahānadiyo paripūrā samuddam¹ paripūrenti.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave yasmim̐ samaye bhikkhū samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharanti, bahum̐ bhikkhave bhikkhū tasmim̐ samaye puññaṃ pasavanti, brahmaṃ bhikkhave vihāraṃ tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhū viharanti, yadidaṃ muditāya cetovimuttiyā. Pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vediyati, sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati. Imā kho bhikkhave tisso parisāti. . Catuttham̐.

5. Paṭhama-ājānīyasutta

97. Tīhi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato rañño bhadro² assājānīyo rājāraho hoti rājabhoggo, rañño aṅganteva saṅkhyam̐³ gacchati. Katamehi tīhi? Idha bhikkhave rañño bhadro assājānīyo vaṇṇasampanno ca hoti balasampanno ca javasampanno ca. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi aṅgehi samannāgato rañño bhadro assājānīyo rājāraho hoti rājabhoggo, rañño aṅganteva saṅkhyam̐ gacchati. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaram̐ puññakkhettaṃ lokassa. Katamehi tīhi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vaṇṇasampanno ca hoti balasampanno ca javasampanno ca.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu vaṇṇasampanno hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasamvarasamvuto viharati ācāragocarasampanno, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vaṇṇasampanno hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu balasampanno hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu āraddhavīriyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalānaṃ

1. Samuddasāgare (Ka)

2. Bhaddo (Ka)

3. Saṅkham̐ (Sī, Syā, Kam̐, I)

dhammānaṃ upasampadāya thānavā daḥaparakkamo anikkhittadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu balasampanno hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu javasampanno hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu “idaṃ dukkhan”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodho”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu javasampanno hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiya-ājānīyasutta

98. Tīhi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato rañño bhadro assājānīyo rājāraho hoti rājabhoggo, rañño aṅganteva saṅkhyāṃ gacchati. Katamehi tīhi? Idha bhikkhave rañño bhadro assājānīyo vaṇṇasampanno ca hoti balasampanno ca javasampanno ca. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi aṅgehi samannāgato rañño bhadro assājānīyo rājāraho hoti rājabhoggo, rañño aṅganteva saṅkhyāṃ gacchati. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti -pa- anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassa. Katamehi tīhi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vaṇṇasampanno ca hoti balasampanno ca javasampanno ca.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu vaṇṇasampanno hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlavā hoti -pa- samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vaṇṇasampanno hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu balasampanno hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu āradhāvīriyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya thānavā daḥaparakkamo anikkhittadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu balasampanno hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu javasampanno hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tattha

parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu javasampanno hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti -pa- anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti. .
Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Tatiya-ājānīyasutta

99. Tīhi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato rañño bhadro assājānīyo rājāraho hoti rājabhoggo, rañño aṅganteva saṅkhyāṃ gacchati. Katamehi tīhi? Idha bhikkhave rañño bhadro assājānīyo vaṇṇasampanno ca hoti balasampanno ca javasampanno ca. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi aṅgehi samannāgato rañño bhadro assājānīyo rājāraho hoti rājabhoggo, rañño aṅganteva saṅkhyāṃ gacchati. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassa. Katamehi tīhi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vaṇṇasampanno ca hoti balasampanno ca javasampanno ca.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu vaṇṇasampanno hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati, ācāragocarasampanno aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vaṇṇasampanno hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu balasampanno hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu āraddhavīriyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya thānavā daḥaparakkamo anikkhattadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu balasampanno hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu javasampanno hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu javasampanno hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyā hoti -pa- anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Potthakasutta

100. Navopi bhikkhave potthako dubbaṇṇo ca hoti dukkhasamphasso ca appaggho ca, majjhimopi bhikkhave potthako dubbaṇṇo ca hoti dukkhasamphasso ca appaggho ca, jīṇṇopi bhikkhave potthako dubbaṇṇo ca hoti dukkhasamphasso ca appaggho ca. Jīṇṇampi bhikkhave potthakaṃ ukkhaliparimajjanaṃ vā karonti, saṅkārakūṭe vā nam¹ chaḍḍenti.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave navo cepi bhikkhu hoti dussīlo pāpadhammo, idamassa dubbaṇṇatāya vadāmi. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave potthako dubbaṇṇo, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi. Ye kho panassa sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti diṭṭhānugatiṃ āpajjanti, tesaṃ taṃ hoti dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya, idamassa dukkhasamphassatāya vadāmi. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave potthako dukkhasamphasso, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi. Yesaṃ kho pana so² paṭiggaṇhāti cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṃ, tesaṃ taṃ na mahapphalaṃ hoti na mahānisamsaṃ, idamassa appagghatāya vadāmi. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave potthako appaggho, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi. Majjhimo cepi bhikkhave bhikkhu hoti -pa-. Thero cepi bhikkhave bhikkhu hoti dussīlo pāpadhammo, idamassa dubbaṇṇatāya vadāmi. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave potthako dubbaṇṇo, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi. Ye kho panassa sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti diṭṭhānugatiṃ āpajjanti, tesaṃ taṃ hoti dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya. Idamassa dukkhasamphassatāya vadāmi. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave potthako dukkhasamphasso, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi. Yesaṃ kho pana so paṭiggaṇhāti cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṃ, tesaṃ taṃ na mahapphalaṃ hoti na mahānisamsaṃ, idamassa appagghatāya vadāmi. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave potthako appaggho, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Evarūpo cāyaṃ bhikkhave thero bhikkhu saṅghamajjhe bhaṇati, tamenāṃ bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “kiṃ nu kho tuyhaṃ bālassa abyattassa bhaṇitena, tvampi nāma bhaṇitabbaṃ maññasī”ti. So kupito anattamano tathārūpiṃ vācaṃ

1. Taṃ (Sī), ṭhāne (Ka)

2. Yesāṃ kho pana (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I), yesāṃ so (Ka) Abhi 3. 138 piṭṭhepi passitabbaṃ.

nicchāreti, yathārūpāya vācāya saṅgho taṃ ukkhipati saṅkarakūṭeva naṃ potthakaṃ.

Navampi bhikkhave kāsikaṃ vatthaṃ vaṇṇavantañceva hoti sukhasamphassaṅca mahagghaṅca, majjhimampi bhikkhave kāsikaṃ vatthaṃ vaṇṇavantañceva hoti sukhasamphassaṅca mahagghaṅca, jīṇṇampi bhikkhave kāsikaṃ vatthaṃ vaṇṇavantañceva hoti sukhasamphassaṅca mahagghaṅca, jīṇṇampi bhikkhave kāsikaṃ vatthaṃ ratanapaliveṭhanaṃ vā karoti gandhakaṇḍake vā naṃ pakkhipanti.

Evaṃ kho bhikkhave navo cepi bhikkhu hoti sīlavā kalyāṇadhammo, idamassa suvaṇṇatāya vadāmi. Seyyathāpi taṃ bhikkhave kāsikaṃ vatthaṃ vaṇṇavantaṃ, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi. Ye kho panassa sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti diṭṭhānugatiṃ āpajjanti, tesaṃ taṃ hoti dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya, idamassa sukhasamphassaṅcāya vadāmi. Seyyathāpi taṃ bhikkhave kāsikaṃ vatthaṃ sukhasamphassaṃ, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi. Yesaṃ kho pana so paṭiggaṇhāti cīvarapiṇḍapātāsenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṃ, tesaṃ taṃ mahapphalaṃ hoti mahānisaṃsaṃ, idamassa mahagghatāya vadāmi. Seyyathāpi taṃ bhikkhave kāsikaṃ vatthaṃ mahagghaṃ, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi. Majjhimo cepi bhikkhave bhikkhu hoti -pa-. Thero cepi bhikkhave bhikkhu hoti -pa- puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Evarūpo cāyaṃ bhikkhave thero bhikkhu saṅghamajjhe bhaṇati, tamenāṃ bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “appasaddā āyasmanto hotha, thero bhikkhu dhammaṅca vinayaṅca bhaṇati”ti. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “kāsikavatthūpamā bhavissāma, na potthakūpamā”ti¹. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Loṇakapallasutta

101. Yo² bhikkhave evaṃ vadeyya “yathā yathāyaṃ puriso kammaṃ karoti, tathā tathā taṃ paṭisaṃvediyati”ti. Evaṃ santaṃ bhikkhave brahmacariyavāso na hoti, okāso na paññāyati sammā dukkhassa

1. Kāsikaṃ vatthaṃ tathūpamāhaṃ bhavissāmi, na potthakūpamāhanti (Ka)

2. Yo kho (Syā, Kaṃ), yo ca kho (Ka)

antakiriyāya. Yo ca kho bhikkhave evaṃ vadeyya “yathā yathā vedanīyaṃ ayaṃ puriso kammaṃ karoti, tathā tathāssa vipākaṃ paṭisaṃvediyati”¹ti. Evaṃ santāṃ bhikkhave brahmacariyavāso hoti, okāso paññāyati sammā dukkhassa antakiriyāya. Idha bhikkhave ekaccassa puggalassa appamattakampi pāpakammaṃ¹ kataṃ, tamenāṃ nirayaṃ upaneti. Idha pana bhikkhave ekaccassa puggalassa tādisaṃyeva appamattakaṃ pāpakammaṃ kataṃ diṭṭhadhammavedanīyaṃ hoti, nā’ṇupi khāyati kiṃ bahudeva.

Kathaṃrūpassa bhikkhave puggalassa appamattakampi pāpakammaṃ kataṃ, tamenāṃ nirayaṃ upaneti? Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco puggalo abhāvitakāyo hoti abhāvitasīlo abhāvitacitto abhāvitapañño paritto appātumo appadukkhavihārī, evarūpassa bhikkhave puggalassa appamattakampi pāpakammaṃ kataṃ, tamenāṃ nirayaṃ upaneti.

Kathaṃrūpassa bhikkhave puggalassa tādisaṃyeva appamattakaṃ pāpakammaṃ kataṃ diṭṭhadhammavedanīyaṃ hoti, nā’ṇupi khāyati kiṃ bahudeva? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo bhāvitakāyo hoti bhāvitasīlo bhāvitacitto bhāvitapañño aparitto mahatto² appamāṇavihārī. Evarūpassa bhikkhave puggalassa tādisaṃyeva appamattakaṃ pāpakammaṃ kataṃ diṭṭhadhammavedanīyaṃ hoti, nā’ṇupi khāyati kiṃ bahudeva.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso loṇakapallaṃ³ paritte udakamallake⁴ pakkhipeyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, api nu taṃ parittaṃ udakaṃ⁵ amunā loṇakapallena loṇaṃ assa apeyyanti. Evaṃ bhante. Taṃ kissa hetu? Aduṃ hi bhante parittaṃ udakakapallake udakaṃ, taṃ amunā loṇakapallena loṇaṃ assa apeyyanti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso loṇakapallakaṃ Gaṅgāya nadiyā pakkhipeyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, api nu sā Gaṅgā nadī amunā loṇakapallena loṇaṃ assa apeyyanti. No hetāṃ bhante. Taṃ kissa hetu? Asu hi bhante Gaṅgāya nadiyā mahā udakakkhandho, so amunā loṇakapallena loṇo na assa apeyyoti⁶.

1. Pāpaṃ kammaṃ (Sī, I)

3. Loṇaphalaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

5. Udakamallake udakaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

6. Loṇaṃ nevassa apeyyanti (Sī), na loṇo assa apeyyoti (I)

2. Mahattā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

4. Udakakapallake (Ka)

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave idhekaccassa puggalassa appamattakampi pāpakammaṃ kataṃ, tamenāṃ nirayaṃ upaneti. Idha bhikkhave ekaccassa puggalassa tādisaṃyeva appamattakaṃ pāpakammaṃ kataṃ diṭṭhadhammavedanīyaṃ hoti, nā'ṇupi khāyati kiṃ bahudeva.

Kathaṃrūpassa bhikkhave puggalassa appamattakampi pāpakammaṃ kataṃ, tamenāṃ nirayaṃ upaneti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo abhāvitakāyo hoti abhāvitasīlo abhāvitacitto abhāvitapañño paritto appātumo appadukkhavihārī, evarūpassa bhikkhave puggalassa appamattakampi pāpakammaṃ kataṃ, tamenāṃ nirayaṃ upaneti.

Kathaṃrūpassa bhikkhave puggalassa tādisaṃyeva appamattakaṃ pāpakammaṃ kataṃ diṭṭhadhammavedanīyaṃ hoti, nā'ṇupi khāyati kiṃ bahudeva? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo bhāvitakāyo hoti bhāvitasīlo bhāvitacitto bhāvitapañño aparitto mahatto appamāṇavihārī, evarūpassa bhikkhave puggalassa tādisaṃyeva appamattakaṃ pāpakammaṃ kataṃ diṭṭhadhammavedanīyaṃ hoti, nā'ṇupi khāyati kiṃ bahudeva. (1)

Idha bhikkhave ekacco aḍḍhakahāpaṇenapi bandhanaṃ nigacchati, kahāpaṇenapi bandhanaṃ nigacchati, kahāpaṇasatenapi bandhanaṃ nigacchati. Idha bhikkhave ekacco aḍḍhakahāpaṇenapi na bandhanaṃ nigacchati, kahāpaṇenapi na bandhanaṃ nigacchati, kahāpaṇasatenapi na bandhanaṃ nigacchati.

Kathaṃrūpo bhikkhave aḍḍhakahāpaṇenapi bandhanaṃ nigacchati, kahāpaṇenapi bandhanaṃ nigacchati, kahāpaṇasatenapi bandhanaṃ nigacchati? Idha bhikkhave ekacco daliddo hoti appassako appabhogo, evarūpo bhikkhave aḍḍhakahāpaṇenapi bandhanaṃ nigacchati, kahāpaṇenapi bandhanaṃ nigacchati, kahāpaṇasatenapi bandhanaṃ nigacchati.

Kathaṃrūpo bhikkhave aḍḍhakahāpaṇenapi na bandhanaṃ nigacchati, kahāpaṇenapi na bandhanaṃ nigacchati, kahāpaṇasatenapi na bandhanaṃ nigacchati? Idha bhikkhave ekacco aḍḍho hoti mahaddhano mahābhogo, evarūpo bhikkhave aḍḍhakahāpaṇenapi na bandhanaṃ nigacchati, kahāpaṇenapi na bandhanaṃ nigacchati, kahāpaṇasatenapi na bandhanaṃ nigacchati. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave idhekaccassa puggalassa appamattakaṃ pāpakammaṃ kataṃ, tamenāṃ nirayaṃ upaneti.

Idha bhikkhave ekaccassa puggalassa tādisaṃyeva appamattakaṃ pāpakammaṃ kataṃ diṭṭhadhammavedanīyaṃ hoti, nā'ṇupi khāyati kiṃ bahudeva.

Kathaṃrūpassa bhikkhave puggalassa appamattakaṃ pāpakammaṃ kataṃ, tamenāṃ nirayaṃ upaneti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo abhāvitakāyo hoti abhāvitasīlo abhāvitacitto abhāvitapañño paritto appātumo appadukkhavihārī, evarūpassa bhikkhave puggalassa tādisaṃyeva appamattakaṃ pāpakammaṃ kataṃ, tamenāṃ nirayaṃ upaneti.

Kathaṃrūpassa bhikkhave puggalassa tādisaṃyeva appamattakaṃ pāpakammaṃ kataṃ diṭṭhadhammavedanīyaṃ hoti, nā'ṇupi khāyati kiṃ bahudeva? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo bhāvitakāyo hoti bhāvitasīlo bhāvitacitto bhāvitapañño aparitto mahatto appamāṇavihārī, evarūpassa bhikkhave puggalassa tādisaṃyeva appamattakaṃ pāpakammaṃ kataṃ diṭṭhadhammavedanīyaṃ hoti, nā'ṇupi khāyati kiṃ bahudeva. (2)

Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo bhāvitakāyo hoti bhāvitasīlo bhāvitacitto bhāvitapañño aparitto mahatto appamāṇavihārī, evarūpassa bhikkhave puggalassa tādisaṃyeva appamattakaṃ pāpakammaṃ kataṃ diṭṭhadhammavedanīyaṃ hoti, nā'ṇupi khāyati kiṃ bahudeva. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave orabbhiko vā urabbhaghātaḥ vā appekaccaṃ urabbhaṃ adinnaṃ ādiyamānaṃ pahoti hantūṃ vā bandhitūṃ vā jāpetūṃ vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā kātūṃ. Appekaccaṃ urabbhaṃ adinnaṃ ādiyamānaṃ nappahoti hantūṃ vā bandhitūṃ vā jāpetūṃ vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā kātūṃ.

Kathaṃrūpaṃ bhikkhave orabbhiko vā urabbhaghātaḥ vā urabbhaṃ adinnaṃ ādiyamānaṃ pahoti hantūṃ vā bandhitūṃ vā jāpetūṃ vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā kātūṃ? Idha bhikkhave ekacco daliddo hoti appassako appabhogo, evarūpaṃ bhikkhave orabbhiko vā urabbhaghātaḥ vā urabbhaṃ adinnaṃ ādiyamānaṃ pahoti hantūṃ vā bandhitūṃ vā jāpetūṃ vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā kātūṃ.

Kathaṃrūpaṃ bhikkhave orabbhiko vā urabbhaghātaḥ vā urabbhaṃ adinnaṃ ādiyamānaṃ nappahoti hantūṃ vā bandhitūṃ vā jāpetūṃ vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā

kātuṃ? Idha bhikkhave ekacco aḍḍho hoti mahaddhano mahābhogo rājā vā rājamahāmatto vā. Evarūpaṃ bhikkhave orabbhiko vā urabbhaghātaḥ vā urabbhaṃ adinnaṃ ādiyamānaṃ nappahoti hantuṃ vā bandhituṃ vā jāpetuṃ vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā kātuṃ, aññadatthu pañjalikova¹ nam² yācati “dehi me mārisa urabbhaṃ vā urabbhadhanaṃ vā”ti. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave idhekaccassa puggalassa tādisaṃyeva appamattakampi pāpakammaṃ kataṃ, tamenāṃ nirayaṃ upaneti. Idha pana bhikkhave ekaccassa puggalassa tādisaṃyeva appamattakaṃ pāpakammaṃ kataṃ diṭṭhadhammavedanīyaṃ hoti, nā’ṇupi khāyati kiṃ bahudeva.

Kathaṃrūpassa bhikkhave puggalassa appamattakampi pāpakammaṃ kataṃ, tamenāṃ nirayaṃ upaneti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo abhāvitakāyo hoti abhāvitasīlo abhāvitacitto abhāvitapañño paritto appātumo appadukkhavihārī, evarūpassa bhikkhave puggalassa appamattakampi pāpakammaṃ kataṃ, tamenāṃ nirayaṃ upaneti.

Kathaṃrūpassa bhikkhave puggalassa tādisaṃyeva appamattakaṃ pāpakammaṃ kataṃ diṭṭhadhammavedanīyaṃ hoti, nā’ṇupi khāyati kiṃ bahudeva? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo bhāvitakāyo hoti bhāvitasīlo bhāvitacitto bhāvitapañño aparitto mahatto appamāṇavihārī, evarūpassa bhikkhave puggalassa tādisaṃyeva appamattakaṃ pāpakammaṃ kataṃ diṭṭhadhammavedanīyaṃ hoti, nā’ṇupi khāyati kiṃ bahudeva. (3)

Yo bhikkhave evaṃ vadeyya “yathā yathāyaṃ puriso kammaṃ karoti, tathā tathā taṃ paṭisaṃvedetī”ti. Evaṃ santaṃ bhikkhave brahmacariyavāso na hoti, okāso na paññāyati sammā dukkhassa antakiriyāya. Yo ca kho bhikkhave evaṃ vadeyya “yathā yathā vedanīyaṃ ayaṃ puriso kammaṃ karoti, tathā tathā tassa vipākaṃ paṭisaṃvedetī”ti. Evaṃ santaṃ bhikkhave brahmacariyavāso hoti, okāso paññāyati sammā dukkhassa antakiriyāyāti. . Navamaṃ.

1. Pañjaliko (Ka)

2. Paraṃ (Ka)

10. Paṁsudhovakasutta

102. Santi bhikkhave jātarūpassa oḷārikā upakkilesā paṁsuvālukā¹ sakkharakaṭṭhalā, tamenam paṁsudhovako vā paṁsudhovakantevāsī vā Doṇiyam ākiritvā dhovati sandhovati niddhovati. Tasmim pahīne tasmim byantikate santi jātarūpassa majjhimasahagatā upakkilesā sukhumasakkharā thūlavāsukā², tamenam paṁsudhovako vā paṁsudhovakantevāsī vā dhovati sandhogati niddhovati. Tasmim pahīne tasmim byantikate santi jātarūpassa sukhumasahagatā upakkilesā sukhumavālukā kāḷajallikā, tamenam paṁsudhovako vā paṁsudhovakantevāsī vā dhovati sandhovati niddhovati. Tasmim pahīne tasmim byantikate athāparam suvaṇṇasikatāvasissanti³, tamenam suvaṇṇakāro vā suvaṇṇakārantevāsī vā jātarūpam mūsāyam pakkhipitvā dhamati sandhamati niddhamati, tam hoti jātarūpam dhantam sandhantam⁴ niddhantam aniddhantakasāvam⁵ na ceva mudu hoti na ca kammaniyam na ca pabhassaram, pabhaṅgu ca, na ca sammā upeti kammāya. Hoti so bhikkhave samayo, yam suvaṇṇakāro vā suvaṇṇakārantevāsī vā tam jātarūpam dhamati sandhamati niddhamati, tam hoti jātarūpam dhantam sandhantam niddhantam niddhantakasāvam⁶ mudu ca hoti kammaniyaṅca pabhassaraṅca, na ca pabhaṅgu, sammā upeti kammāya. Yassā yassā ca pilandhanavikatiyā ākaṅkhati yadi paṭṭikāya⁷ yadi kuṇḍalāya yadi gīveyyake⁸ yadi suvaṇṇamālāya, taṅcassa attham anubhoti.

Evamevam kho bhikkhave santi adhiccittamanuyuttassa bhikkhuno oḷārikā upakkilesā kāyaduccaritam vacīduccaritam manoduccaritam, tamenam sacetaso bhikkhu dabbajātiko pajahati vinodeti byantikaroti anabhāvam gameti. Tasmim pahīne tasmim byantikate santi adhiccittamanuyuttassa bhikkhuno majjhimasahagatā upakkilesā kāmavitakko byāpādavitakko vihimsāvitakko, tamenam sacetaso bhikkhu dabbajātiko pajahati vinodeti byantikaroti anabhāvam gameti.

1. Paṁsuvālikā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Thūlavālikā (Sī, I), thullavālikā (Syā, Kam)

3. Suvaṇṇajātarūpakāvasissanti (Ka)

4. Adhantam asandhantam (Syā, Kam)

5. Aniddhantam anihitam aninnītakasāvam (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

6. Nihitam ninnītakasāvam (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

7. Muddikāya (Am 2. 14 piṭṭhe)

8. Gīveyyakena (Ka), gīveyyakāya (?)

Tasmiṃ pahīne tasmiṃ byantikate santi adhicittamanuyuttassa bhikkhuno sukhumasahagatā upakkilesā ñātivitakko janapadavitakko anavaññattipaṭisaṃyutto vitakko, tamenam sacetaso bhikkhu dabbajātiko pajahati vinodeti byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti. Tasmiṃ pahīne tasmiṃ byantikate athāparam dhammavitakkāvasissanti¹, so hoti samādhi na ceva santo, na ca paṇīto, nappaṭippassaddhaladdho, na ekodibhāvādhigato, sasaṅkhāraniggayhavāritagato². Hoti so bhikkhave samayo, yaṃ taṃ cittaṃ ajjhataṃyeva santiṭṭhati sannisīdati, ekodi hoti³ samādhīyati, so hoti samādhi santo paṇīto paṭippassaddhiladdho ekodibhāvādhigato, na sasaṅkhāraniggayhavāritagato. Yassa yassa ca abhiññā sacchikaraṇīyassa dhammassa cittaṃ abhininnāmeti abhiññā sacchikiriyāya, tatra tatveva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇāti sati sati-āyatane.

So sace ākaṅkhati “anekavihitam iddhividham paccanubhaveyyam ekopi hutvā bahudhā assam, bahudhāpi hutvā eko assam, āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuṭṭam tiropākāram tiropabbatam asajjamāno gaccheyyam seyyāthāpi ākāse. Pathaviyāpi ummujjanimujjam kareyyam seyyathāpi udake. Udakepi abhijjamāne⁴ gaccheyyam seyyathāpi pathaviyam. Ākāsepi pallaṅkena kameyyam seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇo. Imepi candimasūriye evaṃmahiddhike evaṃmahānubhāve pāṇinā parimaseyyam parimajjeyyam, yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteyyan”ti. Tatra tatveva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇāti sati sati-āyatane.

So sace ākaṅkhati “dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde suṇeyyam dibbe ca mānuse ca ye dūre santike cā”ti. Tatra tatveva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇāti sati sati-āyatane.

1. Dhammavitakkavasissati (Ka)

2. Sasaṅkhāraniggayhavāritavato (Sī, Syā, Kam, I), sasaṅkhāraniggayhavārivāvato (Ka), sasaṅkhāraniggayhavāriyādhigato (?) Am 3. 225; Dī 3. 234 piṭṭhesupi.

3. Ekodibhāvaṃ gacchati (Sī), ekodibhāvo hoti (Syā, Kam, Ka), ekodihoti (I)

4. Abhijjamāno (Sī, I, Ka)

So sace ākaṅkhati “parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajāneyyaṃ, sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘sarāgaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajāneyyaṃ, vītarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘vītarāgaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajāneyyaṃ, sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘sadosaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajāneyyaṃ, vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘vītadosaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajāneyyaṃ, samohaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘samohaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajāneyyaṃ, vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘vītamohaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajāneyyaṃ, saṃkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘saṃkhittaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajāneyyaṃ, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘vikkhittaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajāneyyaṃ, mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ ‘mahaggataṃ cittaṃ’ti pajāneyyaṃ, amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ ‘amahaggataṃ cittaṃ’ti pajāneyyaṃ, sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ ‘sa-uttaraṃ cittaṃ’ti pajāneyyaṃ, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ ‘anuttaraṃ cittaṃ’ti pajāneyyaṃ, samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘samāhita cittaṃ’ti pajāneyyaṃ, asaṃhitaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘asaṃhitaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajāneyyaṃ, vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘vimuttaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajāneyyaṃ, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘avimuttaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajāneyyaṃ’ti. Tatra tatreva sakkhibhabbatāṃ pāpuṇāti sati sati-āyatane.

So sace ākaṅkhati “anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussareyyaṃ. Seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo tissopi jātiyo catassopi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo dasapi jātiyo vīsampi jātiyo timsampi jātiyo cattālīsampi jātiyo paññāsampi jātiyo jātisatampi jātisahassampi jātisatasahassampi anekepi saṃvaṭṭakappe anekepi vivaṭṭakappe anekepi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe ‘amutrāsīṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādim. Tatrāpāsīṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno’ti. Iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussareyyaṃ’ti. Tatra tatreva sakkhibhabbatāṃ pāpuṇāti sati sati-āyatane.

So sace ākaṅkhati “dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃanusakena satte passeyyaṃ cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe, sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajāneyyaṃ ‘ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccariyena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhi-

kammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatīṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapannā'ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passeyyaṃ cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe, sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajāneyyaṃ'ti. Tatra tatreva sakkhibhabbatāṃ pāpuṇāti sati sati-āyatane.

So sace ākaṅkhati “āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyaṃ'ti. Tatra tatreva sakkhibhabbatāṃ pāpuṇāti sati sati-āyatane. . Dasamaṃ.

11. Nimittasutta

103. Adhicittamanuyuttaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhunā tīṇi nimittāni kālena kālaṃ manasi kātabbāni. Kālena kālaṃ samādhinimittaṃ manasi kātabbāṃ, kālena kālaṃ paggahanimittaṃ manasi kātabbāṃ, kālena kālaṃ upekkhānimittaṃ manasi kātabbāṃ. Sace bhikkhave adhicittamanuyutto bhikkhu ekantaṃ samādhinimittaṃyeva manasi kareyya, ṭhānaṃ taṃ cittaṃ kosajjāya saṃvatteyya. Sace bhikkhave adhicittamanuyutto bhikkhu ekantaṃ paggahanimittaṃyeva manasi kareyya, ṭhānaṃ taṃ cittaṃ uddhaccāya saṃvatteyya. Sace bhikkhave adhicittamanuyutto bhikkhu ekantaṃ upekkhānimittaṃyeva manasi kareyya, ṭhānaṃ taṃ cittaṃ na sammā samādhiyeyya āsavānaṃ khayāya. Yato ca kho bhikkhave adhicittamanuyutto bhikkhu kālena kālaṃ samādhinimittaṃ manasi karoti, kālena kālaṃ paggahanimittaṃ manasi karoti, kālena kālaṃ upekkhānimittaṃ manasi karoti. Taṃ hoti cittaṃ muduñca kammaniyañca pabhassarañca, na ca pabhaṅgu, sammā samādhiyati āsavānaṃ khayāya.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave suvaṇṇakāro vā suvaṇṇakārantevāsī vā ukkaṃ bandheyya¹, ukkaṃ bandhitvā ukkāmuḥkaṃ ālimpeyya¹, ukkāmuḥkaṃ ālimpetvā

1. Bandhati ... ālimpati (Visuddhi 1. 239 piṭṭhe taṃṭikāyaṃ ca)

Ma-Ṭṭha 1. 179; Ma 3. 286 piṭṭhesu taṃ Aṭṭhakathāṭikāsu ca passitabbāṃ.

saṇḍāsena jātarūpaṃ gahetvā ukkāṃukhe pakkhipeyya¹, ukkāṃukhe pakkhipitvā kālena kālaṃ abhidhamati, kālena kālaṃ udakena paripphoseti, kālena kālaṃ ajjupekkhati. Sace bhikkhave suvaṇṇakāro vā suvaṇṇakārantevāsī vā taṃ jātarūpaṃ ekantaṃ abhidhameyya, tḥānaṃ taṃ jātarūpaṃ ḍaheyya. Sace bhikkhave suvaṇṇakāro vā suvaṇṇakārantevāsī vā taṃ jātarūpaṃ ekantaṃ udakena paripphoseyya, tḥānaṃ taṃ jātarūpaṃ nibbāpeyya². Sace bhikkhave suvaṇṇakāro vā suvaṇṇakārantevāsī vā taṃ jātarūpaṃ ekantaṃ ajjupekkheyya, tḥānaṃ taṃ jātarūpaṃ na sammā paripākāṃ gaccheyya. Yato ca kho bhikkhave suvaṇṇakāro vā suvaṇṇakārantevāsī vā taṃ jātarūpaṃ kālena kālaṃ abhidhamati, kālena kālaṃ udakena paripphoseti, kālena kālaṃ ajjupekkhati, taṃ hoti jātarūpaṃ muduñca kammaniyañca pabhassarañca, na ca pabhaṅgu, sammā upeti kammāya. Yassā yassā ca pilandhanavikatiyā ākaṅkhati yadi paṭṭikāya yadi kuṇḍalāya yadi gīveyyake yadi suvaṇṇamālāya, taṃ cassa atthaṃ anubhoti.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave adhiccittamanuyuttena bhikkhunā tīṇi nimittāni kālena kālaṃ manasi kātabbāni, kālena kālaṃ samādhinimittaṃ manasi kātabbāni, kālena kālaṃ paggahanimittaṃ manasi kātabbāni, kālena kālaṃ upekkhānimittaṃ manasi kātabbāni. Sace bhikkhave adhiccittamanuyutto bhikkhu ekantaṃ samādhinimittānyeva manasi kareyya, tḥānaṃ taṃ cittaṃ kosajjāya saṃvatteyya. Sace bhikkhave adhiccittamanuyutto bhikkhu ekantaṃ paggahanimittaṃ yeva manasi kareyya, tḥānaṃ taṃ cittaṃ uddhaccāya saṃvatteyya. Sace bhikkhave adhiccittamanuyutto bhikkhu ekantaṃ upekkhānimittānyeva manasi kareyya, tḥānaṃ taṃ cittaṃ na sammā samādhiyeyya āsavānaṃ khayāya. Yato ca kho bhikkhave adhiccittamanuyutto bhikkhu kālena kālaṃ samādhinimittaṃ manasi karoti, kālena kālaṃ paggahanimittaṃ manasi karoti, kālena kālaṃ upekkhānimittaṃ manasi karoti, taṃ hoti cittaṃ muduñca kammaniyañca pabhassarañca, na ca pabhaṅgu, sammā samādhiyati āsavānaṃ khayāya. Yassa yassa ca abhiññā sacchikaraṇīyassa dhammassa cittaṃ abhininnāmeti abhiññā sacchikiriyāya, tatra tatreva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇāti sati sati-āyatane.

1. Pakkhipati (Visuddhi 1. 239 piṭṭhe.)

2. Nibbāpeyya (Sī)

So sace ākaṅkhati “anekavihitam iddhividham paccanubhaveyyam -pa- (Cha abhiññā vitthāretabbā) āsavānam khayā -pa- sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyan”ti. Tatra tatreva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇāti sati sati-āyataneti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

Loṇakapallavaggo¹ pañcamaṃ.

Tassuddānam

Accāyikaṃ Pavivekaṃ, Sarado Parisā tayo.

Ājānīyā Potthako ca, Loṇam Dhovati Nimittānīti.

Dutiyo paṇṇāsako samatto.

1. Loṇaphalavaggo (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

3. Tatiyapaṇṇāsaka

(11) 1. Sambodhavagga

1. Pubbevasambodhasutta

104. Pubbeva me bhikkhave sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattasseva sato etadahosi “ko nu kho loke assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etadahosi “yaṃ kho lokam¹ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ loke assādo. Yaṃ loko² anicco dukkho vipariṇāmadhammo, ayaṃ loke ādīnavo. Yo loke chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ loke nissaraṇaṃ”ti³. Yāvakiṃvañcāhaṃ bhikkhave evaṃ lokassa assādañca assādato, ādīnavañca ādīnavato, nissaraṇañca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābbhaññāsīm, neva tāvāhaṃ bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya “anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho”ti⁴ paccaññāsīm. Yato ca khvāhaṃ⁵ bhikkhave evaṃ lokassa assādañca assādato, ādīnavañca ādīnavato, nissaraṇañca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsīm, athāhaṃ bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya “anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho”ti paccaññāsīm. Nāṇaṃ pana me dassanaṃ udapādi “akuppā me vimutti⁶, ayamantimā jāti, natthi dāni punabbhavo”ti. . Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Paṭhama-assādasutta

105. Lokassāhaṃ bhikkhave assādapariyesanaṃ acariṃ, yo loke assādo tadajjhagamaṃ. Yāvatako loke assādo, paññāya me so sudittḥho. Lokassāhaṃ bhikkhave ādīnavapariyesanaṃ

1. Loke (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Loke (I, Ka)

3. Lokanissaraṇaṃ (Ṭṭha). 262 piṭṭhe “loke nissaraṇaṃ”ti padena saṃsanditabbaṃ.

4. Abhisambuddho (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

5. Kho ahaṃ (Sī, I), khohaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

6. Cetovimutti (Sī, I, Ka)

acarim, yo loka ādinavo tadajjhagamaṃ. Yāvatako loka ādinavo, paññāya me so sudiṭṭho. Lokassāhaṃ bhikkhave nissaraṇapariyesanaṃ acarim, yaṃ loka nissaraṇaṃ tadajjhagamaṃ. Yāvatakaṃ loka nissaraṇaṃ, paññāya me taṃ sudiṭṭhaṃ. Yāvakīvañcāhaṃ bhikkhave lokassa assādañca assādato, ādīnavañca ādīnavato, nissaraṇaṃca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābbhaññāsim, neva tāvāhaṃ bhikkhave sadevake loka samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrahmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya “anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho”ti paccaññāsim. Yato ca khvāhaṃ bhikkhave lokassa assādañca assādato, ādīnavañca ādīnavato, nissaraṇaṃca nissaraṇako yathābhūtaṃ abbaññāsim, athāhaṃ bhikkhave sadevake loka samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya “anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho”ti paccaññāsim. Nāṇaṃca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi “akuppā me vimutti, ayamantimā jāti, natthi dāni punabbhavo”ti. Dutiyam.

3. Dutiya-assādasutta

106. No cetaṃ¹ bhikkhave loka assādo abhaviṣṣa, nayidaṃ sattā loka sārājjeyyuṃ. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi loka assādo, tasmā sattā loka sārājanti. No cetaṃ bhikkhave loka ādinavo abhaviṣṣa, nayidaṃ sattā loka nibbindeyyuṃ. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi loka ādinavo, tasmā sattā loka nibbindanti. No cetaṃ bhikkhave loka nissaraṇaṃ abhaviṣṣa nayidaṃ sattā lokamhā² nissareyyuṃ. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi loka nissaraṇaṃ, tasmā sattā lokamhā nissaranti. Yāvakīvañca bhikkhave sattā lokassa assādañca assādato ādīnavañca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṃca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābbhaññāsim³. Neva tāva bhikkhave sattā sadevaka lokā samārakā sabrahmakā sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya nissatā viṣaṃyuttā vipamuttā⁴ vimariyādīkatena⁵ cetasa viharimsu. Yato ca kho bhikkhave sattā

1. No cetaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka) Saṃ 2. 25 piṭṭhe passitabbaṃ.

2. Loka (Ka)

3. Nābbhaññāsimu (Saṃ 2. 26 piṭṭhe)

4. Vippayuttā (Ka)

5. Vimariyādīkatena (Sī, I, Ka)

(11) 1. Sambodhavagga

lokassa assādañca assādato ādīnavañca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṇca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsum, atha bhikkhave sattā sadevakā lokā samārakā sabrahmakā sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya nissaṭṭhā visamīyuttā vippamuttā vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharantīti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Samaṇabrāhmaṇasutta

107. Ye keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā lokassa assādañca assādato, ādīnavañca ādīnavato, nissaraṇaṇca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, na me te¹ bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammataṃ brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammataṃ, na ca pana te āyasmanto sāmāññatthaṃ vā brahmaññatthaṃ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā lokassa assādañca assādato, ādīnavañca ādīnavato, nissaraṇaṇca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te kho bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammataṃ brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammataṃ, te ca panāyasmanto sāmāññatthañca brahmaññatthañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti². . Catutthaṃ.

5. Ruṇṇasutta

108. Ruṇṇamidaṃ bhikkhave ariyassa vinaye yadidaṃ gītaṃ, ummattakamidaṃ bhikkhave ariyassa vinaye yadidaṃ naccam, komāarakamidaṃ bhikkhave ariyassa vinaye yadidaṃ ativelaṃ dantavidamsakahasitaṃ³. Tasmātiha bhikkhave setughāto gīte setughāto nacce, alaṃ vo dhammappamoditānaṃ sataṃ sitaṃ sitamattāyāti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Atittisutta

109. Tiṇṇaṃ bhikkhave paṭisevanāya natthi titti. Katamesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ? Soppassa bhikkhave paṭisevanāya natthi titti, surāmerayapānassa bhikkhave

1. Na te (Ka)

2. Viharissanti (Sī, I)

3. Dantavidamsakam hasitam (Sī, I)

paṭisevanāya natthi titti, methunadhammasamāpattiyā bhikkhave
 paṭisevanāya natthi titti. Imesaṃ bhikkhave tiṇṇaṃ paṭisevanāya natthi tittīti.
 . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Arakkhitasutta

110. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami,
 upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ
 nisinnaṃ kho Anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “citte gahapati
 arakkhite kāyakammampi arakkhitaṃ hoti, vacīkammampi arakkhitaṃ hoti,
 manokammampi arakkhitaṃ hoti. Tassa arakkhitakāyakammantassa
 arakkhitavacīkammantassa arakkhitamanokammantassa kāyakammampi
 avassutaṃ hoti, vacīkammampi avassutaṃ hoti, manokammampi avassutaṃ
 hoti. Tassa avassutakāyakammantassa avassutavacīkammantassa
 avassutamanokammantassa kāyakammampi pūtikaṃ hoti, vacīkammampi
 pūtikaṃ hoti, manokammampi pūtikaṃ hoti. Tassa pūtikāyakammantassa
 pūtivacīkammantassa pūtīmanokammantassa na bhaddakaṃ maraṇaṃ hoti
 na bhaddikā kālakiriyā.

Seyyathāpi gahapati kūṭāgāre ducchanne kūṭampi arakkhitaṃ hoti,
 gopānasyopi arakkhitā honti, bhittipi arakkhitā hoti, kūṭampi avassutaṃ
 hoti, gopānasyopi avassutā honti, bhittipi avassutā hoti. Kūṭampi pūtikaṃ
 hoti, gopānasyopi pūtikā honti, bhittipi pūtikā hoti.

Evamevaṃ kho gahapati citte arakkhite kāyakammampi arakkhitaṃ
 hoti, vacīkammampi arakkhitaṃ hoti, manokammampi arakkhitaṃ hoti.
 Tassa arakkhitakāyakammantassa arakkhitavacīkammantassa
 arakkhitamanokammantassa kāyakammampi avassutaṃ hoti, vacīkammampi
 avassutaṃ hoti, manokammampi avassutaṃ hoti. Tassa
 avassutakāyakammantassa avassutavacīkammantassa
 avassutamanokammantassa kāyakammampi pūtikaṃ hoti, vacīkammampi
 pūtikaṃ hoti, manokammampi pūtikaṃ hoti. Tassa pūtikāyakammantassa
 pūtivacīkammantassa pūtīmanokammantassa na bhaddakaṃ maraṇaṃ hoti
 na bhaddikā kālaṅkiriyā.

(11) 1. Sambodhavagga

Citte gahapati rakkhite kāyakammampi rakkhitam hoti, vacīkammampi rakkhitam hoti, manokammampi rakkhitam hoti. Tassa rakkhitakāyakammantassa rakkhitavacīkammantassa rakkhitamanokammantassa kāyakammampi anavassutam hoti, vacīkammampi anavassutam hoti, manokammampi anavassutam hoti. Tassa anavassutakāyakammantassa anavassutavacīkammantassa anavassutamanokammantassa kāyakammampi apūtikam hoti, vacīkammampi apūtikam hoti, manokammampi apūtikam hoti. Tassa apūtikāyakammantassa apūtivacīkammantassa apūtimanokammantassa bhaddakam maraṇam hoti bhaddikā kālakiriya.

Seyyathāpi gahapati kūṭāgāre succhanne kūṭampi rakkhitam hoti, gopānasiyopi rakkhitā honti, bhittipi rakkhitā hoti. Kūṭampi anavassutam hoti, gopānasiyopi anavassutā honti, bhittipi anavassutā hoti. Kūṭampi apūtikam hoti, gopānasiyopi apūtikā honti, bhittipi apūtikā hoti.

Evamevaṃ kho gahapati citte rakkhite kāyakammampi rakkhitam hoti, vacīkammampi rakkhitam hoti, manokammampi rakkhitam hoti. Tassa rakkhitakāyakammantassa rakkhitavacīkammantassa rakkhitamanokammantassa kāyakammampi anavassutam hoti, vacīkammampi anavassutam hoti, manokammampi anavassutam hoti. Tassa anavassutakāyakammantassa anavassutavacīkammantassa anavassutamanokammantassa kāyakammampi apūtikam hoti, vacīkammampi apūtikam hoti, manokammampi apūtikam hoti. Tassa apūtikāyakammantassa apūtivacīkammantassa apūtimanokammantassa bhaddikam maraṇam hoti bhaddikā kālakiriya. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Byāpannasutta

111. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “citte gahapati byāpanne kāyakammampi byāpannaṃ hoti, vacīkammampi byāpannaṃ hoti, manokammampi byāpannaṃ hoti. Tassa byāpannakāyakammantassa byāpannavacīkammantassa byāpannamanokammantassa na bhaddakam maraṇam hoti na bhaddikā kālakiriya. Seyyathāpi gahapati kūṭāgāre ducchanne kūṭampi byāpannaṃ hoti, gopānasiyopi byāpannā honti, bhittipi

byāpannā hoti. Evamevaṃ kho gahapati citte byāpanne kāyakammampi byāpannaṃ hoti, vacīkammampi byāpannaṃ hoti, manokammampi byāpannaṃ hoti. Tassa byāpannakāyakammantassa byāpannavacīkammantassa byāpannamanokammantassa na bhaddakaṃ maraṇaṃ hoti na bhaddikā kālakiriyā.

Citte gahapati abyāpanne kāyakammampi abyāpannaṃ hoti, vacīkammampi abyāpannaṃ hoti, manokammampi abyāpannaṃ hoti. Tassa abyāpannakāyakammantassa abyāpannavacīkammantassa abyāpannamanokammantassa bhaddakaṃ maraṇaṃ hoti bhaddikā kālakiriyā. Seyyāthāpi gahapati kūṭāgāre succhane kūṭampi abyāpannaṃ hoti, gopānasiyopi abyāpannā honti, bhittipi abyāpannā hoti. Evamevaṃ kho gahapati citte abyāpanne kāyakammampi abyāpannaṃ hoti, vacīkammampi abyāpannaṃ hoti, manokammampi abyāpannaṃ hoti. Tassa abyāpannakāyakammantassa -pa- abyāpannamanokammantassa bhaddakaṃ maraṇaṃ hoti bhaddikā kālāṅkiriyāti. . Atthamaṃ.

9. Paṭhamanidānasutta

112. Tīṇimāni bhikkhave nidānāni kammānaṃ samudayāya. Katamāni tīṇi? Lobho nidānaṃ kammānaṃ samudayāya, doso nidānaṃ kammānaṃ samudayāya, moho nidānaṃ kammānaṃ samudayāya. Yaṃ bhikkhave lobhapakataṃ kammaṃ lobhajaṃ lobhanidānaṃ lobhasamudayaṃ, taṃ kammaṃ akusalaṃ, taṃ kammaṃ savaṃjaṃ, taṃ kammaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ, taṃ kammaṃ kammāsamudayāya saṃvattati, na taṃ kammaṃ kammanirodhāya saṃvattati. Yaṃ bhikkhave dosapakataṃ kammaṃ dosajaṃ dosanidānaṃ dosasamudayaṃ, taṃ kammaṃ akusalaṃ, taṃ kammaṃ savaṃjaṃ, taṃ kammaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ, taṃ kammaṃ kammāsamudayāya saṃvattati, na taṃ kammaṃ kammanirodhāya saṃvattati. Yaṃ bhikkhave mohapakataṃ kammaṃ mohajaṃ mohanidānaṃ mohasamudayaṃ, taṃ kammaṃ akusalaṃ, taṃ kammaṃ savaṃjaṃ, taṃ kammaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ, taṃ kammaṃ kammāsamudayāya saṃvattati, na taṃ kammaṃ kammanirodhāya saṃvattati. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi nidānāni kammānaṃ samudayāya.

Tīṇimāni bhikkhave nidānāni kammānaṃ samudayāya. Katamāni tīṇi? Alobho nidānaṃ kammānaṃ samudayāya, adoso nidānaṃ kammānaṃ samudayāya, amoho nidānaṃ kammānaṃ samudayāya. Yaṃ bhikkhave alobhapakataṃ kammaṃ alobhajaṃ alobhanidānaṃ alobhasamudayaṃ,

(11) 1. Sambodhavagga

taṃ kammaṃ kusalaṃ, taṃ kammaṃ anavajjaṃ, taṃ kammaṃ sukhavipākaṃ, taṃ kammaṃ kammanirodhāya saṃvattati, na taṃ kammaṃ kammasamudayāya saṃvattati. Yaṃ bhikkhave adosapakataṃ kammaṃ adosajaṃ adosanidānaṃ adosasamudayaṃ, taṃ kammaṃ kusalaṃ, taṃ kammaṃ anavajjaṃ, taṃ kammaṃ sukhavipākaṃ, taṃ kammaṃ kammanirodhāya saṃvattati, na taṃ kammaṃ kammasamudayāya saṃvattati. Yaṃ bhikkhave amohapakataṃ kammaṃ amohajaṃ amohanidānaṃ amohasamudayaṃ, taṃ kammaṃ kusalaṃ, taṃ kammaṃ anavajjaṃ, taṃ kammaṃ sukhavipākaṃ, taṃ kammaṃ kammanirodhāya saṃvattati, na taṃ kammaṃ kammasamudayāya saṃvattati. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi nidānāni kammānaṃ samudayāyāti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyānidānasutta

113. Tīṇimāni bhikkhave nidānāni kammānaṃ samudayāya. Katamāni tīṇi? Atīte bhikkhave chandarāgaṭṭhāniye dhamme ārabba chando jāyati, anāgate bhikkhave chandarāgaṭṭhāniye dhamme ārabba chando jāyati, paccuppanne bhikkhave chandarāgaṭṭhāniye dhamme ārabba chando jāyati. Kathaṅca bhikkhave atīte chandarāgaṭṭhāniye dhamme ārabba chando jāyati? Atīte bhikkhave chandarāgaṭṭhāniye dhamme ārabba cetasā anuvitakketi anuvicāreti, tassa atīte chandarāgaṭṭhāniye dhamme ārabba cetasā anuvitakkayato anuvicārayato chando jāyati, chandajāto tehi dhammehi saṃyutto hoti. Etamaṃ bhikkhave saṃyojanaṃ vadāmi, yo cetaso sārāgo. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave atīte chandarāgaṭṭhāniye dhamme ārabba chando jāyati.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave anāgate chandarāgaṭṭhāniye dhamme ārabba chando jāyati? Anāgate bhikkhave chandarāgaṭṭhāniye dhamme ārabba cetasā anuvitakketi anuvicāreti, tassa anāgate chandarāgaṭṭhāniye dhamme ārabba cetasā anuvitakkayato anuvicārayato chando jāyati, chandajāto tehi dhammehi saṃyutto hoti. Etamaṃ bhikkhave saṃyojanaṃ vadāmi, yo cetaso sārāgo. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave anāgate chandarāgaṭṭhāniye dhamme ārabba chando jāyati.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave paccuppanne chandarāgaṭṭhāniye dhamme ārabba chando jāyati? Paccuppanne bhikkhave chandarāgaṭṭhāniye dhamme ārabba cetasā

anuvitakketi anuvicāreti, tassa paccuppanne chandarāgaṭṭhāniye dhamme ārabha cetasā anuvitakkayato anuvicārayato chando jāyati, chandajāto tehi dhammehi saṃyutto hoti. Etamaham bhikkhave saṃyojanam vadāmi, yo cetaso sārāgo. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave paccuppanne chandarāgaṭṭhāniye dhamme ārabha chando jāyati. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi nidānāni kammānam samudayāya.

Tīṇimāni bhikkhave nidānāni kammānam samudayāya. Katamāni tīṇi? Atīte bhikkhave chandarāgaṭṭhāniye dhamme ārabha chando na jāyati, anāgate bhikkhave chandarāgaṭṭhāniye dhamme ārabha chando na jāyati, paccuppanne bhikkhave chandarāgaṭṭhāniye dhamme ārabha chando na jāyati. Kathaṅca bhikkhave atīte chandarāgaṭṭhāniye dhamme ārabha chando na jāyati? Atītānam bhikkhave chandarāgaṭṭhāniyānam dhammānam āyatim vipākam pajānāti, āyatim vipākam viditvā tadabhinivatteti, tadabhinivattetvā¹ cetasā abhinivijhitvā² paññāya ativijja³ passati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave atīte chandarāgaṭṭhāniye dhamme ārabha chando na jāyati.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave anāgate chandarāgaṭṭhāniye dhamme ārabha chando na jāyati? Anāgatānam bhikkhave chandarāgaṭṭhāniyānam dhammānam āyatim vipākam pajānāti, āyatim vipākam viditvā tadabhinivatteti, tadabhinivattetvā cetasā abhinivijhitvā paññāya ativijja passati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave anāgate chandarāgaṭṭhāniye dhamme ārabha chando na jāyati.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave paccuppanne chandarāgaṭṭhāniye dhamme ārabha chando na jāyati? Paccuppannānam bhikkhave chandarāgaṭṭhāniyānam dhammānam āyatim vipākam pajānāti, āyatim vipākam viditvā tadabhinivatteti, tadabhinivattetvā cetasā abhinivijhitvā paññāya ativijja passati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave paccuppanne chandarāgaṭṭhāniye dhamme ārabha chando na jāyati. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi nidānāni kammānam samudayāyāti. . Dasamaṃ.

Sambodhavaggo paṭhamo.

1. Tadabhinivajjeti, tadabhinivajjetvā (Sī, Syā, Kam)

2. Abhivirājetvā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

3. Abhinivijja (Ka)

Tassuddānaṃ

Pubbeva duve Assādā, Samaṇo Ruṇṇapañcamaṇṃ.
Atitti dve ca vuttāni, Nidānāni apare duveti.

(12) 2. Āpāyikavagga**1. Āpāyikasutta**

114. Tayome bhikkhave āpāyikā nerayikā idamappahāya. Katame tayo? Yo ca abrahmacārī brahmacāripaṭiñño, yo ca suddham brahmacariyaṃ carantaṃ amūlakena¹ abrahmacariyena anuddhamseti, yo cāyaṃ evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi “natthi kāmesu doso”ti, so tāya kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpajjati. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo āpāyikā nerayikā idamappahāyāti. . Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Dullabhasutta

115. Tiṇṇaṃ bhikkhave pātubhāvo dullabho lokasmiṃ. Katamesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ? Tathāgatassa bhikkhave Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa pātubhāvo dullabho lokasmiṃ, Tathāgatappaveditassa dhammavinayassa desetā puggalo dullabho lokasmiṃ, kataññū katavedī puggalo dullabho lokasmiṃ. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave tiṇṇaṃ pātubhāvo dullabho lokasmiṃ. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Appameyyasutta

116. Tayome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamaṇā lokasmiṃ. Katame tayo? Suppameyyo duppameyyo appameyyo. Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo suppameyyo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo uddhato hoti unnaḷo capalo mukharo vikiṇṇavāco muṭṭhassati asampajāno asamāhito vibbhantacitto pākatindriyo. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo suppameyyo.

1. Abhūtena (Ka)

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo duppameyyo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo anuddhato hoti anunnaḷo acapalo amukharo avikiṇṇavāco upaṭṭhitassati sampajāno samāhito ekaggacitto saṁvutindriyo. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo duppameyyo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo appameyyo? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu araham hoti khīṇāsavo. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo appameyyo. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo puggalā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasminti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Āneñjasutta

117. Tayome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasmim. Katame tayo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāsañācāyatanam upasampajja viharati, so tadassādeti, taṃ nikāmeti, tena ca vittim āpajjati. Tatra ṭhito tadadhimutto tabbahulavihārī aparihīno kālam kurumāno ākāsañācāyatanūpagānam devānam saḥabyatam upapajjati. Ākāsañācāyatanūpagānam bhikkhave devānam vīsati kappasahassāni āyuppamāṇam, tattha puthujjano yāvatāyukam ṭhatvā yāvatakam tesam devānam āyuppamāṇam, taṃ sabbam khepetvā nirayampi gacchati, tiracchānayanimpi gacchati, pettivisayampi gacchati. Bhagavato pana sāvako tattha yāvatāyukam ṭhatvā yāvatakam tesam devānam āyuppamāṇam, taṃ sabbam khepetvā tasmimyeva bhava parinibbāyati. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave viseso ayaṃ adhippayāso idam nānākaraṇam sutavato ariyasāvakkassa assutavatā puthujjanena yadidam gatiyā upapattiyā.

Puna caparam bhikkhave idhekacco puggalo sabbaso ākāsañācāyatanam samatikkamma “anantam viññāṇan”ti viññāṇañācāyatanam upasampajja viharati. So tadassādeti, taṃ nikāmeti, tena ca vittim āpajjati. Tatra ṭhito tadadhimutto tabbahulavihārī aparihīno kālam kurumāno viññāṇañācāyatanūpagānam devānam saḥabyatam upapajjati. Viññāṇañācāyatanūpagānam bhikkhave devānam cattārīsam kappasahassāni āyuppamāṇam,

tattha puthujjano yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā yāvatakaṃ tesāṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ, taṃ sabbaṃ khepetvā nirayampi gacchati, tiracchānayanimpi gacchati, pettivisayampi gacchati. Bhagavato pana sāvako tattha yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā yāvatakaṃ tesāṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ, taṃ sabbaṃ khepetvā tasmim̐ yeva bhava parinibbāyati. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave viseso ayaṃ adhippayāso idaṃ nānākaraṇaṃ sutavato ariyasāvakassa assutavatā puthujjanena yadidaṃ gatiyā upapattiyā.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave idhekacco puggalo sabbaso viññāṇaṅcāyatanāṃ samatikkamma “natthi kiñcī”ti ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati. So tadassādeti, taṃ nikāmeti, tena ca vittim̐ āpajjati. Tatra ṭhito tadadhimutto tabbahulavihārī aparihīno kālaṃ kurumāno ākiñcaññāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati.

Ākiñcaññāyatanūpagānaṃ bhikkhave devānaṃ saṭṭhi kappasahassāni āyuppaṃāṇaṃ, tattha puthujjano yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā yāvatakaṃ tesāṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ, taṃ sabbaṃ khepetvā nirayampi gacchati, tiracchānayanimpi gacchati, pettivisayampi gacchati. Bhagavato pana sāvako tattha yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā yāvatakaṃ tesāṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ, taṃ sabbaṃ khepetvā tasmim̐ yeva bhava parinibbāyati. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave viseso ayaṃ adhippayāso idaṃ nānākaraṇaṃ sutavato ariyasāvakassa assutavatā puthujjanena yadidaṃ gatiyā upapattiyā. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasminti. . Catuttham̐.

5. Vipattisampadāsutta

118. Tisso imā bhikkhave vipattiyo. Katamā tisso? Sīlavipatti cittavipatti diṭṭhivipatti. Katamā ca bhikkhave sīlavipatti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco pāṇātipātī hoti, adinnādāyī hoti, kāmesumicchācārī hoti, musāvādī hoti, pisuṇavāco hoti, pharusavāco hoti, samphappalāpī hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sīlavipatti.

Katamā ca bhikkhave cittavipatti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco abhijjhālu hoti byāpannacitto. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave cittavipatti.

Katamā ca bhikkhave diṭṭhivipatti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco micchādiṭṭhiko hoti viparītadassano “natthi dinnam, natthi yiṭṭham, natthi hutam, natthi sukatadukkaṭānam kammānam phalam vipāko, natthi ayam loko, natthi paro loko, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā, natthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā, ye imaṅca lokam paraṅca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī”ti. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave diṭṭhivipatti. Sīlavipattihetu vā bhikkhave sattā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātam nirayam upapajjanti. Cittavipattihetu vā bhikkhave sattā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātam nirayam upapajjanti. Diṭṭhivipattihetu vā bhikkhave sattā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātam nirayam upapajjanti. Imā kho bhikkhave tisso vipattiyoti.

Tisso imā bhikkhave sampadā. Katamā tisso? Sīlasampadā cittasampadā diṭṭhisampadā. Katamā ca bhikkhave sīlasampadā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sīlasampadā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave cittasampadā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco anabhijjhālu hoti abyāpannacitto. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave cittasampadā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave diṭṭhisampadā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco sammādiṭṭhiko hoti aviparītadassano “atthi dinnam, atthi yiṭṭham, atthi hutam, atthi sukatadukkaṭānam kammānam phalam vipāko, atthi ayam loko, atthi paro loko, atthi mātā, atthi pitā, atthi sattā opapātikā, atthi loke samaṇabrahmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā, ye imaṅca lokam paraṅca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī”ti. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave diṭṭhisampadā. Sīlasampadāhetu vā bhikkhave sattā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti. Cittasampadāhetu vā bhikkhave sattā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam

upapajjanti. Diṭṭhisampadāhetu vā bhikkhave sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatim saggam lokam upapajjanti. Imā kho bhikkhave tisso sampadāti. . Pañcamam.

6. Apaṇṇakasutta

119. Tisso imā bhikkhave vipattiyo. Katamā tisso? Sīlavipatti cittavipatti diṭṭhivipatti. Katamā ca bhikkhave sīlavipatti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco paṇātipātī hoti -pa- samphappalāpī hoti. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sīlavipatti.

Katamā ca bhikkhave cittavipatti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco abhijjhālu hoti byāpannacitto. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave cittavipatti.

Katamā ca bhikkhave diṭṭhivipatti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco micchādiṭṭhiko hoti viparītadassano “natthi dinnam, natthi yitṭham -pa- ye imaṅca lokam paraṅca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedenti”ti. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave diṭṭhivipatti. Sīlavipattihetu vā bhikkhave -pa-. Diṭṭhivipattihetu vā bhikkhave sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyam duggatim vinipātam nirayam upapajjanti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave apaṇṇako maṇi uddham khitto yena yeneva patiṭṭhāti, suppatiṭṭhitamyeva patiṭṭhāti. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave sīlavipattihetu vā sattā -pa- upapajjanti. Imā kho bhikkhave tisso vipattiyoti.

Tisso imā bhikkhave sampadā. Katamā tisso? Sīlasampadā cittasampadā diṭṭhisampadā. Katamā ca bhikkhave sīlasampadā, idha bhikkhave ekacco paṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti -pa-. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sīlasampadā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave cittasampadā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco anabhijjhālu hoti abyāpannacitto. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave cittasampadā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave diṭṭhisampadā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco sammādiṭṭhiko hoti aviparītadassano “atthi dinnam, atthi yitṭham -pa- ye imaṅca lokam paraṅca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedenti”ti. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave diṭṭhisampadā. Sīlasampadāhetu vā bhikkhave sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatim saggam lokam upapajjanti. Cittasampadāhetu vā -pa-.

Diṭṭhisampadāhetu vā bhikkhave sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugaḥiṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave apaṇṇako maṇi uddham khitto yena yeneva patiṭṭhāti, suppatiṭṭhitamyeva patiṭṭhāti. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave sīlasampadāhetu vā sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatim saggam lokam upapajjanti. Cittasampadāhetu vā sattā -pa-. Diṭṭhisampadāhetu vā sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatim saggam lokam upapajjanti. Imā kho bhikkhave tisso sampadāti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Kammantasutta

120. Tisso imā bhikkhave vipattiyo. Katamā tisso? Kammantavipatti ājīvavipatti diṭṭhivipatti. Katamā ca bhikkhave kammantavipatti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco pāṇātipātī hoti -pa- samphappalāpī hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave kammantavipatti.

Katamā ca bhikkhave ājīvavipatti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco micchājīvo hoti, micchā-ājīvena jīvikam¹ kappeti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ājīvavipatti.

Katamā ca bhikkhave diṭṭhivipatti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco micchādiṭṭhiko hoti viparītadassano “natthi dinnam, natthi yiṭṭham -pa- ye imaṅca lokam paraṅca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedenti”ti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave diṭṭhivipatti. Imā kho bhikkhave tisso vipattiyoti.

Tisso imā bhikkhave sampadā. Katamā tisso? Kammantasampadā ājīvasampadā diṭṭhisampadā. Katamā ca bhikkhave kammantasampadā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti -pa- samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave kammantasampadā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave ājīvasampadā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco sammā-ājīvo hoti, sammā-ājīvena jīvikam kappeti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ājīvasampadā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave diṭṭhisampadā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco sammādiṭṭhiko hoti aviparītadassano “atthi dinnam, atthi yiṭṭham -pa- ye imaṅca lokam

1. Jīvitam (Syā, Kam, Ka)

parañca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedenti”ti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave diṭṭhisampadā. Imā kho bhikkhave tisso sampadāti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Paṭhamasoceyyasutta

121. Tīṇimāni bhikkhave soceyyāni. Katamāni tīṇi? Kāyasoceyyaṃ vacīsoceyyaṃ manosoceyyaṃ. Katamañca bhikkhave kāyasoceyyaṃ? Idha bhikkhave ekacco paṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti. Idam vuccati bhikkhave kāyasoceyyaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave vacīsoceyyaṃ? Idha bhikkhave ekacco musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti. Idam vuccati bhikkhave vacīsoceyyaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave manosoceyyaṃ? Idha bhikkhave ekacco anabhijjhālu hoti abyāpannacitto sammādiṭṭhiko. Idam vuccati bhikkhave manosoceyyaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi soceyyānīti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Dutiyasoceyyasutta

122. Tīṇimāni bhikkhave soceyyāni. Katamāni tīṇi? Kāyasoceyyaṃ vacīsoceyyaṃ manosoceyyaṃ. Katamañca bhikkhave kāyasoceyyaṃ? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, abrahmacariyā paṭivirato hoti. Idam vuccati bhikkhave kāyasoceyyaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave vacīsoceyyaṃ? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu musāvādā paṭivirato hoti. Piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti. Idam vuccati bhikkhave vacīsoceyyaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave manosoceyyaṃ, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu santam vā ajjhataṃ kāmaccandaṃ “atthi me ajjhataṃ kāmaccando”ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhataṃ kāmaccandaṃ “natthi me ajjhataṃ kāmaccando”ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppanna

kāmacchandassa uppādo hoti tañca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa kāmacchandassa pahānam hoti tañca pajānāti. Yathā ca pahīnassa kāmacchandassa āyatim anuppādo hoti tañca pajānāti. Santam vā ajjhattam byāpādam “atthi me ajjhattam byāpādo”ti pajānāti, asantam vā ajjhattam byāpādam “natthi me ajjhattam byāpādo”ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa byāpādassa uppādo hoti tañca pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa byāpādassa pahānam hoti tañca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnassa byāpādassa āyatim anuppādo hoti tañca pajānāti. Santam vā ajjhattam thinamiddham “atthi me ajjhattam thinamiddham”ti pajānāti, asantam vā ajjhattam thinamiddham “natthi me ajjhattam thinamiddham”ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa thinamiddhassa uppādo hoti tañca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa thinamiddhassa pahānam hoti tañca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnassa thinamiddhassa āyatim anuppādo hoti tañca pajānāti. Santam vā ajjhattam uddhaccakukkuccam “atthi me ajjhattam uddhaccakukkuccam”ti pajānāti, asantam vā ajjhattam uddhaccakukkuccam “natthi me ajjhattam uddhaccakukkuccam”ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa uddhaccakukkuccassa uppādo hoti tañca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa uddhaccakukkuccassa pahānam hoti tañca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnassa uddhaccakukkuccassa āyatim anuppādo hoti tañca pajānāti. Santam vā ajjhattam vicikiccham “atthi me ajjhattam vicikicchā”ti pajānāti, asantam vā ajjhattam vicikiccham “natthi me ajjhattam vicikicchā”ti pajānāti. Yathā ca anuppannāya vicikicchāya uppādo hoti tañca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannāya vicikicchāya pahānam hoti tañca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnāya vicikicchāya āyatim anuppādo hoti tañca pajānāti. Idam vuccati bhikkhave manosoceyyam. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīni soceyyānīti.

* Kāyasucim vacīsucim, cetosucim anāsavam.

Sucim soceyyasampannam, āhu ninhātapāpakanti.

Navamam.

10. Moneyyasutta

123. Tīṇimāni bhikkhave moneyyāni. Katamāni tīṇi? Kāyamoneyyam vacimoneyyam manomoneyyam. Katamañca bhikkhave

* Khu 1. 233 piṭṭhepi.

kāyamoneyyaṃ? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, abrahmacariyā paṭivirato hoti. Idam vuccati bhikkhave kāyamoneyyaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave vacīmoneyyaṃ? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti. Idam vuccati bhikkhave vacīmoneyyaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave manomoneyyaṃ? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī. Idam vuccati bhikkhave manomoneyyaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi moneyyānīti.

Kāyamuniṃ vacīmuniṃ, cetomuniṃ anāsavaṃ.

Muniṃ moneyyasampannaṃ, āhu sabbappahāyinenti.

Dasamaṃ.

Āpāyikavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Āpāyiko Dullabho Appameyyaṃ, Āneñjavipattisampadā.

Apañṇako ca Kammanto, dve Soceyyāni Moneyyanti.

(13) 3. Kusiṇāravagga

1. Kusiṇārasutta

124. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kusiṇārāyaṃ viharatī Baliharaṇe vanasaṇḍe. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosunṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataraṃ gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃvā upanissāya viharatī, tarenaṃ gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā upasaṅkamtivā svātanāya bhattena

nimanteti, ākaṅkhamāno bhikkhave bhikkhu adhivāseti. So tassā rattiyaṃ accayena pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena tassa gahapatissa vā gahapatiputtassa vā nivesanam tenupasaṅkamati, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdati, tamenam so gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappeti sampavāreti.

Tassa evam hoti “sādhu vata myāyam gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappeti sampavāreti”ti. Evampissa hoti “aho vata māyam gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā āyatimpi evarūpena paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappeyya sampavāreyyā”ti. So tam piṇḍapātam gathito¹ mucchito ajjhosanno² anādīnavadassāvī anissaraṇapaṇño paribhuñjati, so tattha kāmavitakkampi vitakketi, byāpādavitakkampi vitakketi, vihimsāvitakkampi vitakketi. Evarūpassāham bhikkhave bhikkhuno dinnam na mahapphalanti vadāmi. Tam kissa hetu? Pamatto hi bhikkhave bhikkhu viharati.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataram gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā upanissāya viharati, tamenam gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā upasaṅkamitvā svātanāya bhattena nimanteti, ākaṅkhamāno bhikkhave bhikkhu adhivāseti. So tassā rattiyaṃ accayena pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena tassa gahapatissa vā gahapatiputtassa vā nivesanam tenupasaṅkamati, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdati, tamenam so gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappeti sampavāreti.

Tassa na evam hoti “sādhu vata myāyam gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappeti sampavāreti”ti. Evampissa na hoti “aho vata māyam gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā āyatimpi evarūpena paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappeyya sampavāreyyā”ti. So tam piṇḍapātam agathito amucchito anajjhosanno ādīnavadassāvī nissaraṇapaṇño paribhuñjati, so tattha

1. Gadhito (Syā, Kam, Ka)

2. Ajjhāpanno (Sī, Ka) ajjhopanno (Ṭikā)

nekkhammavitakkampi vitakketi, abyāpādavitakkampi vitakketi, avihimsāvitakkampi vitakketi. Evarūpassāhaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno dinnam mahapphalanti vadāmi. Tam kissa hetu? Appamatto hi bhikkhave bhikkhu viharatīti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Bhaṇḍanasutta

125. Yassam bhikkhave disāyam bhikkhū bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudantā viharanti. Manasi kātumpi me esā bhikkhave disā na phāsu hoti, pageva gantum. Niṭṭhamettha gacchāmi—addhā te āyasmanto tayo dhamme pajahiṃsu, tayo dhamme bahulamakaṃsu¹. Katame tayo dhamme pajahiṃsu? Nekkhammavitakkaṃ abyāpādavitakkaṃ avihimsāvitakkaṃ. Ime tayo dhamme pajahiṃsu. Katame tayo dhamme bahulamakaṃsu? Kāmavitakkaṃ byāpādavitakkaṃ vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ. Ime tayo dhamme bahulamakaṃsu. Yassam bhikkhave disāyam bhikkhū bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudantā viharanti. Manasi kātumpi me esā bhikkhave disā na phāsu hoti, pageva gantum. Niṭṭhamettha gacchāmi “addhā te āyasmanto ime tayo dhamme pajahiṃsu, ime tayo dhamme bahulamakaṃsu”.

Yassam pana bhikkhave disāyam bhikkhū samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharanti. Gantumpi me esā bhikkhave disā phāsu hoti, pageva manasi kātum. Niṭṭhamettha gacchāmi—addhā te āyasmanto tayo dhamme pajahiṃsu, tayo dhamme bahulamakaṃsu. Katame tayo dhamme pajahiṃsu? Kāmavitakkaṃ byāpādavitakkaṃ vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ. Ime tayo dhamme pajahiṃsu. Katame tayo dhamme bahulamakaṃsu? Nekkhammavitakkaṃ abyāpādavitakkaṃ avihimsāvitakkaṃ. Ime tayo dhamme bahulamakaṃsu. Yassam bhikkhave disāyam bhikkhū samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharanti. Gantumpi me esā bhikkhave disā phāsu hoti, pageva manasi kātum. Niṭṭhamettha gacchāmi “addhā te āyasmanto ime tayo dhamme pajahiṃsu, ime tayo dhamme bahulamakaṃsū”ti. . Dutiyam.

1. Bahulīmakāṃsu (Syā, Kam, I)

3. Gotamakacetiyasutta

126. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Gotamake cetiye. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

“Abhiññāyaṃ bhikkhave dhammaṃ desemi no anabhiññāya, sanidānāhaṃ bhikkhave dhammaṃ desemi no anidānaṃ, sappāṭihāriyaṃ bhikkhave dhammaṃ desemi no appāṭihāriyaṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave abhiññāya dhammaṃ desayato no anabhiññāya, sanidānaṃ dhammaṃ desayato no anidānaṃ, sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desayato no appāṭihāriyaṃ karaṇīyo ovādo karaṇīyā anusāsani, alaṅca pana vo bhikkhave tuṭṭhiyā alaṃ attamanatāya alaṃ somanassāya
“Sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto dhammo, suppaṭipanno saṅgho”ti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā, attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī. Imasmim ca pana veyyakaraṇasmim bhaññamāne sahasā lokadhātu akampitthāti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Bharauḍukālāmasutta

127. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu cārikaṃ caramāno yena Kapilavatthu tadavasari. Assosi kho Mahānāmo Sakko “Bhagavā kira Kapilavattum anupatto”ti. Atha kho Mahānāmo Sakko yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitaṃ kho Mahānāmaṃ Sakkaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—

“Gaccha Mahānāma, Kapilavattusmim tathārūpaṃ āvasathaṃ jāna, yatthajja mayaṃ ekarattim vihareyyamā”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Mahānāmo Sakko Bhagavato paṭissutvā Kapilavattum pavisitvā kevalakappaṃ Kapilavattum anvāhiṇḍanto¹ nāddasa Kapilavattusmim tathārūpaṃ āvasathaṃ, yatthajja Bhagavā ekarattim vihareyya.

Atha kho Mahānāmo Sakko yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam etadavoca “natthi bhante Kapilavattusmim tathārūpo

1. Āhiṇḍanto (Syā, Kam)

āvasatho, yatthajja Bhagavā ekarattim vihareyya. Ayaṃ bhante Bharaṇḍu Kālāmo Bhagavato purāṇasabrahmacārī, tassajja Bhagavā assame ekarattim viharatū”ti, gaccha Mahānāma santharam paññāpehīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Mahānāmo Sakko Bhagavato paṭissutvā yena Bharaṇḍussa Kālāmassa assamo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā santharam paññāpetvā udakam ṭhapetvā pādānam dhovanāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “santhato bhante santhāro udakam ṭhapitam pādānam dhovanāya, yassadāni bhante Bhagavā kālam maññatī”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā yena Bharaṇḍussa Kālāmassa assamo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja kho Bhagavā pāde pakkhālesi. Atha kho Mahānāmassa Sakkassa etadahosi “akālo kho ajja Bhagavantam payirupāsituṃ, kilanto Bhagavā, sve dānāham Bhagavantam payirupāsissāmi”ti Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā pakkāmi.

Atha kho Mahānāmo Sakko tassā rattiyā accayena yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā ekamantam nisīdi, ekamantam nisinnam kho Mahānāmam Sakkam Bhagavā etadavoca “tayo khome Mahānāma satthāro santo samvijjāmanā lokasmim. Katame tayo? Idha Mahānāma ekacco satthā kāmānam pariññam paññāpeti, na rūpānam pariññam paññāpeti, na vedanānam pariññam paññāpeti. Idha pana Mahānāma ekacco satthā kāmānam pariññam paññāpeti, rūpānam pariññam paññāpeti, na vedanānam pariññam paññāpeti. Idha pana Mahānāma ekacco satthā kāmānam pariññam paññāpeti, rūpānam pariññam paññāpeti, vedanānam pariññam paññāpeti. Ime kho Mahānāma tayo satthāro santo samvijjāmanā lokasmim. Imesam Mahānāma tiṇṇam satthārānam ekā niṭṭhā udāhu puthu niṭṭhāti.

Evaṃ vutte Bharaṇḍu Kālāmo Mahānāmam Sakkam etadavoca “ekāti Mahānāma vadehī”ti. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā Mahānāmam Sakkam etadavoca “nānāti Mahānāma vadehī”ti. Dutiyampi kho Bharaṇḍu Kālāmo Mahānāmam Sakkam etadavoca “ekāti Mahānāma vadehī”ti. Dutiyampi kho Bhagavā Mahānāmam Sakkam etadavoca “nānāti Mahānāma vadehī”ti. Tatiyampi kho Bharaṇḍu Kālāmo Mahānāmam Sakkam etadavoca “ekāti

Mahānāma vadehī”ti. Tatiyampi kho Bhagavā Mahānāmaṃ Sakkam̃ etadavoca “nānāti Mahānāma vadehī”ti.

Atha kho Bharaṇḍu Kālāmassa etadahosi “mahesakkhassa vatamhi Mahānāmassa Sakkassa sammukhā samaṇena Gotamena yāvatatiyaṃ apasādito, yaṃnūnāhaṃ Kapilavatthumhā pakkameyyan”ti. Atha kho Bharaṇḍu Kālāmo Kapilavatthumhā pakkāmi. Yaṃ Kapilavatthumhā pakkāmi, tathā pakkantova ahosi, na puna paccāgacchīti. . Catuttham̃.

5. Hatthakasutta

128. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Hatthako devaputto abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato purato “ṭhassāmī”ti osīdatimeva saṃsīdatimeva¹, na sakkoti saṅṭhātum̃. Seyyathāpi nāma sappi vā telarū vā vālukāya āsittam̃ osīdatimeva saṃsīdatimeva na saṅṭhāti. Evamevaṃ Hatthako devaputto Bhagavato purato “ṭhassāmī”ti osīdatimeva saṃsīdatimeva, na sakkoti saṅṭhātum̃.

Atha kho Bhagavā Hatthakaṃ devaputtam̃ etadavoca “oḷārikaṃ Hatthaka attabhāvaṃ abhinimmināhi”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Hatthako devaputto Bhagavato paṭissutvā oḷārikaṃ attabhāvaṃ abhinimminivā Bhagavantam̃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitam̃ kho Hatthakaṃ devaputtam̃ Bhagavā etadavoca—

“Ye te Hatthaka dhammā pubbe manussabhūtaṃ pavattino ahesuṃ, api nu te te dhammā etarahi pavattino”ti. Ye ca me bhante dhammā pubbe manussabhūtaṃ pavattino ahesuṃ, te ca me dhammā etarahi pavattino. Ye ca me bhante dhammā pubbe manussabhūtaṃ nappavattino ahesuṃ, te ca me dhammā etarahi pavattino. Seyyathāpi bhante Bhagavā etarahi ākiṇṇo viharati bhikkhūhi bhikkhunīhi upāsakehi upāsikāhi

1. Osīdati ceva saṃsīdati ca (Sī, I), osīdati saṃsīdati (Syā, Kam̃)

rājūhi rājamahāmattehi titthiyehi titthiyasāvakehi. Evamevaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante ākiṅṇo viharāmi devaputtehi. Dūratopi bhante devaputtā āgacchanti “hatthakassa devaputtassa santike dhammaṃ sossāmā”ti. Tiṇṇāhaṃ bhante dhammānaṃ atitto appaṭivāno kālaṅkato. Katamesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ? Bhagavato ahaṃ bhante dassanassa atitto appaṭivāno kālaṅkato, saddhammasavanassāhaṃ bhante atitto appaṭivāno kālaṅkato, saṃghassāhaṃ bhante upaṭṭhānassa atitto appaṭivāno kālaṅkato. Imesaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante tiṇṇaṃ dhammānaṃ atitto appaṭivāno kālaṅkatoti.

Nāhaṃ Bhagavato dassanassa, tittimajjhagā¹ kudācanaṃ.

Saṃghassa upaṭṭhānassa, saddhammasavanassa ca.

Adhisīlaṃ sikkhamāno, saddhammasavane rato.

Tiṇṇaṃ dhammānaṃ atitto, Hatthako avihaṃ gatoti.

Pañcamaṃ.

6. Kaṭuviyasutta

129. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharati Isipatane migadāye. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Bārāṇasiṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Addasā kho Bhagavā Goyogapilakkhasmiṃ² piṇḍāya caramāno³ aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ rittassādaṃ bāhirassādaṃ muṭṭhassatiṃ asampajānaṃ asamāhitaṃ vibbhantacittaṃ pākatindriyaṃ, disvā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca—

“Mā kho tvaṃ bhikkhu attānaṃ kaṭuviyamakāsi, taṃ vata bhikkhu kaṭuviyakataṃ attānaṃ āmagandhena⁴ avassutaṃ makkhikā nānupatissanti nānvāssavissantīti⁵ netāṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatī”ti. Atha kho so bhikkhu Bhagavatā iminā ovādena ovadito saṃvegamāpādi. Atha kho Bhagavā Bārāṇasiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭhikkanto bhikkhū āmantesi—
“idhāhaṃ bhikkhave pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya

1. Titti tittisambhavaṃ (Ka)

2. Goyogamilakkhasmiṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

3. Caramānaṃ (Ka)

4. Āmagandhe (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

5. Nānubandhissanti (Ka)

Bārāṇasim paṇḍāya pāvisim, addasam kho aham bhikkhave
Goyogapilakkhasmim piṇḍāya caramāno aññataram bhikkhu rittassādam
bāhirassādam muṭṭhassatim asampajānam asamāhitam vibbhantacittam
pākatindriyam, disvā tam bhikkhu etadavocam—

‘Mā kho tvaṃ bhikkhu attānam kaṭuviyamakāsi, tam vata bhikkhu
kaṭuviyakataṃ attānam āmagandhena avassutaṃ makkhikā nānupatissanti
nānvāssavissantīti netam ṭhānam vijjatī’ti. Atha kho bhikkhave so bhikkhu
mayā iminā ovādena ovadito samvegamaṇāpādī’ti. Evaṃ vutte aññataro
bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kim nu kho bhante kaṭuviyam, ko
āmagandho, kā makkhikā”ti.

Abhijjhā kho bhikkhu kaṭuviyam, byāpādo āmagandho, pāpakā akusalā
vitakkā makkhikā, tam vata bhikkhu kaṭuviyakataṃ attānam āmagandhena
avassutaṃ makkhikā nānupatissanti nānvāssavissantīti netam ṭhānam
vijjatīti.

Aguttaṃ cakkhusotasmim, indriyesu asaṃvutaṃ.
Makkhikānupatissanti, saṅkappā rāganissitā.

Kaṭuviyakato bhikkhu, āmagandhe avassuto.
Ārakā hoti nibbānā, vighātasseeva bhāgavā.

Gāme vā yadi vāraṇṇe, aladdhā samathamattano¹.
Pareti² bālo dummedho, makkhikāhi purakkhato.

Ye ca sīlena sampannā, paññāyūpasameratā.
Upasantā sukhaṃ senti, nāsayitvāna makkhikāti.

Chaṭṭham.

7. Paṭhama-Anuruddhasutta

130. Atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami,
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ
nisinno kho āyasmā Anuruddho Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “idhāham bhante
dibbena

1. Samamattano (Sī, Syā, Kam), sammamattano (I)

2. Careti (Syā, Ka)

cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena yebhuyyena passāmi
mātugāmaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ
nirayaṃ upapajjamānaṃ. Katihi nu kho bhante dhammehi samannāgato
mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ
nirayaṃ upapajjati”ti.

Tīhi kho Anuruddha dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ
paraṃ marañā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Katamehi
tīhi? Idha Anuruddha mātugāmo pubbaṅhasamayaṃ
maccheramalapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati,
majjhanhikasamayaṃ issāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati,
sāyanhasamayaṃ kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati. Imehi
kho Anuruddha tīhi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ
paraṃ marañā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. .
Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiya-Anuruddhasutta

131. Atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkamaṃ,
upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Sāriputtena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ
kathaṃ saraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinna kho
āyasmā Anuruddho āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca “idhāhaṃ āvuso
Sāriputta dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena sahaṣsaṃ
lokaṃ olokemi, āraddhaṃ kho pana me vīriyaṃ asallīnaṃ, upaṭṭhitā sati
asammuṭṭhā¹, passaddho kāyo asāraddho, samāhitaṃ cittaṃ ekaggaṃ, atha
ca pana me nānupādāya² āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati”ti.

Yaṃ kho te āvuso Anuruddha evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ dibbena cakkhunā
visuddhena atikkantamānusakena sahaṣsaṃ lokaṃ volokemi”ti, idaṃ te
mānasmim. Yampi te āvuso Anuruddha evaṃ hoti “āraddhaṃ kho pana me
vīriyaṃ asallīnaṃ, upaṭṭhitā sati asammuṭṭhā, passaddho kāyo asāraddho,
samāhitaṃ cittaṃ ekaggaṃ”ti, idaṃ te uddhaccasmim. Yampi te āvuso
Anuruddha evaṃ hoti “atha ca pana me nānupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ
vimuccati”ti,

1. Apammuṭṭhā (Sī), apamuṭṭhā (Syā, Kam)

2. Na anupādāya (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

idaṃ te kukkuccasmim̃. Sādhu vatāyasmā Anuruddho ime tayo dhamme pahāya ime tayo dhamme amanasikarivā amatāya dhātuyā cittaṃ upasāṃharatūti.

Atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho aparena samayena ime tayo dhamme pahāya ime tayo dhamme amanasikarivā amatāya dhātuyā cittaṃ upasāṃhari¹. Atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāya”ti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca panāyasmā Anuruddho arahataṃ ahosīti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Paṭicchannasutta

132. Tīṇimāni bhikkhave paṭicchannāni āvahanti² no vivaṭāni. Katamāni tīṇi? Mātugāmo bhikkhave paṭicchanno āvahati no vivaṭo, brāhmaṇānaṃ bhikkhave mantā paṭicchannā āvahanti no vivaṭā, micchādiṭṭhi bhikkhave paṭicchannā āvahati no vivaṭā. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi paṭicchannāni āvahanti no vivaṭāni.

Tīṇimāni bhikkhave vivaṭāni virocanti no paṭicchannāni. Katamāni tīṇi? Candamaṇḍalaṃ bhikkhave vivaṭaṃ virocati no paṭicchannaṃ, sūriyamaṇḍalaṃ bhikkhave vivaṭaṃ virocati no paṭicchannaṃ, Tathāgatappavedito dhammavinayo bhikkhave vivaṭo virocati no paṭicchanno. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi vivaṭāni virocanti no paṭicchannānīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Lekhasutta

133. Tayome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmim̃. Katame tayo? Pāsāṇalekhūpamo puggalo, pathavilekhūpamo puggalo, udakalekhūpamo puggalo. Katamo ca bhikkhave pāsāṇalekhūpamo puggalo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo abhinhaṃ kujjhati, so ca khvassa

1. Upasāṃhāsi (Syā, Kaṃ, I), upasāṃharati (Ka)

2. Vahanti (Si, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

kodho dīgharattaṃ anuseti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave pāsāṇe lekhā na khippaṃ lujjati vātena vā udakena vā, ciraṭṭhitikā hoti. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave idhekacco puggalo abhiṇhaṃ kujjati, so ca khvassa kodho dīgharattaṃ anuseti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave pāsāṇalekhūpamo puggalo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave pathavilekhūpamo puggalo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo abhiṇhaṃ kujjhati, so ca khvassa kodho na dīgharattaṃ anuseti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave pathaviyā lekhā khippaṃ lujjati vātena vā udakena vā, na ciraṭṭhitikā hoti, evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave idhekacco puggalo abhiṇhaṃ kujjhati, so ca khvassa kodho na dīgharattaṃ anuseti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave pathavilekhūpamo puggalo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave udakalekhūpamo puggalo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo āgāḷhenapi vuccamāno pharusenapi vuccamāno amanāpenapi vuccamāno sandhiyatimeva¹ saṃsandatimeva¹ sammodatimeva¹. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave udate lekhā khippaṃyeva paṭivigacchati, na ciraṭṭhitikā hoti. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave idhekacco puggalo āgāḷhenapi vuccamāno pharusenapi vuccamāno amanāpenapi vuccamāno sandhiyatimeva saṃsandatimeva sammodatimeva. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave udakalekhūpamo puggalo. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasminti². . Dasamaṃ.

Kusināravaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Kusinārabhaṇḍanā ceva, Gotamabharaṇḍuhattako.

Kaṭuviyaṃ dve Anuruddhā, Paṭicchannaṃ Lekhena te dasāti.

(14) 4. Yodhājīvavagga

1. Yodhājīvasutta

134. Tīti bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato yodhājīvo rājārato hoti rājabhoggo, rañño aṅganteva saṅkhyāṃ gacchati. Katamehi

1. ...yeva (Syā, Kaṃ), ...ceva (I)

2. Abhi 3. 137 piṭṭhepi.

tīhi? Idha bhikkhave yodhājīvo dūre pātī ca hoti, akkhaṇavedhī ca, mahato ca kāyassa padāletā. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi aṅgehi samannāgato yodhājīvo rājāraho hoti rājabhoggo, rañño aṅganteva saṅkhyam gacchati. Evamevam kho bhikkhave tīhi aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti -pa- anuttaram puññakkhetam lokassa. Katamehi tīhi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu dūre pātī ca hoti, akkhaṇavedhī ca, mahato ca kāyassa padāletā.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu dūre pātī hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu yam kiñci rūpam atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjattam vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikam vā sukhumam vā hīnam vā paṇītam vā yam dūre santike vā, sabbam rūpam “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya passati. Yā kāci vedanā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhāttā vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇītā vā yā dūre santike vā, sabbam vedanam¹ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya passati. Yā kāci saññā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhāttā vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇītā vā yā dūre santike vā, sabbam saññam² “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya passati. Ye keci saṅkhārā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhāttā vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇītā vā ye dūre santike vā, sabbe saṅkhāre “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya passati. Yam kiñci viññānam atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjattam vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikam vā sukhumam vā hīnam vā paṇītam vā yam dūre santike vā, sabbam viññānam “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya passati. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dūre pātī hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu akkhaṇavedhī hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu “idam dukkhan”ti yathābhūtam pajānāti “ayam dukkhasamudayo”ti yathābhūtam pajānāti, “ayam dukkhanirodho”ti yathābhūtam pajānāti, “ayam

1. Sabbā vedanā (Syā, Kam, I, Ka); upari 490 piṭṭhepi.

2. Sabbā saññā (Syā, Kam, I, Ka)

dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu akkhaṇavedhī hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu mahato kāyassa padāletā hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu mahantaṃ avijjākkhandhaṃ padāleti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu mahato kāyassa padāletā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti -pa- anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti. . Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Parisāsutta

135. Tisso imā bhikkhave parisā. Katamā tisso? Ukkācitavinītā parisā, paṭipucchāvinītā parisā, yāvatāvinītā¹ parisā. Imā kho bhikkhave tisso parisāti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Mittasutta

136. Tīhi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato mitto sevitabbo. Katamehi tīhi? ()² duddadaṃ dadāti, dukkaraṃ karoti, dukkhamaṃ khamati. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi aṅgehi samannāgato mitto sevitabboti. . Tatiyāṃ.

4. Uppādāsutta

137. Uppādā vā bhikkhave Tathāgatānaṃ anuppādā vā Tathāgatānaṃ ṭhitāva sā dhātu dhammaṭṭhitatā dhammaniyāmatā. Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā taṃ Tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti, abhisambujjhivā abhisametvā ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānīkaroti “sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā”ti. Uppādā vā bhikkhave Tathāgatānaṃ anuppādā vā Tathāgatānaṃ ṭhitāva sā dhātu dhammaṭṭhitatā dhammaniyāmatā sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā, taṃ Tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti,

1. Yāvatajjhāvinītā (Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pāṭhantaraṃ)

2. (Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu) (I, Ka)

abhisambujjhivā abhisamētvā ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānīkaroti “sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā”ti. Uppādā vā bhikkhave Tathāgatānaṃ anuppādā vā Tathāgatānaṃ ṭhitāva sā dhātu dhammaṭṭhitatā dhammaniyāmatā sabbe dhammā anattā, taṃ Tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisamēti, abhisambujjhivā abhisamētvā ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānīkaroti “sabbe dhammā anattā”ti. . Catuttham.

5. Kesakambalasutta

138. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yāni kānici tantāvutānaṃ vatthānaṃ, kesakambalo tesam paṭikiṭṭho akkhāyati. Kesakambalo bhikkhave sīte sīto, uṇhe uṇho dubbaṇṇo duggandho dukkhasamphasso. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave yāni kānici puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇavādānaṃ¹, makkhalivādo tesam paṭikiṭṭho akkhāyati.

Makkhali bhikkhave moghapuriso evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi “natthi kammaṃ, natthi kiriyāṃ, natthi vīriyaṃ”ti. Yepi te bhikkhave ahesuṃ atītamaḍḍhānaṃ Arahanto Sammāsambuddhā, tepi Bhagavanto kammavādā ceva ahesuṃ kiriyavādā ca vīriyavādā ca, tepi bhikkhave Makkhali moghapuriso paṭibāhati “natthi kammaṃ, natthi kiriyāṃ, natthi vīriyaṃ”ti. Yepi te bhikkhave bhavissanti anāgatamaḍḍhānaṃ Arahanto Sammāsambuddhā, tepi Bhagavanto kammavādā ceva bhavissanti kiriyavādā ca vīriyavādā ca, tepi bhikkhave Makkhali moghapuriso paṭibāhati “natthi kammaṃ, natthi kiriyāṃ, natthi vīriyaṃ”ti. Ahampi bhikkhave etarahi Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho kammavādo ceva kiriyavādo ca vīriyavādo ca, mampi bhikkhave Makkhali moghapuriso paṭibāhati “natthi kammaṃ, natthi kiriyāṃ, natthi vīriyaṃ”ti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave nadīmudhe khippaṃ uḍḍeyya² bahūnaṃ³ macchānaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya anayāya byasanāya. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave Makkhali moghapuriso manussakhippaṃ maññe loke uppanno bahūnaṃ sattānaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya anayāya byasanāyāti. . Pañcamaṃ.

1. Samaṇappavādānaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Oḍḍeyya (Sī)

3. Bahunnaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

6. Sampadāsutta

139. Tisso imā bhikkhave sampadā. Katamā tisso? Saddhāsampadā sīlasampadā paññāsampadā. Imā kho bhikkhave tisso sampadāti. .
Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Vuddhisutta

140. Tisso imā bhikkhave vuddhiyo. Katamā tisso? Saddhāvuddhi sīlavuddhi paññāvuddhi. Imā kho bhikkhave tisso vuddhiyoti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Assakhaḷuṅkasutta

141. Tayo ca bhikkhave assakhaḷuṅke desessāmi, tayo ca purisakhaḷuṅke, taṃ suṇātha sādhuḥkaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosurū. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katame ca bhikkhave tayo assakhaḷuṅkā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco assakhaḷuṅko jvasampanno hoti na vaṇṇasampanno na ārohapariṇāhasampanno, idha pana bhikkhave ekacco assakhaḷuṅko jvasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca na ārohapariṇāhasampanno, idha pana bhikkhave ekacco assakhaḷuṅko jvasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca ārohapariṇāhasampanno ca. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo assakhaḷuṅkā.

Katame ca bhikkhave tayo purisakhaḷuṅkā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco purisakhaḷuṅko jvasampanno hoti na vaṇṇasampanno na ārohapariṇāhasampanno, idha pana bhikkhave ekacco purisakhaḷuṅko jvasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca na ārohapariṇāhasampanno, idha pana bhikkhave ekacco purisakhaḷuṅko jvasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca ārohapariṇāhasampanno ca.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave purisakhaḷuṅko jvasampanno hoti na vaṇṇasampanno na ārohapariṇāhasampanno? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu “idaṃ dukkhan”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti -pa- “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idamassa jvasmiṃ vadāmi. Abhidhamme kho pana abhivinaye pañhaṃ puṭṭho

saṃsādeti¹ no vissajjeti, idamassa na vaṇṇasmiṃ vadāmi. Na kho pana lābhī hoti cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ, idamassa na ārohapariṇāhasmiṃ vadāmi. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave purisakhaḷuṅko javasampanno hoti na vaṇṇasampanno na ārohapariṇāhasampanno.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave purisakhaḷuṅko javasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca na ārohapariṇāhasampanno? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu “idaṃ dukkhan”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti -pa- “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idamassa javasmiṃ vadāmi. Abhidhamme kho pana abhivinaye pañhaṃ puṭṭho vissajjeti no saṃsādeti, idamassa vaṇṇasmiṃ vadāmi. Na pana lābhī hoti cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ, idamassa na ārohapariṇāhasmiṃ vadāmi. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave purisakhaḷuṅko javasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca na ārohapariṇāhasampanno.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave purisakhaḷuṅko javasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca ārohapariṇāhasampanno ca? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu “idaṃ dukkhan”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti -pa- “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idamassa javasmiṃ vadāmi. Abhidhamme kho pana abhivinaye pañhaṃ puṭṭho vissajjeti no saṃsādeti, idamassa vaṇṇasmiṃ vadāmi. Lābhī kho pana hoti cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ, idamassa ārohapariṇāhasmiṃ vadāmi. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave purisakhaḷuṅko javasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca ārohapariṇāhasampanno ca. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo purisakhaḷuṅkāti. . Atṭhamāṃ.

9. Assaparassasutta

142. Tayo ca bhikkhave assaparasse² desessāmi tayo ca purisaparasse³, taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

1. Saṃhīreti (Ka)

2. Assasadasse (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Purisasadasse (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Katame ca bhikkhave tayo assaparassā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco assaparasso jvasampanno hoti na vaṇṇasampanno na ārohapariṇāhasampanno, idha pana bhikkhave ekacco assaparasso jvasampanno hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca na ārohapariṇāhasampanno, idha pana bhikkhave ekacco assaparasso jvasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca ārohapariṇāhasampanno ca. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo assaparassā.

Katame ca bhikkhave tayo purisaparassā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco purisaparasso jvasampanno hoti na vaṇṇasampanno na ārohapariṇāhasampanno, idha pana bhikkhave ekacco purisaparasso jvasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca na ārohapariṇāhasampanno, idha pana bhikkhave ekacco purisaparasso jvasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca ārohapariṇāhasampanno ca.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave purisaparasso jvasampanno hoti na vaṇṇasampanno na ārohapariṇāhasampanno? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā, idamassa javasmiṃ vadāmi. Abhidhamme kho pana abhivinaye pañhaṃ puṭṭho saṃsādeti no vissajjeti, idamassa na vaṇṇasmiṃ vadāmi. Na kho pana lābhī hoti cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ, idamassa na ārohapariṇāhasmiṃ vadāmi. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave purisaparasso jvasampanno hoti na vaṇṇasampanno na ārohapariṇāhasampanno.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave purisaparasso jvasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca na ārohapariṇāhasampanno? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā, idamassa javasmiṃ vadāmi. Abhidhamme kho pana abhivinaye pañhaṃ puṭṭho vissajjeti no saṃsādeti, idamassa vaṇṇasmiṃ vadāmi. Na kho pana lābhī hoti cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ, idamassa na ārohapariṇāhasmiṃ vadāmi. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave purisaparasso jvasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca na ārohapariṇāhasampanno.

Kathañca bhikkhave purisaparasso javasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca ārohapariṇāhasampanno ca? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā, idamassa javasmim vadāmi. Abhidhamme kho pana abhivinaye pañham puṭṭho vissajjeti no samsādeti, idamassa vaṇṇasmim vadāmi. Lābhī kho pana hoti cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ, idamassa ārohapariṇāhasmim vadāmi. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave purisaparasso javasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca ārohapariṇāhasampanno ca. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo purisaparassāti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Assājānīyasutta

143. Tayo ca bhikkhave bhadre assājānīye desessāmi tayo ca bhadre purisājānīye, taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsisāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katame ca bhikkhave tayo bhadrā assājānīyā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco bhadro assājānīyo -pa- javasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca ārohapariṇāhasampanno ca. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo bhadrā assājānīyā.

Katame ca bhikkhave tayo bhadrā purisājānīyā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco bhadro purisājānīyo -pa- javasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca ārohapariṇāhasampanno ca.

Kathañca bhikkhave bhadro purisājānīyo -pa- javasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca ārohapariṇāhasampanno ca? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, idamassa javasmim vadāmi. Abhidhamme kho pana abhivinaye pañham puṭṭho vissajjeti no samsādeti, idamassa vaṇṇasmim vadāmi. Lābhī kho pana hoti cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ, idamassa ārohapariṇāhasmim vadāmi. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhadro purisājānīyo javasampanno ca hoti

vaṇṇasampanno ca ārohapariṇāhasampanno ca. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo bhadrā purisājānīyāti. . Dasamaṃ.

11. Paṭhamamoranivāpasutta

144. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Moranivāpe paribbājakārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu accantaniṭṭho hoti accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānaṃ. Katamehi tīhi? Asekkhena silakkhandhena, asekkhena samādhikkhandhena, asekkhena paññākkhandhena. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu accantaniṭṭho hoti accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānanti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Dutiyamoranivāpasutta

145. Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu accantaniṭṭho hoti accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānaṃ. Katamehi tīhi? Iddhipāṭihāriyena ādesanāpāṭihāriyena anusāsanīpāṭihāriyena. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu accantaniṭṭho hoti accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānanti. . Dvādasamaṃ.

13. Tatiyamoranivāpasutta

146. Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu accantaniṭṭho hoti accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānaṃ. Katamehi tīhi? Sammādiṭṭhiyā sammāñāṇena sammāvimuttiyā. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu

accantaniṭṭho hoti accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno
seṭṭho devamanussānanti. . Terasamaṃ.

Yodhājīvavaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ

Yodho Parisamittaṅca, Uppādā Kesakambalo.
Sampadā vuddhi tayo Assā, tayo Moranivāpinoti.

(15) 5. Maṅgalavagga

1. Akusalasutta

147. Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto
evaṃ niraye. Katamehi tīhi? Akusalena kāyakammaṃ, akusalena
vacīkammaṃ, akusalena manokammaṃ. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi
dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye.

Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ
sagge. Katamehi tīhi? Kusalena kāyakammaṃ, kusalena vacīkammaṃ,
kusalena manokammaṃ. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato
yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ saggeti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Sāvajjasutta

148. Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto
evaṃ niraye. Katamehi tīhi? Sāvajjena kāyakammaṃ, sāvajjena
vacīkammaṃ, sāvajjena manokammaṃ. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi
dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye.

Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ
sagge. Katamehi tīhi? Anavajjena kāyakammaṃ, anavajjena vacīkammaṃ,
anavajjena manokammaṃ. Imehi kho -pa- evaṃ saggeti. . Dutiyam.

3. Visamasutta

149. Tīhi bhikkhave -pa- visamena kāyakammena, visamena vacīkammena, visamena manokammena. Imehi kho -pa- evaṃ niraye.

Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi -pa- samena kāyakammena, samena vacīkammena, samena manokammena. Imehi kho -pa- evaṃ saggeti. .
Tatiyaṃ.

4. Asucisutta

150. Tīhi bhikkhave -pa- asucinā kāyakammena, asucinā vacīkammena, asucinā manokammena. Imehi kho -pa- evaṃ niraye.

Tīhi bhikkhave -pa- sucinā kāyakammena, sucinā vacīkammena, sucinā manokammena. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhatam nikkhitto evaṃ saggeti. . Catuttham.

5. Paṭhamakhatasutta

151. Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bālo abyatto asappuriso khataṃ upahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, sāvajjo ca hoti sānuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca apuññaṃ pasavati. Katamehi tīhi? Akusalena kāyakammena, akusalena vacīkammena, akusalena manokammena. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bālo abyatto asappuriso khataṃ upahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, sāvajjo ca hoti sānuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca apuññaṃ pasavati.

Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato paṇḍito viyatto sappuriso akkhataṃ anupahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, anavajjo ca hoti ananuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca puññaṃ pasavati. Katamehi tīhi? Kusalena kāyakammena, kusalena vacīkammena, kusalena manokammena -pa-. .
Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyakhatasutta

152. Tīhi bhikkhave -pa- sāvajjena kāyakammena, sāvajjena vacīkammena, sāvajjena manokammena -pa-.

Tīhi bhikkhave -pa- anavajjena kāyakammena, anavajjena vacīkammena, anavajjena manokammena -pa-. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Tatiyakhatasutta

153. Tīhi bhikkhave -pa- sisamena kāyakammena, visamena vacīkammena, visamena manokammena -pa-.

Tīhi bhikkhave -pa- samena kāyakammena, samena vacīkammena, samena manokammena -pa-. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Catutthakhatasutta

154. Tīhi bhikkhave -pa- asucinā kāyakammena, asucinā vacīkammena, asucinā manokammena -pa-.

Tīhi bhikkhave -pa- sucinā kāyakammena, sucinā vacīkammena, sucinā manokammena. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato paṇḍito viyatto sappuriso akkhataṃ anupahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, anavajjo ca hoti ananuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca puññaṃ pasavatīti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Vandanāsutta

155. Tisso imā bhikkhave vandanā. Katamā tisso? Kāyena vācāya manasā. Imā kho bhikkhave tisso vandanāti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Pubbaṅhasutta

156. Ye bhikkhave sattā pubbaṅhasamayaṃ kāyena sucaritaṃ caranti, vācāya sucaritaṃ caranti, manasā sucaritaṃ caranti. Supubbaṅho bhikkhave tesāṃ sattānaṃ.

Ye bhikkhave sattā majjhanhikasamayaṃ kāyena sucaritaṃ caranti, vācāya sucaritaṃ caranti, manasā sucaritaṃ caranti. Sumajjhanhiko bhikkhave tesāṃ sattānaṃ.

Ye bhikkhave sattā sāyanhasamayam kāyena sucaritam caranti, vācāya sucaritam caranti, manasā sucaritam caranti. Susāyanho bhikkhave tesam sattānanti. . Dasamaṃ.

Sunakkhattam sumaṅgalam, suppbhātam suhuṭṭhitam¹.

Sukhaṇo sumuhutto ca, suyiṭṭham brahmacārisu.

Padakkhiṇam kāyakammaṃ, vācākammaṃ padakkhiṇam.

Padakkhiṇam manokammaṃ, paṇidhi te padakkhiṇe².

Padakkhiṇāni katvāna, labhantatthe³ padakkhiṇe.

Te atthaladdhā sukhitā, viruḥhā Buddhasāsane.

Arogā sukhitā hotha, saha sabbehi ñātibhīti.

Maṅgalavaggo pañcamaṃ.

Tassuddānam

Akusalañca Sāvajjam, Visamāsucinā saha.

Caturo Khatā Vandana, Pubbaṇhena ca te dasāti.

Tatiyo paṇṇāsako samatto.

1. Suvuṭṭhitam (Sī, I)

2. Paṇidhiyo padakkhiṇā (Sī, I), paṇidhi te padakkhiṇā (Syā, Kam)

3. Labhatatthe (Sī, I)

(16) 6. Acelakavagga

157-163. Tisso imā bhikkhave paṭipadā. Katamā tisso? Āgāḷhā paṭipadā, nijjhāmā paṭipadā, majjhimā paṭipadā. Katamā ca bhikkhave āgāḷhā paṭipadā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco evaṃvādi hoti evaṃdiṭṭhi “natthi kāmesu doso”ti, so kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpajjati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave āgāḷhā paṭipadā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave nijjhāmā paṭipadā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco acelako hoti muttācāro hatthāpalekhano¹ na chibhadantiko, na tiṭṭhabhadantiko, nābhihaṭaṃ, na uddissakataṃ, na nimantanaṃ sādiyati, so na kumbhimukhā paṭiggaṇhāti, na kaḷopimukhā² paṭiggaṇhāti, na eḷakamantaraṃ, na daṇḍamantaraṃ, na musalamantaraṃ, na dvinnaṃ bhuñjamānānaṃ, na gabbhiniyā, na pāyamānāya, na purisantaragatāya, na saṅkittisu, na yattha sā upaṭṭhito hoti, na yattha makkhikā saṇḍasaṇḍacārīnī, na macchaṃ, na maṃsaṃ, na suraṃ, na merayaṃ, na thusodakaṃ pivati. So ekāgāriko vā hoti ekālopiko, dvāgāriko vā hoti dvālopiko, sattāgāriko vā hoti sattālopiko, ekissāpi dattiyā yāpeti, dvīhipi dattīhi yāpeti, sattahipi dattīhi yāpeti, ekāhikampi āhāraṃ āhāreti, dvāhikampi āhāraṃ āhāreti, sattāhikampi āhāraṃ āhāreti. Iti evarūpaṃ addhamāsikampi pariyaḃyabhattabhojanānuyogamanuyutto viharati.

So sākabhakkhopi hoti, sāmākabhakkhopi hoti, nīvārabhakkhopi hoti, daddulabhakkhopi hoti, haṭabhakkhopi hoti, kaṇabhakkhopi hoti, ācāmabhakkhopi hoti, piññākabhakkhopi hoti, tiṇabhakkhopi hoti, gomayabhakkhopi hoti, vanamūlaphalāhāro yāpeti, pavattaphalabhojī.

So sāṇānipi dhāreti, masāṇānipi dhāreti, chavadussānipi dhāreti, paṃsukūlānipi dhāreti, tirīṇānipi dhāreti, ajinampi dhāreti, ajinakkhipampi dhāreti, kusacīrampi dhāreti, vākacīrampi dhāreti, phalakacīrampi dhāreti, kesakambalampi dhāreti, vālakambalampi dhāreti,

1. Hatthāvalekhano (Syā, Kaṃ) Dī 1. 157; Ma 1. 111; upari 527; Ma 2. 5 piṭṭhesupi passitabbā.

2. Khaḷopimukhā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

ulūkapakkhikampi dhāreti, kesamassulocakopi hoti kesamassulocanānuyogamanuyutto, ubbhaṭṭhakopi hoti āsanapaṭikkhitto, ukkuṭikopi hoti ukkuṭikappadhānamanuyutto, kaṇṭakāpassayikopi hoti kaṇṭakāpassaye seyyaṃ kappeti, sāyatatiyakampi udakorohanānuyogamanuyutto viharati. Iti evarūpaṃ anekavihitaṃ kāyassa ātāpanaparitāpanānuyogamanuyutto viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave nijjhāmā paṭipadā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave majjhimā paṭipadā? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Vedanāsu -pa-. Citte -pa-. Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave majjhimā paṭipadā. Imā kho bhikkhave tisso paṭipadāti. (1)

Tisso imā bhikkhave paṭipadā. Katamā tisso? Āgālhā paṭipadā, nijjhāmā paṭipadā, majjhimā paṭipadā. Katamā ca bhikkhave āgālhā paṭipadā -pa-. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave āgālhā paṭipadā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave nijjhāmā paṭipadā -pa-. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave nijjhāmā paṭipadā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave majjhimā paṭipadā? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Anuppannānaṃ kusālānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Uppannānaṃ kusālānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. (2)

Chandasamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. Vīriyasamādhi -pa-. Cittasamādhi -pa-. Vīmaṃsāsamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti -pa-. (3)

Saddhindriyaṃ bhāveti. Vīriyindriyaṃ bhāveti. Satindriyaṃ bhāveti. Samādhindriyaṃ bhāveti. Paññindriyaṃ bhāveti -pa-. (4)

Saddhābalaṃ bhāveti. Vīriyabalaṃ bhāveti. Satibalaṃ bhāveti.
Samādhibalaṃ bhāveti. Paññābalaṃ bhāveti -pa-. (5)

Satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti.
Vīriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti.
Passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti.
Upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti -pa-. (6)

Sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti. Sammāsaṅkappaṃ bhāveti. Sammāvācaṃ
bhāveti. Sammākammantaṃ bhāveti. Sammā-ājīvaṃ bhāveti.
Sammāvāyāmaṃ bhāveti. Sammāsatiṃ bhāveti. Sammāsamādhīṃ bhāveti.
Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave majjhimā paṭipadā. Imā kho bhikkhave tisso
paṭipadāti. (7)

Acelakavaggo chaṭṭho.

Tassuddānaṃ

Satipaṭṭhānaṃ sammappadhānaṃ, iddhipādindriyena ca.
Balaṃ bojjhaṅgo maggo ca, paṭipadāya yojayeti.

(17) 7. Kammaṭṭhāpeyyāla

164-183. Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto
evaṃ niraye. Katamehi tīhi? Attanā ca pāṇātipātī hoti, parañca pāṇātipāte
samādapeti, pāṇātipāte ca samanūñño hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi
dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye.

Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ
sagge. Katamehi tīhi? Attanā ca pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, parañca
pāṇātipātā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, pāṇātipātā veramaṇiyā ca samanūñño
hoti -pa-. (2)

Attanā ca adinnādāyī hoti, parañca adinnādāne samādapeti, adinnādāne
ca samanūñño hoti-pa-.

Attanā ca adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, parañca adinnādānā veramaṇiyā
samādapeti, adinnādānā veramaṇiyā ca samanūñño hoti -pa-. (4)

Attanā ca kāmesumicchācārī hoti, parañca kāmesumicchācāre samādapeti, kāmesumicchācāre ca samanunño hoti -pa-.

Attanā ca kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, parañca kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti -pa-. (6)

Attanā ca musāvādī hoti, parañca musāvāde samādapeti, musāvāde ca samanunño hoti -pa-.

Attanā ca musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, parañca musāvādā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, musāvādā veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti -pa-. (8)

Attanā ca piṣuṇāvāco hoti, parañca piṣuṇāya vācāya samādapeti, piṣuṇāya vācāya ca samanunño hoti -pa-.

Attanā ca piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, parañca piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇiyā samādapeti, piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti -pa-. (10)

Attanā ca pharusavāco hoti, parañca pharusāya vācāya samādapeti, pharusāya vācāya ca samanunño hoti -pa-.

Attanā ca pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, parañca pharusāya vācāya veramaṇiyā samādapeti, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti -pa-. (12)

Attanā ca samphappalāpī hoti, parañca samphappalāpe samādapeti, samphappalāpe ca samanunño hoti -pa-.

Attanā ca samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, parañca samphappalāpā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, samphappalāpā veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti -pa-. (14)

Attanā ca abhijjhālu hoti, parañca abhijjhāya samādapeti, abhijjhāya ca samanunño hoti -pa-.

Attanā ca anabhijjhālu hoti, parañca anabhijjhāya samādapeti, anabhijjhāya ca samanunño hoti -pa-. (16)

Attanā ca byāpannacitto hoti, parañca byāpāde samādapeti, byāpāde ca samanūñño hoti -pa-.

Attanā ca abyāpannacitto hoti, parañca abyāpāde samādapeti, abyāpāde ca samanūñño hoti -pa-. (18)

Attanā ca micchādiṭṭhiko hoti, parañca micchādiṭṭhiyā samādapeti, micchādiṭṭhiyā ca samanūñño hoti -pa-.

Attanā ca sammādiṭṭhiko hoti, parañca sammādiṭṭhiyā samādapeti, sammādiṭṭhiyā ca samanūñño hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ saggeti. (20)

Kammapathapeyyālaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Tassuddānaṃ

Pāṇaṃ adinnamicchā ca, musāvādī ca pisuṇā.

Pharusā samphappalāpo ca, abhijjhā byāpādadiṭṭhi ca.

Kammapathesu peyyālaṃ, tikakena niyojayeti.

(18) 8. Rāgapeyyāla

184. Rāgassa bhikkhave abhiññāya tayo dhammā bhāvetabbā. Katame tayo? Suññato samādhi, anamitto samādhi, appaṇihito samādhi. Rāgassa bhikkhave abhiññāya ime tayo dhammā bhāvetabbā. (1) ()¹

1. (Rāgassa bhikkhave abhiññāya tayo dhammā bhāvetabbā. Katame tayo?

Savitakkasavicāro samādhi, avitakkavicāramatto samādhi, avitakka-avicāro samādhi.

Rāgassa bhikkhave abhiññāya ime tayo dhammā bhāvetabbā.) Etthantare pāṭho

katthaci dissati, Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ passitabbo.

Rāgassa bhikkhave pariññāya -pa- parikkhayāya. Pahānāya. Khayāya. Vayāya. Virāgāya. Nirodhāya. Cāgāya. Paṭinissaggāya. Ime tayo dhammā bhāvetabbā.

Dosassa. Mohassa. Kodhassa. Upanāhassa. Makkhassa. Paḷāsassa. Issāya. Macchariyassa. Māyāya. Sāṭheyassa. Thambhassa. Sārambhassa. Mānassa. Atimānassa. Madassa. Pamādassa. Abhiññāya. Pariññāya. Parikkhayāya. Pahānāya. Khayāya. Vayāya. Virāgāya. Nirodhāya. Cāgāya. Paṭinissaggāya. Ime tayo dhammā bhāvetabbāti.

(Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.)¹

Rāgapeyyālaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

² Rāgaṃ dosaṅca mohaṅca, kodhūpanāhapañcamāṃ.
Makkhapaḷāsa-issā ca, maccharimāyāsāṭheyā.
Thambhasārambhamaṅca, atimānamadassa ca.
Pamādā sattarasa vuttā, rāgapeyyālanissitā.
Ete opammayuttana, āpādena abhiññāya.
Pariññāya parikkhayā, pahānakkhayabbayena.
Virāganirodhacāgaṃ, paṭinissagge ime dasa.
Suññato animitto ca, appaṇihito ca tayo.
Samādhimūlakā peyyā-lesupi vavatthitā cāti.

Tikanipātapāli niṭṭhitā.

1. () Eitthantare pāṭho Syā-Kaṃ-Ka-potthakesu na dissati.

2. Imā uddānagāthāyo Sī-Syā-Kaṃ-I-potthakesu na dissanti.

Āṅguttaranikāya

Catukkanipātapāḷi

Namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.

1. Paṭhamapaṇṇāsaka

1. Bhaṇḍagāmaṅga

1. Anubuddhasutta

1. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vajjīsu viharati Bhaṇḍagāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosūṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Catunnaṃ bhikkhave dhammānaṃ ananubodhā appaṭivedhā evamidaṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ sandhāvitaṃ saṃsaritaṃ mamañceva tumhākañca. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Ariyassa bhikkhave sīlassa ananubodhā appaṭivedhā evamidaṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ sandhāvitaṃ saṃsaritaṃ mamañceva tumhākañca. Ariyassa bhikkhave samādhissa ananubodhā appaṭivedhā evamidaṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ sandhāvitaṃ saṃsaritaṃ mamañcava tumhākañca. Ariyāya bhikkhave paññāya ananubodhā appaṭivedhā evamidaṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ sandhāvitaṃ saṃsaritaṃ mamañceva tumhākañca. Ariyāya bhikkhave vimuttiyā ananubodhā appaṭivedhā evamidaṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ sandhāvitaṃ saṃsaritaṃ mamañceva tumhākañca. Tayidaṃ bhikkhave ariyaṃ sīlaṃ anubuddhaṃ paṭividdhaṃ, ariyo samādhi anubuddhā paṭividdho, ariyā paññā anubuddhā paṭividdhā, ariyā vimutti anubuddhā paṭividdhā, ucchinnā bhavataṇhā, khīṇhā bhavanetti, natthi dāni punabbhavoti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Idam̄ vatvāna Sugato athāparam̄ etadavoca
Satthā—

“Sīlam̄ samādhi paññā ca, vimutti ca anuttarā.

Anubuddhā ime dhammā, Gotamena yasassinā.

Iti Buddho abhiññāya, dhammamakkhāsi bhikkhunam̄.

Dukkassantakaro Satthā, cakkhumā parinibbuto”ti. . Paṭhamam̄.

2. Papatitasutta

2. Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi asamannāgato “imasmā dhammavinayā
papatito”ti vuccati. Katamehi catūhi? Ariyena bhikkhave sīlena
asamannāgato “imasmā dhammavinayā papatito”ti vuccati, ariyena
bhikkhave samādhinā asamannāgato “imasmā dhammavinayā papatito”ti
vuccati, ariyāya bhikkhave paññāya asamannāgato “imasmā dhammavinayā
papatito”ti vuccati, ariyāya bhikkhave vimuttiyā asamannāgato “imasmā
dhammavinayā papatito”ti vuccati. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi
asamannāgato “imasmā dhammavinayā papatito”ti vuccati.

Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato imasmā dhammavinayā
“apapatito”ti¹ vuccati. Katamehi catūhi? Ariyena bhikkhave sīlena
samannāgato “imasmā dhammavinayā apapatito”ti vuccati, ariyena
bhikkhave samādhinā samannāgato “imasmā dhammavinayā apapatito”ti
vuccati, ariyāya bhikkhave paññāya samannāgato “imasmā dhammavinayā
apapatito”ti vuccati, ariyāya bhikkhave vimuttiyā samannāgato “imasmā
dhammavinayā apapatito”ti vuccati. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi
samannāgato “imasmā dhammavinayā appapatito”ti vuccatīti.

Cutā patanti patitā, gidhā ca punarāgatā.

Katam̄ kiccaṃ ratam̄ rammaṃ, sukhenānvāgataṃ sukhanti. . Dutiyam̄.

1. Appapatitoti (Ka)

3. Paṭhamakhatasutta

3. Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bālo abyatto¹ asappuriso khataṃ upahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, sāvajjo ca hoti sānuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca apuññaṃ pasavati. Katamehi catūhi? Ananuvicca apariyogāhetvā avaṇṇārahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, ananuvicca apariyogāhetvā vaṇṇārahassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, ananuvicca apariyogāhetvā appasādanīye ṭhāne pasādaṃ upadaṃseti, ananuvicca apariyogāhetvā pasādanīye ṭhāne appasādaṃ upadaṃseti. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato bālo abyatto asappuriso khataṃ upahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, sāvajjo ca hoti sānuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca apuññaṃ pasavati.

Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato paṇḍito viyatto² sappuriso akkhataṃ anupahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, anavajjo ca hoti ananuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca puññaṃ pasavati. Katamehi catūhi? Anuvicca pariyoḡāhetvā avaṇṇārahassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, anuvicca pariyoḡāhetvā vaṇṇārahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, anuvicca pariyoḡāhetvā appasādanīye ṭhāne appasādaṃ upadaṃseti, anuvicca pariyoḡāhetvā pasādanīye ṭhāne pasādaṃ upadaṃseti. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato paṇḍito viyatto sappuriso akkhataṃ anupahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, anavajjo ca hoti ananuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca puññaṃ pasavatīti.

* Yo nindiyaṃ pasamsati,
Taṃ vā nindati yo pasamsiyo.
Vicināti mukhena so kalim,
Kalinā tena sukhaṃ na vindati.

* Appamatto ayaṃ kali,
Yo akkhesu dhanaparājayo.
Sabbassāpi sahāpi attanā,
Ayameva mahantataro kali.
Yo Sugatesu manam padosaye.

1. Avyatto (Sī, I)

2. Vyatto (Sī, I), byatto (Syā, Kam)

* Khu 1. 381; Sam 1. 151 piṭṭhesupi.

Sataṃ sahaṣṣānaṃ nirabbudānaṃ,
 Chattimsatī pañca ca abbudāni.
 Yamariyagarahī¹ nirayaṃ upeti,
 Vācaṃ manañca paṇidhāya pāpakanti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiyakhatasutta

4. Catūsu bhikkhave micchā paṭipajjamāno bālo abyatto asappuriso khataṃ upahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, sāvajjo ca hoti sānuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca apuññaṃ pasavati. Katamesu catūsu? Mātari bhikkhave micchā paṭipajjamāno bālo abyatto asappuriso khataṃ upahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, sāvajjo ca hoti sānuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca apuññaṃ pasavati. Pitari bhikkhave micchā paṭipajjamāno -pa-. Tathāgate bhikkhave micchā paṭipajjamāno -pa-. Tathāgatasāvake bhikkhave micchā paṭipajjamāno bālo abyatto asappuriso khataṃ upahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, sāvajjo ca hoti sānuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca apuññaṃ pasavati. Imesu kho bhikkhave catūsu micchā paṭipajjamāno bālo abyatto asappuriso khataṃ upahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, sāvajjo ca hoti sānuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca apuññaṃ pasavati.

Catūsu bhikkhave sammā paṭipajjamāno paṇḍito viyatto sappuriso akkhataṃ anupahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, anavajjo ca hoti ananuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca puññaṃ pasavati. Katamesu catūsu? Mātari bhikkhave sammā paṭipajjamāno paṇḍito viyatto sappuriso akkhataṃ anupahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, anavajjo ca hoti ananuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca puññaṃ pasavati. Pitari bhikkhave sammā paṭipajjamāno -pa-. Tathāgate bhikkhave sammā paṭipajjamāno -pa-. Tathāgatasāvake bhikkhave sammā paṭipajjamāno paṇḍito viyatto sappuriso akkhataṃ anupahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, anavajjo ca hoti ananuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca puññaṃ pasavati. Imesu kho bhikkhave catūsu sammā paṭipajjamāno paṇḍito viyatto sappuriso akkhataṃ anupahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, anavajjo ca hoti ananuvajjo ca viññūnaṃ, bahuñca puññaṃ pasavatīti.

1. Yamariyaṃ garahīya (Syā, Kam)

Mātari pitari cāpi, yo micchā paṭipajjati.
Tathāgate vā Sambuddhe, atha vā tassa sāvake.
Bahuñca so pasavati, apuññaṃ tādiso naro.

Tāya naṃ adhammacariyāya¹, mātāpitūsu paṇḍitā.
Idheva naṃ garahanti, peccāpāyañca gacchati.

Mātari pitari cāpi, yo sammā paṭipajjati.
Tathāgate vā Sambuddhe, atha vā tassa sāvake.
Bahuñca so pasavati, puññaṃ etādiso² naro.

Tāya naṃ dhammacariyāya, mātāpitūsu paṇḍitā.
Idheva³ naṃ pasamsanti, pecca sagge pamodatīti⁴. . Catuttham.

5. Anusotasutta

5. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmim. Katame cattāro? Anusotagāmī puggalo, paṭisotagāmī puggalo, ṭhitatto puggalo, tiṇṇo pāraṅgato⁵ thale tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇo. Katamo ca bhikkhave anusotagāmī puggalo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo kāme ca paṭisevati, pāpañca kammaṃ karoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave anusotagāmī puggalo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave paṭisotagāmī puggalo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo kāme ca nappaṭisevati, pāpañca kammaṃ na karoti, sahāpi dukkhena sahāpi domanassena assumukhopi rudamāno paripuññaṃ parisuddham brahmacariyaṃ carati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave paṭisotagāmī puggalo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave ṭhitatto puggalo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tatha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ṭhitatto puggalo.

1. Tāya adhammacariyāya (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Puññaṃ tādiso (Sī, Syā, Kam)

3. Idha ceva (Sī)

4. Sagge ca modatīti (Sī)

5. Pāragato (Sī, Syā, Kam)

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo tiṇṇo pāraṅgato thale tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇo?
 Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ
 paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja
 viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo tiṇṇo pāraṅgato thale tiṭṭhati
 brāhmaṇo. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā
 lokasminti.

Ye keci kāmesu asaññatā janā,
 Avītarāgā idha kāmabhogino.
 Punappunaṃ jātijarūpagāmi te¹,
 Taṇhādhipannā anusotagāmino.
 Tasmā hi dhīro idhupaṭṭhitassatī,
 Kāme ca pāpe ca asevamāno.
 Sahāpi dukkhena jaheyya kāme,
 “Paṭisotagāmī”ti tamāhu puggalaṃ.

Yo ve kilesāni pahāya pañca,
 Paripuṇṇasekho aparihānadhammo.
 Cetovasipatto samāhitindriyo,
 Sa ve “ṭhitatto”ti naro pavuccati.

Paroparā yassa samecca dhammā,
 Vidhūpitā atthagatā na santi.
 Sa ve muni² vusitabrahmacariyo,
 Lokantagū “pāragato”ti vuccatīti. . Pañcamam.

6. Appassutasutta

6. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmim. Katame
 cattāro? Appassuto sutena anupapanno, appassuto sutena upapanno,
 bahussuto sutena anupapanno, bahussuto sutena upapanno. Kathaṅca
 bhikkhave puggalo appassuto hoti sutena

1. Jātijarūpagāhino (Sī), jātijarūpagā hi te (Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Sa vedagū (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

anupapanno? Idha bhikkhave ekaccassa puggalassa appakaṃ sutam hoti Suttam Geyyam Veyyākaraṇam Gāthā Udānam Itivuttakam Jātakam Abbhutadhammam Vedallam. So tassa appakassa sutassa na atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya¹ dhammānudhammappaṭipanno hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo appassuto hoti sutena anupapanno.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo appassuto hoti sutena upapanno? Idha bhikkhave ekaccassa puggalassa appakaṃ sutam hoti Suttam Geyyam Veyyākaraṇam Gāthā Udānam Itivuttakam Jātakam Abbhutadhammam Vedallam. So tassa appakassa sutassa atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammappaṭipanno hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo appassuto hoti sutena upapanno.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo bahussuto hoti sutena anupapanno? Idha bhikkhave ekaccassa puggalassa bahukaṃ sutam hoti Suttam Geyyam Veyyākaraṇam Gāthā Udānam Itivuttakam Jātakam Abbhutadhammam Vedallam. So tassa bahukassa sutassa na atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya² dhammānudhammappaṭipanno hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo bahussuto hoti sutena anupapanno.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo bahussuto hoti sutena upapanno? Idha bhikkhave ekaccassa puggalassa bahukaṃ sutam hoti Suttam Geyyam Veyyākaraṇam Gāthā Udānam Itivuttakam Jātakam Abbhutadhammam Vedallam. So tassa bahukassa sutassa atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammappaṭipanno hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo bahussuto hoti sutena upapanno. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo samvijjamānā lokasminti.

Appassutopi ce hoti, sīlesu asamāhito.

Ubhayena nam garahanti, sīlato ca sutena ca.

Appassutopi ce hoti, sīlesu susamāhito.

Sīlato nam pasamsanti, tassa sampajjate sutam.

1. Na dhammamaññāya (I, Ka)

2. Na dhammamaññāya (I)

Bahussutopi ce hoti, sīlesu asamāhito.
Sīlato naṃ garahanti, nāssa sampajjate sutam.

Bahussutopi ce hoti, sīlesu susamāhito.
Ubhayena naṃ pasaṃsanti, sīlato ca sutena ca.

Bahussutam dhammadharam, sappaññaṃ Buddhasāvakaṃ.
Nekkham jambonadasseva, ko taṃ ninditumarahati.
Devāpi naṃ pasaṃsanti, brahmunāpi pasaṃsitoti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Sobhanasutta

7. Cattārome bhikkhave viyattā vinītā visāradā bahussutā dhammadharā dhammānudhammappaṭipannā saṅghaṃ sobhenti. Katame cattāro? Bhikkhu bhikkhave viyatto vinīto visārado bahussuto dhammadharo dhammānudhammappaṭipanno saṅghaṃ sobhenti, bhikkhunī bhikkhave viyattā vinītā visāradā bahussutā dhammadharā dhammānudhammappaṭipannā saṅghaṃ sobhenti, upāsako bhikkhave viyatto vinīto visārado bahussuto dhammadharo dhammānudhammappaṭipanno saṅghaṃ sobhenti, upāsikā bhikkhave viyattā vinītā visāradā bahussutā dhammadharā dhammānudhammappaṭipannā saṅghaṃ sobhenti. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro viyattā vinītā visāradā bahussutā dhammadharā dhammānudhammappaṭipannā saṅghaṃ sobhenti.

Yo hoti viyatto¹ ca visārado ca,
Bahussuto dhammadharo ca hoti.
Dhammassa hoti anudhammacārī,
Sa tādiso vuccati saṅghasobhano².

Bhikkhu ca sīlasampanno, bhikkhunī ca bahussutā.
Upāsako ca yo saddho, yā ca saddhā upāsikā.
Ete kho saṅghaṃ sobhenti, ete hi saṅghasobhanāti.

Sattamaṃ.

1. Vyatto (Sī, I), byatto (Syā, Kam)

2. Saṅghasobhano (Ka)

8. Vesārajjasutta

8. Cattārimāni bhikkhave Tathāgatassa vesārajjāni, yehi vesārajjehi samannāgato Tathāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti. Katamāni cattāri? Sammāsambuddhassa te paṭijānato “ime dhammā anabhisambuddhā”ti, tatra vata maṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā devo vā māro vā brahmā vā koci vā lokasmiṃ sahadhammena paṭicodessatīti nimittamaṃ bhikkhave na samanupassāmi, etamahaṃ¹ bhikkhave nimittaṃ asamanupassanto khemappatto abhayappatto vesārajjappatto viharāmi.

Khīṇāsavassa te paṭijānato “ime āsavā aparikkhīṇā”ti, tatra vata maṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā devo vā māro vā brahmā vā koci vā lokasmiṃ sahadhammena paṭicodessatīti nimittamaṃ bhikkhave na samanupassāmi, etamahaṃ bhikkhave nimittaṃ asamanupassanto khemappatto abhayappatto vesārajjappatto viharāmi.

“Ye kho pana te antarāyikā dhammā vuttā, te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyā”ti, tatra vata maṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā devo vā māro vā brahmā vā koci vā lokasmiṃ sahadhammena paṭicodessatīti nimittamaṃ bhikkhave na samanupassāmi, etamahaṃ bhikkhave nimittaṃ asamanupassanto khemappatto abhayappatto vesārajjappatto viharāmi.

“Yassa kho pana te atthāya dhammo desito, so na niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyā”ti, tatra vata maṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā devo vā māro vā brahmā vā koci vā lokasmiṃ sahadhammena paṭicodessatīti nimittamaṃ bhikkhave na samanupassāmi, etamahaṃ bhikkhave nimittaṃ asamanupassanto khemappatto abhayappatto vesārajjappatto viharāmi. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri Tathāgatassa vesārajjāni, yehi vesārajjehi samannāgato Tathāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

1. Etampahaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Ye kecime vādapathā puthussitā,
 Yamnissitā samaṇabrāhmaṇā ca.
 Tathāgataṃ patvā na te bhavanti,
 Visāradam vādapathātivattam¹.

Yo dhammacakkaṃ abhibhuyya kevalī²,
 Pavattayī sabbabhūtānukampī.
 Tam tādisaṃ devamanussasettham,
 Sattā namassanti bhavassa pāragunti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Taṇhuppādasutta

9. Cattārome bhikkhave taṇhuppādā, yattha bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati. Katame cattāro? Cīvarahetu vā bhikkhave bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, piṇḍapātahetu vā bhikkhave bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, senāsanahetu vā bhikkhave bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, itibhavābhavahetu vā bhikkhave bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro taṇhuppādā, yattha bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati.

Taṇhādutiyo puriso, dīghamaddhāna saṃsaram.
 Itthabhāvaññathābhāvam, saṃsaram nātivattati.

Evamādīnavam ṇatvā, taṇham dukkhassa sambhavam.
 Vītataṇho anādāno, sato bhikkhu paribbajeti³.

Navamam.

10. Yogasutta

10. Cattārome bhikkhave yogā. Katame cattāro? Kāmayogo bhavayogo dīṭṭhiyogo avijjāyogo. Katamo ca bhikkhave kāmayogo, idha bhikkhave ekacco kāmaṇaṃ samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca⁴ assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti,

1. Vādapathābhivattinam (Sī), vādapathāti vuttam (I, Ka)

2. Kevalam (Syā), kevalo (Ka)

3. Khu 1. 201, 268 piṭṭhesupī.

4. Atthagamaṇca (Sī, I)

tassa kāmānaṃ samudayaṅca atthaṅgamaṅca assādaṅca ādīnavaṅca nissaraṅca yathābhūtaṃ appajānato¹ yo kāmesu kāmarāgo kāmanandi² kāmasneho kāmamucchā kāmapipāsā kāmapariḷāho kāmajjhosānaṃ kāmataṅhā, sānuseti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave kāmayogo. Iti kāmayogo.

Bhavayogo ca kathaṃ hoti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco bhavānaṃ samudayaṅca atthaṅgamaṅca assādaṅca ādīnavaṅca nissaraṅca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, tassa bhavānaṃ samudayaṅca atthaṅgamaṅca assādaṅca ādīnavaṅca nissaraṅca yathābhūtaṃ appajānato yo bhavesu bhavarāgo bhavanandi bhavasneho bhavamucchā bhavapipāsā bhavapariḷāho bhavajjhosānaṃ bhavataṅhā, sānuseti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhavayogo. Iti kāmayogo bhavayogo.

Diṭṭhiyogo ca kathaṃ hoti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco diṭṭhīnaṃ samudayaṅca atthaṅgamaṅca assādaṅca ādīnavaṅca nissaraṅca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, tassa diṭṭhīnaṃ samudayaṅca atthaṅgamaṅca assādaṅca ādīnavaṅca nissaraṅca yathābhūtaṃ appajānato yo diṭṭhīsu diṭṭhirāgo diṭṭhinandi diṭṭhisneho diṭṭhimucchā diṭṭhipipāsā diṭṭhipariḷāho diṭṭhijjhosānaṃ³ diṭṭhitaṅhā, sānuseti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave diṭṭhiyogo. Iti kāmayogo bhavayogo diṭṭhiyogo.

Avijjāyogo ca kathaṃ hoti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco channaṃ phassāyatanānaṃ samudayaṅca atthaṅgamaṅca assādaṅca ādīnavaṅca nissaraṅca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, tassa channaṃ phassāyatanānaṃ samudayaṅca atthaṅgamaṅca assādaṅca ādīnavaṅca nissaraṅca yathābhūtaṃ appajānato yā chasu phassāyatanesu avijjā aññānaṃ, sānuseti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave avijjāyogo. Iti kāmayogo bhavayogo diṭṭhiyogo avijjāyogo. Saṃyutto pāpakehi akusalehi dhammehi saṅkilesikehi ponobbhavikehi⁴ sadarehi dukkhavipākehi āyatim jātijarāmarāṅikehi, tasmā “ayogakkhemī”ti vuccati. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro yogā.

1. Nappajānato (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

2. Kāmanandi (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

3. Diṭṭhi-ajjhosānaṃ (Sī, I)

4. Ponobbhavikehi (Sī, I)

Cattārome bhikkhave visaṃyogā. Katame cattāro? Kāmayogavisaṃyogo bhavayogavisaṃyogo diṭṭhiyogavisaṃyogo avijjāyogavisaṃyogo. Katamo ca bhikkhave kāmayogavisaṃyogo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco kāmānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, tassa kāmānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānato yo kāmesu kāmarāgo kāmanandī kāmasneho kāmamucchā kāmapipāsā kāmapariḷāho kāmajjhosānaṃ kāmatañhā, sā nānuseti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave kāmayogavisaṃyogo. Iti kāmayogavisaṃyogo.

Bhavayogavisaṃyogo ca kathaṃ hoti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco bhavānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, tassa bhavānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānato yo bhavesu bhavarāgo bhavanandī bhavasneho bhavamucchā bhavapipāsā bhavapariḷāho bhavajjhosānaṃ bhavatañhā, sā nānuseti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhavayogavisaṃyogo. Iti kāmayogavisaṃyogo bhavayogavisaṃyogo.

Diṭṭhiyogavisaṃyogo ca kathaṃ hoti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco diṭṭhīnaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, tassa diṭṭhīnaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānato yo diṭṭhīsu diṭṭhirāgo diṭṭhinandī diṭṭhisneho diṭṭhimucchā diṭṭhipipāsā diṭṭhipariḷāho diṭṭhijjhosānaṃ diṭṭhitañhā, sā nānuseti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave diṭṭhiyogavisaṃyogo. Iti kāmayogavisaṃyogo bhavayogavisaṃyogo diṭṭhiyogavisaṃyogo.

Avijjāyogavisaṃyogo ca kathaṃ hoti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco channaṃ phassāyatanānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, tassa channaṃ phassāyatanānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānato yā chasu phassāyatanesu avijjā aññānaṃ, sā nānuseti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave

avijjāyogavisam̐yogo. Iti kāmāyogavisam̐yogo bhavāyogavisam̐yogo
 diṭṭhiyogavisam̐yogo avijjāyogavisam̐yogo. Visam̐yutto pāpakehi akusalehi
 dhammehi sam̐kilesikehi ponobhavikehi sadarehi dukkhavipākehi āyatim̐
 jātijarāmarañikehi. Tasmā “yogakkhemī”ti vuccati. Ime kho bhikkhave
 cattāro visam̐yogāti.

Kāmāyogena sam̐yuttā, bhavāyogena cūbhayaṃ.

Diṭṭhiyogena sam̐yuttā, avijjāya purakkhatā.

Sattā gacchanti saṃsāraṃ, jātimaṇṇagāmino.

Ye ca kāme pariññāya, bhavāyogañca sabbaso.

Diṭṭhiyogaṃ samūhacca, avijjañca virājayaṃ.

Sabbayogavisam̐yuttā, te ve yogātigā munīti.

Dasamaṃ.

Bhaṇḍagāmaṃvaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Anubuddhaṃ Papatitaṃ dve, Khatā Anusotapañcamaṃ.

Appassuto ca Sobhanaṃ, Vesārajjam̐ Taṇhāyogena te dasāti.

2. Caravagga

1. Carasutta

11. * Carato cepi bhikkhave bhikkhuno uppajjati kāmavitakko vā
 byāpādavitakko vā vihiṃsāvitakko vā, taṃ ce bhikkhu adhvāseti
 nappajahati na vinodeti na byantīkaroti¹ na anabhāvaṃ gameti. Carampi
 bhikkhave bhikkhu evambhūto anātāpī anottāpī “satataṃ samitaṃ kusīto
 hīnavīriyo”ti vuccati.

* Khu 1. 272 piṭṭhepi.

1. Byantīkaroti (I), byantiṃ karoti (Ka)

Ṭhitassa cepi bhikkhave bhikkhuno uppajjati kāmavitakko vā byāpādavitakko vā vihiṃsāvitakko vā, taṃ ce bhikkhu adhivāseti nappajahati na vinodeti na byantīkaroti na anabhāvaṃ gameti. Ṭhitopi bhikkhave bhikkhu evambhūto anātāpī anottāpī “satataṃ samitaṃ kusīto hīnavīriyo”ti vuccati.

Nisinnassa cepi bhikkhave bhikkhuno uppajjati kāmavitakko vā byāpādavitakko vā vihiṃsāvitakko vā, taṃ ce bhikkhu adhivāseti nappajahati na vinodeti na byantīkaroti na anabhāvaṃ gameti. Nisinnopi bhikkhave bhikkhu evambhūto anātāpī anottāpī “satataṃ samitaṃ kusīto hīnavīriyo”ti vuccati.

Sayānassa cepi bhikkhave bhikkhuno jāgarassa uppajjati kāmavitakko vā byāpādavitakko vā vihiṃsāvitakko vā, taṃ ce bhikkhu adhivāseti nappajahati na vinodeti na byantīkaroti na anabhāvaṃ gameti. Sayānopi bhikkhave bhikkhu jāgaro evambhūto anātāpī anottāpī “satataṃ samitaṃ kusīto hīnavīriyo”ti vuccati.

Carato cepi bhikkhave bhikkhuno uppajjati kāmavitakko vā byāpādavitakko vā vihiṃsāvitakko vā, taṃ ce bhikkhu nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantīkaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti. Carampi bhikkhave bhikkhu evambhūto ātāpī ottāpī “satataṃ samitaṃ āraddhavīriyo pahitatto”ti vuccati.

Ṭhitassa cepi bhikkhave bhikkhuno uppajjati kāmavitakko vā byāpādavitakko vā vihiṃsāvitakko vā, taṃ ce bhikkhu nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantīkaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti. Ṭhitopi bhikkhave bhikkhu evambhūto ātāpī ottāpī “satataṃ samitaṃ āraddhavīriyo pahitatto”ti vuccati.

Nisinnassa cepi bhikkhave bhikkhuno uppajjati kāmavitakko vā byāpādavitakko vā vihiṃsāvitakko vā, taṃ ce bhikkhu nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantīkaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti. Nisinnopi bhikkhave bhikkhu evambhūto ātāpī ottāpī “satataṃ samitaṃ āraddhavīriyo pahitatto”ti vuccati.

Sayānassa cepi bhikkhave bhikkhuno jāgarassa uppajjati kāmavitakko vā byāpādavitakko vā vihiṃsāvitakko vā, taṃ ce bhikkhu nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti. Sayānopi bhikkhave bhikkhu jāgaro evaṃbhūto ātāpī ottāpī “satataṃ samitaṃ āraddhavīriyo pahitatto”ti vuccatīti.

Caraṃ vā yadi vā tiṭṭhaṃ, nisinno uda vā sayāṃ.

Yo vitakkaṃ vitakketi, pāpakaṃ gehanissitaṃ.

Kummaggappaṭipanno so, mohaneyyesu mucchito.

Abhabbo tādiso bhikkhu, phuṭṭhuṃ sambodhimuttamaṃ.

Yo ca caraṃ vā tiṭṭhaṃ vā, nisinno uda vā sayāṃ.

Vitakkaṃ samayitvāna, vitakkūpasame rato.

Bhabbo so tādiso bhikkhu, phuṭṭhuṃ sambodhimuttamanti.

Paṭhamam.

2. Sīlasutta

12. Sampannasīlā bhikkhave viharatha sampannapātimokkhā, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvutā viharatha ācāragocarasaṃpannā, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvino samādāya sikkhatha sikkhāpadesu, sampannasīlānaṃ vo bhikkhave viharataṃ sampannapātimokkhānaṃ pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvutānaṃ viharataṃ ācāragocarasaṃpannānaṃ aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvīnaṃ samādāya sikkhataṃ sikkhāpadesu. Kimassa uttari karaṇīyaṃ.

Carato cepi bhikkhave bhikkhuno abhijjhābyāpādo vigato hoti, thinamiddhaṃ uddhaccakukkuccaṃ vicikicchā pahīnā hoti, āraddhaṃ hoti vīriyaṃ asallīnaṃ, upaṭṭhitā sati asammuṭṭhā, passaddho kāyo asāraddho, samāhitaṃ cittaṃ ekaggaṃ. Carampi bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃbhūto ātāpī ottāpī “satataṃ samitaṃ āraddhavīriyo pahitatto”ti vuccati.

Ṭhitassa cepi bhikkhave bhikkhuno abhijjhābyāpādo vigato hoti, thinamiddhaṃ uddhaccakukkuccaṃ vicikicchā pahīnā hoti, āraddhaṃ hoti vīriyaṃ asallīnaṃ, upaṭṭhitā sati asammuṭṭhā, passaddho kāyo asāraddho,

samāhitam cittam ekaggam. Tītopi bhikkhave bhikkhu evambhūto ātāpī ottāpī “satatam samitam āraddhavīriyo pahitatto”ti vuccati.

Nisinnassa cepi bhikkhave bhikkhuno abhijjhā byāpādo vigato hoti, thinamiddham uddhaccakukkuccam vicikicchā pahīnā hoti, āraddham hoti vīriyam asallīnam, upaṭṭhitā sati asammuṭṭhā, passaddho kāyo asāraddho, samāhitam cittam ekaggam. Nisinnopi bhikkhave bhikkhu evambhūto ātāpī ottāpī “satatam samitam āraddhavīriyo pahitatto”ti vuccati.

Sayānassa cepi bhikkhave bhikkhuno jāgarassa abhijjhā byāpādo vigato hoti, thinamiddham uddhaccakukkuccam vicikicchā pahīnā hoti, āraddham hoti vīriyam asallīnam, upaṭṭhitā sati asammuṭṭhā, passaddho kāyo asāraddho, samāhitam cittam ekaggam. Sayānopi bhikkhave bhikkhu jāgaro evambhūto ātāpī ottāpī “satatam samitam āraddhavīriyo pahitatto”ti vuccatīti.

Yatam¹ care yatam¹ tiṭṭhe, yatam¹ acche yatam¹ saye.

Yatam¹ samiñjaye² bhikkhu, yatamenam³ pasāraye.

Uddham tiriyaṃ apācīnam, yāvatā jagato gati.

Samavekkhitā ca dhammānam, khandhānam udayabbayaṃ.

Cetosamathasāmīcim, sikkhamānam sadā “satam.

Satatam pahitatto”ti, āhu bhikkhum tathāvidhanti.

Dutiyaṃ.

3. Padhānasutta

13. Cattārimāni bhikkhave sammappadhānāni. Katamāni cattāri? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu anuppannānam pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam anuppādāya chandam janeti vāyamati, vīriyam ārabhati, cittam paggaṇhāti padahati. Uppannānam pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam pahānāya chandam janeti vāyamati, vīriyam ārabhati, cittam paggaṇhāti padahati. Anuppannānam kusalānam dhammānam uppādāya

1. Yathā (Ka) Khu 1. 275 piṭṭhepi.

2. Sammiñjaye (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

3. Yatameva nam (Sī), yatametam (Syā, Kam), yatameva (?)

chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, vīriyaṃ ārabhati, cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.
Uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asamosāya bhīyyobhāvāya
vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, vīriyaṃ ārabhati,
cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri
sammappadhānāni.

Sammappadhānā māradheyyābhibhūtā,
Te asitā jātimaraṇabhayassa pārāgū.
Te tusitā jetvā māraṃ savāhinim¹ te anejā,
Sabbāṃ namucibalaṃ upātivattā te sukhītāti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Saṃvarasutta

14. Cattārimāni bhikkhave padhānāni. Katamāni cattāri?
Saṃvarappadhānaṃ pahānappadhānaṃ bhāvanāppadhānaṃ
anurakkhaṇāppadhānaṃ. Katamañca bhikkhave saṃvarappadhānaṃ? Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti
nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ
viharaṇaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ.
Tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye
saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā.
Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā. Manasā dhammaṃ
viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ
manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā
dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ. Tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati
manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave
saṃvarappadhānaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave pahānappadhānaṃ? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu
uppannaṃ kāmavitakkaṃ nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantīkaroti
anabhāvaṃ gameti, uppannaṃ byāpādavitaṃ -pa- uppannaṃ
vihimsāvitakkaṃ -pa- uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme nādhivāseti
pajahati vinodeti byantīkaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave
pahānappadhānaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave bhāvanāppadhānaṃ? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu
satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ
vosaggapariṇāmiṃ,

1. Savāhanaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti.
Pīṭisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti.
Samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti
vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vosaggapariṇāmiṃ. Idaṃ
vuccati bhikkhave bhāvanāppadhānaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave anurakkhaṇāppadhānaṃ? Idha bhikkhave
bhikkhu uppannaṃ bhaddakaṃ samādhinimittaṃ anurakkhati aṭṭhikasaññaṃ
puḷavakasaññaṃ vinīlakasaññaṃ vicchiddakasaññaṃ uddhumātakasaññaṃ.
Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave anurakkhaṇāppadhānaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave
cattāri padhānāni.

Samvaro ca pahānañca, bhāvanā anurakkhaṇā.
Ete padhānā cattāro, desitādiccabandhunā.
Yehi bhikkhu idhātāpī, khayāṃ dukkhassa pāpuṇeti.

Catuttham.

5. Paññattisutta

15. Catasso imā bhikkhave aggapaññattiyō. Katamā catasso? Etadaggaṃ
bhikkhave attabhāvīnaṃ yadidaṃ Rāhu asurindo. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave
kāmaḥogīnaṃ yadidaṃ rājā Mandhātā. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave
ādhigateyyānaṃ yadidaṃ māro pāpimā. Sadevake bhikkhave loke samārake
sabraḥmake sassamaṇabrahmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamaṇussāya Tathāgato
aggamaḥkḥāyati Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho. Imā kho bhikkhave catasso
aggapaññattiyoti.

Rāhuggaṃ attabhāvīnaṃ, Mandhātā kāmaḥogīnaṃ.
Māro ādhigateyyānaṃ, iddhiyā yasaṃ jālaṃ.
Uddhaṃ tiriyaṃ apācīnaṃ, yāvatā jagato gati.
Sadevakassa lokassa, Buddho aggo pavuccatīti.

Pañcamaṃ.

6. Sokhummasutta

16. Cattārimāni bhikkhave sokhummaṇi. Katamāni cattāri? Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpasokhummena samannāgato hoti paramena, tena ca

rūpasokhummena aññaṃ rūpasokhummaṃ uttaritaraṃ vā paṇītataṃ vā na samanupassati, tena ca rūpasokhummena aññaṃ rūpasokhummaṃ uttaritaraṃ vā paṇītataṃ vā na pattheti. Vedanāsokhummena samannāgato hoti paramena, tena ca vedanāsokhummena aññaṃ vedanāsokhummaṃ uttaritaraṃ vā paṇītataṃ vā na samanupassati, tena ca vedanāsokhummena aññaṃ vedanāsokhummaṃ uttaritaraṃ vā paṇītataṃ vā na pattheti. Saññāsokhummena samannāgato hoti paramena, tena ca saññāsokhummena aññaṃ saññāsokhummaṃ uttaritaraṃ vā paṇītataṃ vā na samanupassati, tena ca saññāsokhummena aññaṃ saññāsokhummaṃ uttaritaraṃ vā paṇītataṃ vā na pattheti. Saṅkhārasokhummena samannāgato hoti paramena, tena ca saṅkhārasokhummena aññaṃ saṅkhārasokhummaṃ uttaritaraṃ vā paṇītataṃ vā na samanupassati, tena ca saṅkhārasokhummena aññaṃ saṅkhārasokhummaṃ uttaritaraṃ vā paṇītataṃ vā na pattheti. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri sokhummānīti.

Rūpasokhummataṃ ñatvā, vedanānañca sambhavaṃ.

Saññā yato samudeti, atthaṃ gacchati yattha ca.

Saṅkhāre parato ñatvā, dukkhato no ca attato.

Sa ve sammaddaso bhikkhu, santo santipade rato.

Dhāreti antimam deham, jetvā māraṃ savāhininti.

Chaṭṭham.

7. Paṭhama-agatisutta

17. Cattārimāni bhikkhave agatigamanāni. Katamāni cattāri? Chandāgatiṃ gacchati, dosāgatiṃ gacchati, mohāgatiṃ gacchati, bhayāgatiṃ gacchati. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri agatigamanānīti.

Chandā dosā bhayā mohā, yo dhammaṃ ativattati.

Nihīyati tassa yaso, kāḷapakkheva cantimāti.

Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutīya-agatisutta

18. Cattārimāni bhikkhave nāgatigamanāni. Katamāni cattāri? Na chandāgatim gacchati, na dosāgatim gacchati, na mohāgatim gacchati, na bhayāgatim gacchati. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri nāgatigamanānīti.

Chandā dosā bhayā mohā, yo dhammaṃ nātivattati.

Āpūراتi tassa yaso, sukkapakkheva candimāti.

Aṭṭhamam.

9. Tatiya-agatisutta

19. Cattārimāni bhikkhave agatigamanāni. Katamāni cattāri? Chandāgatim gacchati, dosāgatim gacchati, mohāgatim gacchati, bhayāgatim gacchati. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri agatigamanāni.

Cattārimāni bhikkhave nāgatigamanāni. Katamāni cattāri? Na chandāgatim gacchati, na dosāgatim gacchati, na mohāgatim gacchati, na bhayāgatim gacchati. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri nāgatigamanānīti.

Chandā dosā bhayā mohā, yo dhammaṃ ativattati.

Nihīyati tassa yaso, kāḷapakkheva candimā.

Chandā dosā bhayā mohā, yo dhammaṃ nātivattati.

Āpūراتi tassa yaso, sukkapakkheva candimāti.

Navamam.

10. Bhattuddesakasutta

20. Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bhattuddesako yathābhatam nikkhitto evam niraye. Katamehi catūhi? Chandāgatim gacchati, dosāgatim gacchati, mohāgatim gacchati, bhayāgatim gacchati. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato bhattuddesako yathābhatam nikkhitto evam niraye.

Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bhattuddesako yathābhatam nikkhitto evam sagge. Katamehi catūhi? Na chandāgatim gacchati, na

dosāgatim gacchati, na mohāgatim gacchati, na bhayāgatim gacchati. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato bhattuddesako yathābhatam nikkhitto evam saggeti.

Ye keci kāmesu asaṅnatā janā,
 Adhammikā honti adhammagāravā.
 Chandā dosā mohā ca bhayā gāmino¹,
 Parisākaṣaṭṭha² ca panesa vuccati.
 Evaṃ hi vuttam samaṇena jānatā,
 Tasmā hi te sappurisā pasamsiyā.
 Dhamme ṭhitā ye na karonti pāpakam,
 Na chandā na dosā na mohā na bhayā ca gāmino³.
 Parisāya maṇḍo ca panesa vuccati,
 Evaṃ hi vuttam samaṇena jānatāti. . Dasamaṃ.

Caravaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānam

Caram Silam Padhānāni, Samvaram Paññattipaṅcamam.
 Sokhummam tayo Agatī, Bhattuddesena te dasāti.

3. Uruvelavagga

1. Paṭhama-Uruvelasutta

21. Evaṃ me sutam⁴—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattihyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

-
1. Chandā ca dosā ca bhayā ca gāmino (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)
 2. Parisakkasāvo (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)
 3. Na chandadosā na bhayā ca gāmino (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)
 4. Sam 1. 140 piṭṭhepi āgataṃ.

Ekamidāham bhikkhave samayaṃ Uruvelāyaṃ viharāmi najjā
Nerañjarāya tīre Ajapālanigrodhe paṭhamābhisambuddho, tassa mayham
bhikkhave rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi
“dukkham kho agāravo viharati appatisso, kiṃ nu kho aham samaṇaṃ vā
brāhmaṇaṃ vā sakkatvā garuṃ katvā¹ upanissāya vihareyyaṃ”ti.

Tassa mayham bhikkhave etadahosi—aparipūrassa kho aham
sīlakkhandhassa pāripūriyā aññaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā sakkatvā
garuṃ katvā upanissāya vihareyyaṃ. Na kho panāham passāmi sadevake
loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya
aññaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā attanā sīlasampannataraṃ, yamaṃ
sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya vihareyyaṃ.

Aparipūrassa kho aham samādhikkhandhassa pāripūriyā aññaṃ
samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya vihareyyaṃ.
Na kho panāham passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake
sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya aññaṃ samaṇaṃ vā
brāhmaṇaṃ vā attanā samādhisampannataraṃ, yamaṃ sakkatvā garuṃ
katvā upanissāya vihareyyaṃ.

Aparipūrassa kho aham paññākkhandhassa pāripūriyā aññaṃ samaṇaṃ
vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya vihareyyaṃ. Na kho
panāham passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake
sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiya pajāya sadevamanussāya aññaṃ samaṇaṃ vā
brāhmaṇaṃ vā attanā paññāsampannataraṃ, yamaṃ sakkatvā garuṃ
katvā upanissāya vihareyyaṃ.

Aparipūrassa kho aham vimuttikkhandhassa pāripūriyā aññaṃ samaṇaṃ
vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya vihareyyaṃ. Na kho
panāham passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake
sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya aññaṃ samaṇaṃ vā
brāhmaṇaṃ vā attanā vimuttisampannataraṃ, yamaṃ sakkatvā garuṃ
katvā upanissāya vihareyyanti.

1. Garukatvā (Sī, I)

Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etadahosi “yaṃnūnāhaṃ yvāyaṃ¹ dhammo mayā abhisambuddho, tameva dhammaṃ sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya vihareyyan”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave brahmā Sahampati mama cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ² vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya. Evamevaṃ brahmaloke antarahito mama purato pāturahosi. Atha kho bhikkhave brahmā Sahampati ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā dakkhiṇaṃ jāṇumaṇḍalaṃ pathaviyaṃ nihantvā yenāhaṃ tenañjalim paṇāmetvā maṃ etadavoca “evametaṃ Bhagavā, evametaṃ Sugata, yepi te bhante ahesuṃ atītamaddhānaṃ Arahanto Sammāsambuddhā, tepi Bhagavanto dhammaṃyeva sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya viharimsu. Yepi te bhante bhavissanti anāgamaddhānaṃ Arahanto Sammāsambuddhā, tepi Bhagavanto dhammaṃyeva sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya viharissanti. Bhagavāpi bhante etarahi Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho dhammaṃyeva sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya viharatū”ti. Idamevoca brahmā Sahampati, idaṃ vatvā athāparaṃ etadavoca—

“Ye ca atītā³ Sambuddhā, ye ca Buddhā anāgatā.

Yo cetarahi Sambuddho, bahūnaṃ⁴ sokanāsano.

Sabbe saddhammagaruno, vihaṃsu⁵ viharanti ca.

Athopi viharissanti, esā Buddhāna dhammatā.

Tasmā hi attakāmena⁶, mahattamabhikaṅkhatā.

Saddhammo garukātabbo, saraṃ Buddhāna sāsanan”ti.

Idamavoca bhikkhave brahmā Sahampati, idaṃ vatvā maṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyi. Atha khvāhaṃ bhikkhave brahmuno ca ajjhesanaṃ viditvā attano ca patirūpaṃ yvāyaṃ⁷ dhammo mayā abhisambuddho, tameva dhammaṃ sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya vihāsim.

1. Yopāyaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Ye cabbhatītā (Sī, I, Ka)

5. Viharimsu (Syā, Kaṃ)

7. Yopāyaṃ (sabbattha)

2. Sammiñjitaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

4. Bahunnaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) Saṃ 1. 142 piṭṭhepi.

6. Atthakāmena (Sī, Ka)

Yato ca kho bhikkhave saṅghopi mahattena samannāgato, atha me saṅghepi gāravoti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Dutiya-Uruvelasutta

22. Ekamidāham bhikkhave samayam Uruvelāyam viharāmi najjā Nerañjarāya tīre Ajapālanigrodhe paṭhamābhisambuddho. Atha kho bhikkhave sambahulā brāhmaṇā jīṇṇā vuddhā mahallakā addhagatā vayo-anuppattā yenāham tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā mayā saddhim sammodimsu, sammodanīyam katham sāraṇīyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho bhikkhave te brāhmaṇā maṃ etadavocum “sutaṃ netam¹ bho Gotama ‘na samaṇo Gotamo brāhmaṇe jīṇṇe vuddhe mahallake addhagate vayo-anuppatte abhivādeti vā paccuṭṭheti vā āsanena vā nimanteti’ti, tayidaṃ bho Gotama tattheva. Na hi bhavam Gotamo brāhmaṇe jīṇṇe vuddhe mahallake addhagate vayo-anuppatte abhivādeti vā paccuṭṭheti vā āsanena vā nimanteti, tayidaṃ bho Gotama na sampannamevā”ti.

Tassa mayham bhikkhave etadahosi “nayime² āyasmanto jānanti theram vā therakaraṇe vā dhamme”ti. Vuddho cepi bhikkhave hoti āsītiko vā nāvutiko vā vassasatiko vā jātiyā, so ca hoti akālavādī abhūtavādī anathavādī adhammavādī avinayavādī anidhānavatim vācam bhāsītā, akālena anapadesam apariyantavatim atthasamhitam. Atha kho so “bālo thero”tveva³ saṅkham gacchati.

Daharo cepi bhikkhave hoti yuvā susukāḷakeso bhadrena yobbanena samannāgato paṭhamena vayasā, so ca hoti kālavādī bhūtavādī atthavādī dhammavādī vinayavādī nidhānavatim vācam bhāsītā, kālena sāpadesam pariyantavatim atthasamhitam. Atha kho so “paṇḍito thero”tveva saṅkham gacchati.

1. Metam (Sī, Syā, Kam, Ka)

2. Na vata me (Sī, I), na cayime (Syā, Kam), na vatime (?)

3. Teva (Sī, I)

Cattārome bhikkhave therakaraṇā dhammā. Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasaṃpanno aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthaṃ sabyañjanam¹ kevalaparipuṇṇam² parisuddham brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti, tathārūpāssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā³ vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. Catunnam jhānānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralābhī. Āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayānaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro therakaraṇā dhammāti.

Yo uddhatena cittena, samphañca bahu bhāsati.

Asamāhitasāṅkappo, asaddhammarato mago.

Ārā so thāvareyyamhā, pāpadiṭṭhi anādamo.

Yo ca sīlena sampanno, sutavā paṭibhānavā.

Saññato dhīro dhammesu⁴, paññāyatthaṃ vipassati.

Pāragū sabbadhammānaṃ, akhilo paṭibhānavā.

Pahīnajātimaraṇo, brahmacariyassa kevalī.

Tamaṃ vadāmi “thero”ti, yassa no santi āsavā.

Āsavānaṃ khayā bhikkhu, so “thero”ti pavuccatīti.

Dutiyaṃ.

3. Lokasutta

23. Loko bhikkhave Tathāgatena abhisambuddho, lokasmā Tathāgato visaṃyutto. Lokasamudayo bhikkhave Tathāgatena abhisambuddho, lokasamudayo Tathāgatassa pahīno. Lokanīrodho bhikkhave Tathāgatena abhisambuddho, lokanīrodho

1. Sātthā sabyañjanā (Sī, I) 2. Kevalaparipuṇṇā (Sī) 3. Dhātā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

4. Saññato dhīradhammesu (Sī), saṃyutto thiradhammesu (Syā, Kam)

Tathāgatassa sacchikato. Lokanirodhagāminī paṭipadā bhikkhave
Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā, lokanirodhagāminī paṭipadā Tathāgatassa
bhāvitā.

Yaṃ bhikkhave¹ sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa
sassamaṇabrahmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya diṭṭhaṃ sutam̐ mutam̐
viññātam̐ pattam̐ pariyesitam̐ anuvicaritam̐ manasā, sabbam̐ tam̐ Tathāgatena
abhisambuddham̐. Tasmā “Tathāgato”ti vuccati.

Yañca bhikkhave rattim̐ Tathāgato anuttaram̐ sammāsambodhim̐
abhisambujjhati, yañca rattim̐ anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyati,
yam̐ etasmim̐ antare bhāsati lapati niddisati, sabbam̐ tam̐ tatheva hoti no
aññathā. Tasmā “Tathāgato”ti vuccati.

Yathāvādī bhikkhave Tathāgato tathākārī, yathākārī tathāvādī. Iti
yathāvādī tathākārī, yathākārī tathāvādī. Tasmā “Tathāgato”ti vuccati.

Sadevake bhikkhave loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā
pajāya sadevamanussāya Tathāgato abhibhū anabhibhūto aññadatthu daso
vasavattī. Tasmā “Tathāgato”ti vuccati.

Sabbam̐ lokam̐ abhiññāya, sabbam̐ loke yathātatham̐.

Sabbam̐ lokam̐² visamyutto, sabbaloke anūpayo.

Sa ve sabbābhibhū dhīro, sabbaganthappamocano.

Phuṭṭha’ssa paramā santi, nibbānam̐ akutobhayam̐.

Esa khīṇāsavo Buddho, anīgho chinnaśamsayo.

Sabbakammakkhayam̐ patto, vimutto upadhisāṅkhaye.

Esa so Bhagavā Buddho, esa sīho anuttaro.

Sadevakassa lokassa, brahmacakkaṃ pavattayī.

Iti devā manussā ca, ye Buddhaṃ saraṇam̐ gatā.

Saṅgama tam̐ namassanti, mahantam̐ vītasāradam̐.

1. Dī 3. 111 piṭṭhepi.

2. Sabbaloka (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

Danto damayataṃ seṭṭho, santo samayataṃ isi.
 Mutto mocayataṃ aggo, tiṇṇo tārayataṃ varo.
 Iti hetaraṃ namassanti, mahantaṃ vītasāradam.
 Sadevakasmiṃ lokasmiṃ, natthi me¹ paṭipuggaloti.
 Tatiyaṃ.

4. Kāḷakārāmasutta

24. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sākete viharati Kāḷakārāme², tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Yaṃ bhikkhave sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutam viññātam pattaṃ pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā, tamahaṃ jānāmi.

Yaṃ bhikkhave sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutam viññātam pattaṃ pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā, tamahaṃ abbhaññasiṃ, tam Tathāgataṃ viditam, tam Tathāgato na upaṭṭhāsi.

Yaṃ bhikkhave sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutam viññātam pattaṃ pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā, tamahaṃ na jānāmīti vadeyyam, tam mamassa musā.

Yaṃ bhikkhave -pa- tamahaṃ jānāmi ca na ca jānāmīti vadeyyam, tampassa³ tādisameva.

Yaṃ bhikkhave -pa- tamahaṃ neva jānāmi na na jānāmīti vadeyyam, tam mamassa kali.

Iti kho bhikkhave Tathāgato daṭṭhā daṭṭhabbam diṭṭhaṃ na maññati, adiṭṭhaṃ na maññati, daṭṭhabbam na maññati, daṭṭhāram na maññati. Sutvā sotabbam sutam

1. Natthi te (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Koḷikārāme (Ka)

3. Tam pissa (Syā, Kam), tam mamassa (Ka)

na maññati, asutaṃ na maññati, sotabbaṃ na maññati, sotāraṃ na maññati. Mutvā motabbaṃ mutaṃ na maññati, amutaṃ na maññati, motabbaṃ na maññati, motāraṃ na maññati. Viññatvā viññātabbaṃ viññātaṃ na maññati, aviññātaṃ na maññati, viññātabbaṃ na maññati, viññātāraṃ na maññati. Iti kho bhikkhave Tathāgato diṭṭhasutamutaviññātabbesu dhammesu tādiyeva tādī¹, tamhā ca pana tādimhā² añño tādī uttaritaro vā paṇītataro vā natthīti vadāmīti.

Yam kiñci diṭṭhamva sutam mutaṃ vā,
Ajjhositam saccamutaṃ paresam.
Na tesu tādī sayasamvutesu,
Saccam musā vāpi param daheyya.

Etañca sallam paṭikacca³ disvā,
Ajjhositā yattha pajā visattā.
Jānāmi passāmi tatheva etaṃ,
Ajjhositam natthi Tathāgatānanti. . Catuttham.

5. Brahmācariyasutta

25. Nayidaṃ bhikkhave brahmācariyaṃ vussati janakuhanattham, na janalapanattham, na lābhasakkārasilokānisamsattham, na itivādappamokkhānisamsattham na “iti maṃ jano jānātū”ti. Atha kho idaṃ bhikkhave brahmācariyaṃ vussati samvarattham pahānattham virāgattham nirodhatthanti.

Samvarattham pahānattham, brahmācariyaṃ anītiham.
Adesayi so Bhagavā, nibbānogadhagāminam.
Esa maggo mahantehi⁴, anuyāto mahesibhi.
Ye ca tam paṭipajjanti, yathā Buddhena desitam.
Dukkassantaṃ karissanti, Satthusāsana-kārinoti. . Pañcamam.

1. Tādisova tādī (Syā, Kam), tādisa yeva tādī (I), tādiyeva tādiyevkā (Ka)

2. Tāditamhā (Sī, I) 3. Paṭigacca (Sī, I) 4. Mahattebhi (Ka) Khu 1. 215 piṭṭhepi.

6. Kuhasutta

26. * Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū kuhā thaddhā lapā siṅgī unnaḷā asamāhitā, na me te bhikkhave bhikkhū māmakā, apagatā ca te bhikkhave bhikkhū imasmā dhammavinayā, na ca te imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ viruḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjanti. Ye ca kho te bhikkhave bhikkhū nikkuhā nillapā dhīrā atthaddhā susamāhitā, te kho me bhikkhave bhikkhū māmakā, anapagatā ca te bhikkhave bhikkhū imasmā dhammavinayā, te ca imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ viruḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjantīti.

* Kuhā thaddhā lapā siṅgī, unnaḷā asamāhitā.

Na te dhamme virūhanti, Sammāsambuddhadesite.

Nikkuhā nillapā dhīrā, atthaddhā susamāhitā.

Te ve dhamme virūhanti, Sammāsambuddhadesiteti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Santuṭṭhisutta

27. Cattārimāni bhikkhave appāni ca¹ sulabhāni ca, tāni ca anavajjāni. Katamāni cattāri? Paṃsukūlaṃ bhikkhave cīvarānaṃ appaṅca sulabhaṅca, taṅca anavajjaṃ. Piṇḍiyālopo bhikkhave bhojanānaṃ appaṅca sulabhaṅca, taṅca anavajjaṃ. Rukkhamūlaṃ bhikkhave senāsanānaṃ appaṅca sulabhaṅca, taṅca anavajjaṃ. Pūtimuttaṃ bhikkhave bhesajjānaṃ appaṅca sulabhaṅca, taṅca anavajjaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri appāni ca sulabhāni ca, tāni ca anavajjāni. Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhu appena ca tuṭṭho hoti sulabhena ca, idamassāhaṃ “aññatarāṃ sāmāññaṅgaṃ”ti² vadāmīti.

Anavajjena tuṭṭhassa, appena sulabhena ca.

Na senāsanamārabbha, cīvaraṃ pānabhōjanaṃ.

Vighāto hoti cittassa, disā nappaṭihaññati.

Ye cassa dhammā akkhātā, sāmāññassānulomikā.

Adhiggahitā tuṭṭhassa, appamattassa sikkhatoti. . Sattamaṃ.

* Khu 1. 270 Itivuttakepi.

1. Ceva (Ka)

2. Sāmāññanti (Ka)

8. Ariyavaṃsasutta

28. Cattārome bhikkhave ariyavaṃsā aggaññā rattaññā vaṃsaññā porāṇā, asaṃkiṇṇā asaṃkiṇṇapubbā na saṃkīyanti na saṃkīyissanti, appaṭikuṭṭhā samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi. Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti itarītarena cīvarena, itarītaracīvarasantuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādī, na ca cīvarahetu anesanaṃ appatirūpaṃ āpajjati, aladdhā ca cīvaraṃ na paritassati, laddhā ca cīvaraṃ agadhito¹ amucchito anajjhosanno ādīnavadassāvī nissaraṇapaṇño paribhuñjati, tāya ca pana itarītaracīvarasantuṭṭhiyā nevattānukkaṃseti no² paraṃ vambheti. Yo hi tattha dakkho analaso sampajāno paṭissato, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu porāṇe aggaññe ariyavaṃse ṭhito.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti itarītarena piṇḍapātena, itarītarapiṇḍapātasantuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādī, na ca piṇḍapātahetu anesanaṃ appatirūpaṃ āpajjati, aladdhā ca piṇḍapātaṃ na paritassati, laddhā ca piṇḍapātaṃ agadhito amucchito anajjhosanno ādīnavadassāvī nissaraṇapaṇño paribhuñjati, tāya ca pana itarītarapiṇḍapātasantuṭṭhiyā nevattānukkaṃseti no paraṃ vambheti. Yo hi tattha dakkho analaso sampajāno paṭissato, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu porāṇe aggaññe ariyavaṃse ṭhito.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti itarītarena senāsanena, itarītarasenāsanasantuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādī, na ca senāsanahetu anesanaṃ appatirūpaṃ āpajjati, aladdhā ca senāsanam na paritassati, laddhā ca senāsanam agadhito amucchito anajjhosanno ādīnavadassāvī nissaraṇapaṇño paribhuñjati, tāya ca pana itarītarasenāsanasantuṭṭhiyā nevattānukkaṃseti no paraṃ vambheti. Yo hi tattha dakkho analaso sampajāno paṭissato, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu porāṇe aggaññe ariyavaṃse ṭhito.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu bhāvanārāmo hoti bhāvanārato, pahānārāmo hoti pahānarato, tāya ca pana bhāvanārāmatāya

1. Agadhito (Sī, I)

2. Na (Dī 3. 188 piṭṭhe)

bhāvanāratiyā pahānārāmatāya pahānaratīyā nevattānukkamseti no param vambheti. Yo hi tattha dakkho analaso sampajāno patissato, ayam vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu porāṇe aggaññe ariyavamse ʘhito. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro ariyavamsā aggaññā rattaññā vamsaññā porāṇā, asaṁkiṇṇā asaṁkiṇṇapubbā na saṁkīyanti na saṁkīyissanti, appaṭikuṭṭhā samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi.

Imehi ca pana bhikkhave catūhi ariyavamsehi samannāgato bhikkhu puratthimāya cepi disāya viharati, sveva aratim sahati, na tam arati sahati. Pacchimāya cepi disāya viharati, sveva aratim sahati, na tam arati sahati. Uttarāya cepi disāya viharati, sveva aratim sahati, na tam arati sahati. Dakkhiṇāya cepi disāya viharati, sveva aratim sahati, na tam arati sahati. Tam kissa hetu? Aratiratisaho hi bhikkhave dhīroti.

Nārati sahati dhīram¹, nārati dhīram sahati.

Dhīrova aratim sahati, dhīro hi aratissaho.

Sabbakammavīhāyīnam, paṇuṇnam² ko nivāraye.

Nekkham jambonadasseva, ko tam ninditumarahati.

Devāpi nam pasamsanti, brahmunāpi pasamsitoti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Dhammapadasutta

29. Cattārimāni bhikkhave dhammapadāni aggaññāni rattaññāni vamsaññāni porāṇāni, asaṁkiṇṇāni asaṁkiṇṇapubbāni na saṁkīyanti na saṁkīyissanti, appaṭikuṭṭhāni samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi. Katamāni cattāri? Anabhijjhā bhikkhave dhammapadam aggaññam rattaññam vamsaññam porāṇam, asaṁkiṇṇam asaṁkiṇṇapubbam na saṁkīyati na saṁkīyissati, appaṭikuṭṭham samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi.

Abyāpādo bhikkhave dhammapadam aggaññam rattaññam vamsaññam porāṇam, asaṁkiṇṇam asaṁkiṇṇapubbam na saṁkīyati na saṁkīyissati, appaṭikuṭṭham samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi.

1. Vīram (Sī)

2. Paṇunnam (?)

Sammāsati bhikkhave dhammapadam aggaññam rattaññam vaṁsaññam porāṇam, asaṁkiṇṇam asaṁkiṇṇapubbam na saṁkīyati na saṁkīyissati, appaṭikuṭṭham samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi.

Sammāsamādhi bhikkhave dhammapadam aggaññam rattaññam vaṁsaññam porāṇam, asaṁkiṇṇam asaṁkiṇṇapubbam na saṁkīyati na saṁkīyissati, appaṭikuṭṭham samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri dhammapadāni aggaññāni rattaññāni vaṁsaññāni porāṇāni, asaṁkiṇṇāni asaṁkiṇṇapubbāni na saṁkīyanti na saṁkīyissanti, appaṭikuṭṭhāni samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhīti.

Anabhijjhālu vihareyya, abyāpanna cetasā.

Sato ekaggacittassa¹, ajjhataṁ susamāhitoti. Navamaṁ.

10. Paribbājakasutta

30. Ekam samayaṁ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā abhiññātā abhiññātā paribbājakā Sippinikātīre² paribbājakārāme paṭivasanti. Seyyathidaṁ? Annabhāro varadharo Sakuludāyī ca paribbājako aññe ca abhiññātā abhiññātā paribbājakā. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṁ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena Sippinikātīraṁ paribbājakārāmo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja kho Bhagavā te paribbājake etadavoca—

Cattārimāni paribbājakā dhammapadāni aggaññāni rattaññāni vaṁsaññāni porāṇāni, asaṁkiṇṇāni asaṁkiṇṇapubbāni na saṁkīyanti na saṁkīyissanti, appaṭikuṭṭhāni samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi. Katamāni cattāri? Anabhijjhā paribbājakā dhammapadam aggaññam rattaññam vaṁsaññam porāṇam, asaṁkiṇṇam asaṁkiṇṇapubbam na saṁkīyati na saṁkīyissati, appaṭikuṭṭham samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi. Abyāpādo paribbājakā dhammapadam -pa-. Sammāsati paribbājakā dhammapadam -pa-. Sammāsamādhi paribbājakā dhammapadam aggaññam rattaññam

1. Ekaggacittāyam (Ka)

2. Sappiniyā tīre (Sī, I), sippiniyā tīre (Syā, Kam), sippiniyā nadiyā tīre (Ka)

vaṃsaññāṃ porāṇāṃ, asaṃkiṇṇāṃ asaṃkiṇṇapubbaṃ na saṃkīyati na saṃkīyissati, appaṭikuṭṭhāṃ samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi. Imāni kho paribbājakā cattāri dhammapadāni aggaññāni rattaññāni vaṃsaññāni porāṇāni, asaṃkiṇṇāni asaṃkiṇṇapubbāni na saṃkīyanti na saṃkīyissanti, appaṭikuṭṭhāni samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi.

Yo kho paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyya “ahametaṃ anabhijjhaṃ dhammapadaṃ paccakkhāya abhijjhālumaṃ kāmesu tibbasārāgaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brahmaṇaṃ vā paññāpessāmi”ti. Tamahaṃ tattha evaṃ vadeyyaṃ “etu vadatu byāharatu passāmissānubhāvan”ti. So vata paribbājakā anabhijjhaṃ dhammapadaṃ paccakkhāya abhijjhālumaṃ kāmesu tibbasārāgaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brahmaṇaṃ vā paññāpessatīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

Yo kho paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyya “ahametaṃ abyāpādaṃ dhammapadaṃ paccakkhāya byāpannacittaṃ paduṭṭhamanaṣaṅkappaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brahmaṇaṃ vā paññāpessāmi”ti. Tamahaṃ tattha evaṃ vadeyyaṃ “etu vadatu byāharatu passāmissānubhāvan”ti. So vata paribbājakā abyāpādaṃ dhammapadaṃ paccakkhāya byāpannacittaṃ paduṭṭhamanaṣaṅkappaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brahmaṇaṃ vā paññāpessatīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

Yo kho paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyya “ahametaṃ sammāsatiṃ dhammapadaṃ paccakkhāya muṭṭhassatiṃ asampajānaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brahmaṇaṃ vā paññāpessāmi”ti. Tamahaṃ tattha evaṃ vadeyyaṃ “etu vadatu byāharatu passāmissānubhāvan”ti. So vata paribbājakā sammāsatiṃ dhammapadaṃ paccakkhāya muṭṭhassatiṃ asampajānaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brahmaṇaṃ vā paññāpessatīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

Yo kho paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyya “ahametaṃ sammāsamādhimāṃ dhammapadaṃ paccakkhāya asamāhitaṃ vibbhantacittaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brahmaṇaṃ vā paññāpessāmi”ti. Tamahaṃ tattha evaṃ vadeyyaṃ “etu vadatu byāharatu passāmissānubhāvan”ti. So vata paribbājakā sammāsamādhimāṃ dhammapadaṃ paccakkhāya asamāhitaṃ vibbhantacittaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brahmaṇaṃ vā paññāpessatīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

Yo kho paribbājakā imāni cattāri dhammapadāni garahitabbaṃ paṭikkositaṃ maññeyya, tassa diṭṭheva dhamme cattāro sahadhammikā vādānupātā

gārayhā ṭhānā¹ āgacchanti. Katame cattāro? Anabhijjhaṃ ce bhavaṃ dhammapadaṃ garahati paṭikkosati. Ye ca hi² abhijjhālū kāmesu tibbasārāgā samaṇabrāhmaṇā, te bhoto pujjā, te bhoto pāsamsā. Abyāpādaṃ ce bhavaṃ dhammapadaṃ garahati paṭikkosati. Ye ca hi byāpannacittā paduṭṭhamanaṣāṅkappā samaṇabrāhmaṇā, te bhoto pujjā, te bhoto pāsamsā. Sammāsatiṃ ce bhavaṃ dhammapadaṃ garahati paṭikkosati. Ye ca hi muṭṭhassatī asampajānā samaṇabrāhmaṇā, te bhoto pujjā, te bhoto pāsamsā. Sammāsamaḍhiṃ ce bhavaṃ dhammapadaṃ garahati paṭikkosati. Ye ca hi asamāhitā vibbhantacittā samaṇabrāhmaṇā, te bhoto pujjā, te bhoto pāsamsā.

Yo kho paribbājakā imāni cattāri dhammapadāni garahitabbaṃ paṭikkositabbaṃ maññeyya, tassa diṭṭheva dhamme ime cattāro sahadhammikā vādānupātā gārayhā ṭhānā āgacchanti. Yepi te paribbājakā ahesuṃ ukkalā vassabhaññā³ ahetukavādā akiriyavādā natthikavādā, tepi imāni cattāri dhammapadāni na garahitabbaṃ na paṭikkositabbaṃ amaññimsu. Tam kissa hetu? Nindābyārosana-upārambhahayāti⁴.

Abyāpanno sadā sato, ajjhattaṃ susamāhito.

Abhijjhāvinaye sikkhaṃ, “appamatto”ti vuccatīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Uruvelavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Dve Uruvelā Loko Kāḷako⁵, Brahmācariyena pañcamaṃ.

Kuham Santuṭṭhi Vamso ca, Dhammapadaṃ Paribbājakena cāti.

-
1. Vādānupādā gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ (Ma 3. 8 piṭṭhe) 2. Ye ca (Ma 3. 121 piṭṭhe)
 3. Vassabhiññā (Ka) Saṃ 2. 60 piṭṭhe passitabbaṃ.
 4. Upavādabhayāti (Ka) Ma 3. 121 piṭṭhe; Saṃ 2. 60 piṭṭhe ca passitabbaṃ.
 5. Koḷiko (Ka)

4. Cakkavagga

1. Cakkasutta

31. Cattārimāni bhikkhave cakkāni, yehi samannāgatānaṃ devamanussānaṃ catucakkaṃ vattati, yehi samannāgatā devamanussā nacirasseva mahantattaṃ vepullattaṃ pāpuṇanti bhogesu. Katamāni cattāri? Patirūpadesavāso sappurisāvassayo¹ attasammāpaṇidhi pubbe ca katapuññatā. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri cakkāni. Yehi samannāgatānaṃ devamanussānaṃ catucakkaṃ vattati, yehi samannāgatā devamanussā nacirasseva mahantattaṃ vepullattaṃ pāpuṇanti bhogesūti.

Patirūpe vase dese, ariyamittakaro siyā.

Sammāpaṇidhisampanno, pubbe puññakato naro.

Dhaññaṃ dhaṇaṃ yaso kitti, sukhañcetaṃdhivattatīti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Saṅghasutta

32. Cattārimāni bhikkhave saṅghavatthūni. Katamāni cattāri? Dānaṃ peyyavajjaṃ atthacariyā samānattatā, imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri saṅghavatthūnīti.

Dānañca peyyavajjañca², atthacariyā ca yā idha.

Samānattatā ca dhammesu, tattha tattha yathārahaṃ.

Ete kho saṅghā loke, rathassāṇiva yāyato.

Ete ca saṅghā nāssu, na mātā puttakāraṇā.

Labhetha mānaṃ pūjāṃ vā, pitā vā puttakāraṇā.

Yasmā ca saṅghā² ete, samavekkhanti paṇḍitā.

Tasmā mahattaṃ papponti, pāsāmsā ca bhavanti teti. . Dutiyam.

1. Sappurisūpassayo (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Saṅgahe (Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pāṭhantaraṃ) upari 571 piṭṭhe; Dī 3. 156 piṭṭhepi passitabbaṃ.

3. Sīhasutta

33. Sīho bhikkhave migarājā sāyanhasamayam āsayā nikkhamati. Āsayā nikkhamitvā vijambhati, vijambhitvā samantā catuddisā anuviloketi, samantā catuddisā anuviloketvā tikkhattum sīhanādam nadati, tikkhattum sīhanādam naditvā gocarāya pakkamati. Ye kho pana te bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā sīhassa migarañño nadato saddam suṇanti, te yebhuyyena bhayam samvegam santāsam āpajjanti. Bilam bilāsayā pavisanti, dakaṃ dakāsayā¹ pavisanti, vanam vanāsayā pavisanti, ākāsam pakkhino bhajanti. Yepi te bhikkhave rañño nāgā gāmanigamarājadhānīsu daḷhehi varatthehi bandhanehi baddhā, tepi tāni bandhanāni sañchinditvā sampadāletvā bhītā muttakarīsam cajamānā yena vā tena vā palāyanti. Evaṃ mahiddhiko kho bhikkhave sīho migarājā tiracchānagatānam pāṇānam evaṃ mahesakkho evaṃ mahānubhāvo.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave yadā Tathāgato loke uppajjati Araham Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānam Buddho Bhagavā, so dhammam deseti “iti sakkāyo, iti sakkāyasamudayo, iti sakkāyanirodho², iti sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti. Yepi te bhikkhave devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā uccesu vimānesu ciraṭṭhitikā, tepi Tathāgatassa dhammadesanam sutvā yebhuyyena bhayam samvegam santāsam āpajjanti, aniccā vata kira bho mayam samānā “niccamhā”ti amaññimha, addhuvā vata kira bho mayam samānā “dhuvamhā”ti amaññimha, asassatā vata kira bho mayam samānā “sassatamhā”ti amaññimha, mayam kira bho aniccā addhuvā asassatā sakkāyapariyāpannāti. Evaṃ mahiddhiko kho bhikkhave Tathāgato sadevakassa lokassa evaṃ mahesakkho evaṃ mahānubhāvoti.

Yadā Buddho abhiññāya, dhammacakkaṃ pavattayī.

Sadevakassa lokassa, Satthā appaṭipuggalo.

1. Udaṃ udakāsayā (Ka) Saṃ 2. 70 piṭṭhe; Paṭisam-Ṭṭha 1. 187 piṭṭhepi passitabbaṃ.

2. Sakkāyassa atthaṅgamo (Ṭṭha, Saṃ 2. 70 piṭṭhe.) “sakkāyanirodhagāminī”ti pacchimapadam pana passitabbaṃ.

Sakkāyañca nirodhañca, sakkāyassa ca sambhavañ.
 Ariyañcaṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggañ, dukkhūpasamagāmiṇaṃ.
 Yepi dīghāyukā devā, vaṇṇavanto yasassino.
 Bhītā santāsa māpāduraṃ, sihassevi'taremiḡā.
 Avītivattā sakkāyaṃ, aniccā kira bho mayaṃ.
 Sutvā Arahato vākyāṃ, vip̄pamuttassa tādinoti.*

Tatiyaṃ.

4. Aggappasādasutta

34. Cattārome bhikkhave aggappasādā. Katame cattāro? Yāvatā bhikkhave sattā apadā vā dvipadā¹ vā catuppadā vā bahuppadā vā rūpino vā arūpino vā saññino vā asaññino vā nevasaññināsaññino vā, Tathāgato tesāṃ aggamakkhāyati Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho. Ye bhikkhave Buddhe pasannā, agge te pasannā, agge kho pana pasannānaṃ aggo vipāko hoti.

Yāvatā bhikkhave dhammā sañkhatā, ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo tesāṃ aggamakkhāyati. Ye bhikkhave ariye aṭṭhaṅgike magge pasannā, agge te pasannā, agge kho pana pasannānaṃ aggo vipāko hoti.

Yāvatā bhikkhave dhammā sañkhatā vā asañkhatā vā, virāgo tesāṃ aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ madanimmadano pipāsavinayo ālayasamugghāto vaṭṭupacchedo taṇhākkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ. Ye bhikkhave virāge dhamme pasannā, agge te pasannā, agge kho pana pasannānaṃ aggo vipāko hoti.

Yāvatā bhikkhave saṃghā vā gaṇā vā, Tathāgatasāvakaṃgho tesāṃ aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ cattāri purisayugāni aṭṭha purisapuggalā, esa Bhagavato sāvakaṃgho āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassa. Ye bhikkhave saṃghe

* Saṃ 2. 71 piṭṭhepi.

1. Dipadā (Sī, I) Am 2. 29; Khu 1. 255 piṭṭhesupi.

pasannā, agge te pasannā, agge kho pana pasannānaṃ aggo vipāko hoti. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro aggappasādāti.

Aggato ve pasannānaṃ, aggam dhammaṃ vijānataṃ.

Agge Buddhē pasannānaṃ, dakkhiṇeyye anuttare.

Agge dhamme pasannānaṃ, virāgūpasame sukhe.

Agge saṃghe pasannānaṃ, puññakkhette anuttare.

Aggasmim dānaṃ dadataṃ, aggam puññaṃ pavaḍḍhati.

Aggam āyu ca vaṇṇo ca, yaso kitti sukhaṃ balaṃ.

Aggassa dātā medhāvī, aggadhammasamāhito.

Devabhūto manusso vā, aggappatto pamodatīti¹.

Catuttham.

5. Vassakārasutta

35. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho Vassakāro brāhmaṇo Magadhamahāmatto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vassakāro brāhmaṇo Magadhamahāmatto Bhagavantam etadavoca—

Catūhi kho mayaṃ bho Gotama dhammehi samannāgataṃ mahāpaññaṃ mahāpurisaṃ paññāpema. Katamehi catūhi? Idha bho Gotama bahussuto hoti tassa tasseva sutajātassa. Tassa tasseva kho pana bhāsitassa atthaṃ jānāti “ayaṃ imassa bhāsitassa attho, ayaṃ imassa bhāsitassa attho”ti. Satimā kho pana hoti cirakatampi cirabhāsitampi saritā anussaritā. Yāni kho pana tāni gahaṭṭhakāni kimkaraṇīyāni, tattha dakkho hoti analaso, tatrūpāyāya vīmaṃsāya samannāgato alaṃ kātuṃ alaṃ saṃvidhātuṃ. Imehi kho mayaṃ bho Gotama catūhi dhammehi samannāgataṃ mahāpaññaṃ mahāpurisaṃ paññāpema. Sace me² bho Gotama anumoditabbaṃ anumodatu me bhavaṃ Gotamo.

1. Khu 1. 255 piṭṭhepi.

2. Sace pana me (Sī, Ka), sace me pana (I)

Sace pana me bho Gotama paṭikkositabbaṃ paṭikkosatu me bhavaṃ
Gotamoti.

Neva kho tyāhaṃ brāhmaṇa anumodāmi na paṭikkosāmi. Catūhi kho
ahaṃ brāhmaṇa dhammehi samannāgataṃ mahāpaññaṃ mahāpurisaṃ
paññāpemi. Katamehi catūhi? Idha brāhmaṇa bahujanahitāya paṭipanno hoti
bahujanasukhāya, bahu'ssa janatā ariye ñāye paṭiṭṭhāpitā, yadidaṃ
kalyāṇadhammatā kusaladhammatā. So yaṃ vitakkaṃ ākaṅkhati vitakketuṃ,
taṃ vitakkaṃ vitakketi. Yaṃ vitakkaṃ nākaṅkhati vitakketuṃ, na taṃ
vitakkaṃ vitakketi. Yaṃ saṅkappaṃ ākaṅkhati saṅkappetuṃ, taṃ
saṅkappaṃ saṅkappeti. Yaṃ saṅkappaṃ nākaṅkhati saṅkappetuṃ, na taṃ
saṅkappaṃ saṅkappeti. Iti cetovasippatto hoti vitakkapathe. Catunnaṃ
jhānānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti
akicchālābhī akasiralābhī. Āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ
paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja
viharati. Neva kho tyāhaṃ brāhmaṇa anumodāmi na pana paṭikkosāmi.
Imehi kho ahaṃ brāhmaṇa catūhi dhammehi samannāgataṃ mahāpaññaṃ
mahāpurisaṃ paññāpemi.

Acchariyaṃ bho Gotama, abbhutaṃ bho Gotama, yāva subhāsitaṃ
cidaṃ bhotā Gotamena. Imehi ca mayaṃ bho Gotama catūhi dhammehi
samannāgataṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ dhārema “bhavaṃ hi Gotamo
bahujanahitāya paṭipanno bahujanasukhāya, bahu te¹ janatā ariye ñāye
paṭiṭṭhāpitā, yadidaṃ kalyāṇadhammatā kusaladhammatā. Bhavaṃ hi
Gotamo yaṃ vitakkaṃ ākaṅkhati vitakketuṃ, taṃ vitakkaṃ vitakketi. Yaṃ
vitakkaṃ nākaṅkhati vitakketuṃ, na taṃ vitakkaṃ vitakketi. Yaṃ
saṅkappaṃ ākaṅkhati saṅkappetuṃ, taṃ saṅkappaṃ saṅkappeti. Yaṃ
saṅkappaṃ nākaṅkhati saṅkappetuṃ, na taṃ saṅkappaṃ saṅkappeti.
Bhavaṃ hi Gotamo cetovasippatto vitakkapathe. Bhavaṃ hi Gotamo
catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ
nikāmalābhī akicchālābhī akasiralābhī. Bhavaṃ hi Gotamo āsavānaṃ khayā
anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā
sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati”ti.

1. Bahussa (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

Addhā kho tyāyaṃ brāhmaṇa āsajja upanīya vācā bhāsītā, api ca tyāhaṃ byākarissāmi “ahaṃ hi brāhmaṇa bahujanahitāya paṭipanno bahujanasukhāya, bahu me¹ janatā ariye nāye patiṭṭhāpitā, yadidaṃ kalyāṇadhammatā kusaladhammatā. Ahaṃ hi brāhmaṇa yaṃ vitakkaṃ ākaṅkhāmi vitakketuṃ, taṃ vitakkaṃ vitakkemi. Yaṃ vitakkaṃ nākaṅkhāmi vitakketuṃ, na taṃ vitakkaṃ vitakkemi. Yaṃ saṅkappaṃ ākaṅkhāmi saṅkappetuṃ, taṃ saṅkappaṃ saṅkappemi. Yaṃ saṅkappaṃ nākaṅkhāmi saṅkappetuṃ, na taṃ saṅkappaṃ saṅkappemi. Ahaṃ hi brāhmaṇa cetovasippatto vitakkapathe. Ahaṃ hi brāhmaṇa catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī akicchālābhī akasiralābhī. Ahaṃ hi brāhmaṇa āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmi”ti.

Yo vedi sabbasattānaṃ, maccupāsappamocanaṃ.
Hitaṃ devamanussānaṃ, nāyaṃ dhammaṃ pakāsayi.
Yaṃ ve disvā ca sutvā ca, pasīdanti bahū janā².

Maggāmaggassa kusalo, katakicco anāsavo.
Buddho antimasārīro³,
“(Mahāpañño)⁴ mahāpuriso”ti vuccatīti.

Pañcamaṃ.

6. Doṇasutta

36. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā antarā ca Ukkaṭṭhaṃ, antarā ca Setabyaṃ addhānamaggappaṭipanno hoti. Doṇopi sudaṃ brāhmaṇo antarā ca Ukkaṭṭhaṃ, antarā ca Setabyaṃ addhānamaggappaṭipanno hoti. Addasā kho Doṇo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato pādesu cakkāni saḥassarāni sanemikāni sanābhikāni sabbākāraparipūrāni, disvānassa etadahosi “acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho, na vatimāni manussabhūtaṃ padāni bhavissanti”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā maggā okkamma aññatarasmim rukkhamaṃle

1. Bahussa (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

3. Antimadhārito (Ka)

2. Pasīdati bahujjano (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

4. () Syāpotthake natthi.

nisīdi pallaṅkiṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim
upaṭṭhapetvā. Atha kho Doṇo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato padāni anugacchanto
addasa Bhagavantam aññatarasmim rukkhamūle nisinnam pāsādikam
pasādanīyam santindriyam santamānasam
uttamadamasamathamanuppattam dantam guttam samyatindriyam¹
nāgam, disvāna yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam
etadavoca—

Devo no bhavam bhavissatīti. Na kho aham brāhmaṇa devo
bhavissāmīti. Gandhabbo no bhavam bhavissatīti. Na kho aham brāhmaṇa
gandhabbo bhavissāmīti. Yakkho no bhavam bhavissatīti. Na kho aham
brāhmaṇa yakkho bhavissāmīti. Manusso no bhavam bhavissatīti. Na kho
aham brāhmaṇa manusso bhavissāmīti.

“Devo no bhavam bhavissatī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “na kho aham
brāhmaṇa devo bhavissāmī”ti vadesi. “Gandhabbo no bhavam bhavissatī”ti
iti puṭṭho samāno “na kho aham brāhmaṇa gandhabbo bhavissāmī”ti vadesi.
“Yakkho no bhavam bhavissatī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “na kho aham brāhmaṇa
yakkho bhavissāmī”ti vadesi. “Manusso no bhavam bhavissatī”ti iti puṭṭho
samāno “na kho aham brāhmaṇa manusso bhavissāmī”ti vadesi. Atha ko
carahi bhavam bhavissatīti.

Yesam kho aham brāhmaṇa āsavānam appahīnattā devo bhaveyyam, te
me āsavā pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim
anuppādadhammā. Yesam kho aham brāhmaṇa āsavānam appahīnattā
gandhabbo bhaveyyam, yakkho bhaveyyam, manusso bhaveyyam, te me
āsavā pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim
anuppādadhammā. Seyyathāpi brāhmaṇa uppalam vā padumam vā
puṇḍarīkam vā udake jātam udake samvaḍḍham udakā accuggamma tiṭṭhati
anupalittam udakena. Evamevam kho aham brāhmaṇa loka jāto loka
samvaḍḍho lokam abhibhuyya viharāmi anupalitto lokena. “Buddho”ti maṃ
brāhmaṇa dhārehīti.

1. Yatindriyam (Vi 3. 285 piṭṭhe)

Yena devūpapatyassa, gandhabbo vā vihaṅgamo.
 Yakkhattaṃ yena gaccheyyaṃ, manussattañca abbaje.
 Te mayhaṃ āsavā khīṇā, viddhastā vinaḷikātā.
 Puṇḍarīkaṃ yathā vaggu toyena nupalippati¹.
 Nupalippāmi² lokena, tasmā Buddhosmi brāhmaṇāti.

Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Aparihānīyasutta

37. Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu abhabbo parihānāya nibbānasseva santike. Katamehi catūhi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlasampanno hoti, indriyesu guttadvāro hoti, bhojane mattaññū hoti, jāgariyaṃ anuyutto hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlasampanno hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati, ācāragocarasaṃpanno aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlasampanno hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu indriyesu guttadvāro hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ menaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyivā. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyivā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusivā. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ menaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu indriyesu guttadvāro hoti.

1. Nupalimpati (Ka)

2. Nupalimpāmi (Ka)

Kathañca bhikkhave bhikkhu bhojane mattaññū hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisañkhā yoniso āhāraṃ āhāreti, neva davāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya, yāvadeva imassa kāyassa ṭhitiyā yāpanāya vihimsūparatiyā brahmacariyānuggahāya, iti purāṇaṃ vedanaṃ paṭihañkhāmi, navañca vedanaṃ na uppādessāmi, yātrā ca me bhavissati, anavajjatā ca phāsuvihāro cāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu bhojane mattaññū hoti. Kathañca bhikkhave bhikkhu jāgariyaṃ anuyutto hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu divasaṃ caṅkamaṃ nisajjāya āvaraṇīyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti, rattiyaṃ paṭhamaṃ yāmaṃ caṅkamaṃ nisajjāya āvaraṇīyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti, rattiyaṃ majjhimaṃ yāmaṃ dakkhiṇena passena sīhaseyyaṃ kappeti pāde pādaṃ accādhāya sato sampajāno uṭṭhānasaññaṃ manasi karitvā, rattiyaṃ pacchimaṃ yāmaṃ paccuṭṭhāya caṅkamaṃ nisajjāya āvaraṇīyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu jāgariyaṃ anuyutto hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu abhabbo parihānāya nibbānasseva santiketi.

Sīle paṭiṭṭhito bhikkhu, indriyesu ca saṃvuto.

Bhojanamhi ca mattaññū, jāgariyaṃ anuyūñjati.

Evaṃ vihārī ātāpī, ahorattamatandito.

Bhāvayaṃ kusalaṃ dhammaṃ, yogakkhemassa pattiyaṃ.

Appamādarato bhikkhu, pamāde bhayadassi vā¹.

Abhabbo parihānāya, nibbānasseva santiketi.

Sattamaṃ.

8. Patilīnasutta

38. Panuṇṇapaccekasacco² bhikkhave bhikkhu samavayasaṭṭhesano passaddhakāyasañkhāro “patilīno”ti vuccati. Kathañca bhikkhave bhikkhu panuṇṇapaccekasacco hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno yāni tāni

1. Bhayadassāvī (Ka) Khu 1. 17 Dhammapadepi.

2. Paṇunnapaccekasacco (?)

puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ puthupaccekasaccāni. Seyyathidaṃ? “Sassato loko”ti vā, “asassato loko”ti vā, “antavā loko”ti vā, “anantavā loko”ti vā, “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā, “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā, “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā, “na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā, “hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā, “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā, sabbāni tāni nuṇṇāni honti panuṇṇāni cattāni vantāni muttāni pahīnāni paṭinissaṭṭhāni. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu panuṇṇapaccekasacco hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu samavayasaṭṭhesano hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno kāmesanā pahīnā hoti, bhavesanā pahīnā hoti, brahmacariyesanā paṭippassaddhā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu samavayasaṭṭhesano hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu passaddhakāyasaṅkhāro hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catuttham jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu passaddhakāyasaṅkhāro hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu patilīno hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno asmimāno pahīno hoti ucchinnamūlo tālavatthukato anabhāvaṅkato āyatim anuppādadhammo. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu patilīno hoti. Panuṇṇapaccekasacco bhikkhave bhikkhu samavayasaṭṭhesano passaddhakāyasaṅkhāro “patilīno”ti vuccatīti.

* Kāmesanā bhavesanā, brahmacariyesanā saha.

Iti saccaparāmāso, diṭṭhiṭṭhānā samussayā.

* Sabbarāgavirattassa, taṇhakkhayavimuttino.

Esanā paṭinissaṭṭhā, diṭṭhiṭṭhānā samūhatā.

Sa ve santo sato bhikkhu, passaddho aparājito.

Mānābhisamayā Buddho, “patilīno”ti vuccatīti.

Aṭṭhamam.

9. Ujjayasutta

39. Atha kho Ujjayo brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Ujjayo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “bhavampi no Gotamo yaññaṃ vaṇṇeti”ti. Na kho ahaṃ brāhmaṇa sabbaṃ yaññaṃ vaṇṇemi, na panāhaṃ brāhmaṇa sabbaṃ yaññaṃ na vaṇṇemi. Yathārūpe kho brāhmaṇa yaññe gāvo haññanti, ajeḷakā haññanti, kukkuṭasūkarā haññanti, vividhā pāṇā saṃghātaṃ āpajjanti. Evarūpaṃ kho ahaṃ brāhmaṇa sārāmbhaṃ yaññaṃ na vaṇṇemi. Taṃ kissa hetu? Evarūpaṃ hi brāhmaṇa sārāmbhaṃ yaññaṃ na upasaṅkamanti arahanto vā arahattamaggaṃ vā samāpannā.

Yathārūpe ca kho brāhmaṇa yaññe neva gāvo haññanti, na ajeḷakā haññanti, na kukkuṭasūkarā haññanti, na vividhā pāṇā saṃghātaṃ āpajjanti. Evarūpaṃ kho ahaṃ brāhmaṇa nirārambhaṃ yaññaṃ vaṇṇemi, yadidaṃ niccadānaṃ anukulayaññaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Evarūpaṃ hi brāhmaṇa nirārambhaṃ yaññaṃ upasaṅkamanti arahanto vā arahattamaggaṃ vā samāpannāti.

Assamedhaṃ purisamedhaṃ, sammāpāsaṃ vājapeyyaṃ niraggaḷaṃ.

Mahāyañña mahārambhā¹, na te honti mahapphalā.

Ajeḷakā ca gāvo ca, vividhā yattha haññare.

Na taṃ sammaggatā yaññaṃ, upayanti mahesino.

Ye ca yañña nirārambhā, yajanti anukulaṃ sadā.

Ajeḷakā ca gāvo ca, vividhā nettha haññare².

Taṅca sammaggatā yaññaṃ, upayanti mahesino.

1. Sammāpāsaṃ vājapeyyaṃ. Niraggaḷaṃ mahārambhā (I) Saṃ 1. 76 piṭṭhepi.

2. Nājeḷakā ca gāvo ca, vividhā yattha haññare (Syā, Kam)

Etam¹ yajetha medhāvī, eso yañño mahapphalo.
 Etam² hi yajamānassa, seyyo hoti na pāpiyo.
 Yañño ca vipulo hoti, pasīdanti ca devatāti.

Navamam.

10. Udāyīsutta

40. Atha kho Udāyī³ brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami,
 upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Udāyī brāhmaṇo
 Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “bhavampi no Gotamo yaññaṃ vaṇṇeti”ti. Na kho
 ahaṃ brāhmaṇa sabbaṃ yaññaṃ vaṇṇemi, na panāhaṃ brāhmaṇa sabbaṃ
 yaññaṃ na vaṇṇemi. Yathārūpe kho brāhmaṇa yaññe gāvo haññanti, ajeḷakā
 haññanti, kukkuṭasūkarā haññanti, vividhā pāṇā saṃghātaṃ āpajjanti.
 Evarūpaṃ kho ahaṃ brāhmaṇa sārāmbhaṃ yaññaṃ na vaṇṇemi. Taṃ kissa
 hetu? Evarūpaṃ hi brāhmaṇa sārāmbhaṃ yaññaṃ na upasaṅkamanti
 arahanto vā arahattamaggaṃ vā samāpannā.

Yathārūpe ca kho brāhmaṇa yaññe neva gāvo haññanti, na ajeḷakā
 haññanti, na kukkuṭasūkarā haññanti, na vividhā pāṇā saṃghātaṃ āpajjanti.
 Evarūpaṃ kho ahaṃ brāhmaṇa nirāmbhaṃ yaññaṃ vaṇṇemi, yadidaṃ
 niccadānaṃ anukulayaññaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Evarūpaṃ hi brāhmaṇa
 nirāmbhaṃ yaññaṃ upasaṅkamanti arahanto vā arahattamaggaṃ vā
 samāpannāti.

Abhisaṅkhataṃ nirāmbhaṃ, yaññaṃ kālena kappiyaṃ.
 Tādisaṃ upasaṃyanti, saññatā brahmacārayo.

Vivaṭṭacchadā⁴ ye loke, vītivattā kulaṃ gatiṃ.
 Yaññametam pasāmsanti, Buddhā yaññassa⁵ kovidā.

Yaññe vā yadi vā saddhe, habyaṃ⁶ katvā yathārahaṃ.
 Pasannacitto yajati⁷, sukhetto brahmacārisu.

1. Evaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Evaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

3. Udāyī (sabbattha)

4. Vivattacchadā (Sī, I), vivaṭṭacchadā (Ka)

5. Puññassa (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

6. Havyaṃ (Sī, I), huññaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)

7. Pasannacittā yajanti (Ka)

Suhutaṃ suyiṭṭhaṃ suppattaṃ¹, dakkhiṇeyyesu yaṃ kataṃ.
Yaṅṅo ca vipulo hoti, pasīdanti ca devatā.

Evam² yajitvā medhāvī, saddho muttena cetasā.
Abyābajjhaṃ sukhaṃ lokaṃ, paṇḍito upapajjati.

Dasamaṃ.

Cakkavaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ

Cakko Saṅgaho Sīho, Pasādo Vassakārena pañcamaṃ.
Doṇo Aparihāniyo Patilīno, Ujjayo Udāyina te dasāti.

5. Rohitassavagga

1. Samādhībhāvanāsutta

41. Catasso imā bhikkhave samādhībhāvanā. Katamā catasso? Atthi bhikkhave samādhībhāvanā bhāvitā bahulikatā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārāya saṃvattati, atthi bhikkhave samādhībhāvanā bhāvitā bahulikatā ñāṇadassanappaṭilābhāya saṃvattati, atthi bhikkhave samādhībhāvanā bhāvitā bahulikatā satisampajaññāya saṃvattati, atthi bhikkhave samādhībhāvanā bhāvitā bahulikatā āsavānaṃ khayāya saṃvattati.

Katamā ca bhikkhave samādhībhāvanā bhāvitā bahulikatā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārāya saṃvattati? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi -pa- catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ bhikkhave samādhībhāvanā bhāvitā bahulikatā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārāya saṃvattati.

1. Sampattam (Syā, Kam, Ka)

2. Etam (Ka) Am 2. 296 piṭṭhepi.

Katamā ca bhikkhave samādhībhāvanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā
 ñāṇadassanappaṭilābhāya saṁvattati? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ālokasaññaṃ
 manasi karoti, divāsaññaṃ adhiṭṭhāti yathā divā tathā rattim, yathā rattim
 tathā divā, iti vivaṭena cetasā aparīyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti.
 Ayaṃ bhikkhave samādhībhāvanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā
 ñāṇadassanappaṭilābhāya saṁvattati.

Katamā ca bhikkhave samādhībhāvanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā
 satisampajaññāya saṁvattati? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno viditā vedanā
 uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti. Veditā saññā
 -pa-. Veditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham
 gacchanti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave samādhībhāvanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā
 satisampajaññāya saṁvattati.

Katamā ca bhikkhave samādhībhāvanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā āsavānaṃ
 khayāya saṁvattati, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu
 udayabbayānupassī viharati “iti rūpaṃ, iti rūpassa samudayo, iti rūpassa
 atthaṅgamo¹. Iti vedanā, iti vedanāya samudayo, iti vedanāya atthaṅgamo.
 Iti saññā, iti saññāya samudayo, iti saññāya atthaṅgamo. Iti saṅkhārā, iti
 saṅkhārānaṃ samudayo, iti saṅkhārānaṃ atthaṅgamo. Iti viññāṇaṃ, iti
 viññāṇassa samudayo, iti viññāṇassa atthaṅgamo”ti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave
 samādhībhāvanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā āsavānaṃ khayāya saṁvattati. Imā kho
 bhikkhave catasso samādhībhāvanā. Idañca pana metaṃ bhikkhave
 sandhāya bhāsitaṃ pārāyane puṇṇakapañhe—

“Saṅkhāya lokasmiṃ paroparāni,
 Yassiñjitaṃ natthi kuhiñci loke.
 Santo vidhūmo anīgho nirāso,
 Atāri so jātijaranti brūmī”ti².

Paṭhamam.

1. Atthagamo (Sī, I)

2. Khu 1. 436; Khu 8. 8, 58 piṭṭhesupi.

2. Pañhabyākaraṇasutta

42. Cattārimāni bhikkhave pañhabyākaraṇāni¹. Katamāni cattāri? Atthi bhikkhave pañho ekamsabyākaraṇīyo, atthi bhikkhave pañho vibhajjabyākaraṇīyo, atthi bhikkhave pañho paṭipucchābyākaraṇīyo, atthi bhikkhave pañho ṭhapanīyo. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri pañhabyākaraṇānīti.

Ekamsavacanam ekaṃ, vibhajjavacanāparam.
Tatiyaṃ paṭipuccheyya, catuttham pana ṭhāpaye.

Yo ca tesam² tattha tattha, jānāti anudhammatam.
Catupañhassa kusalo, āhu bhikkhum tathāvidham.

Durāsado duppasaho, gambhīro duppadhamsiyo.
Atho atthe anatthe ca, ubhayassa hoti kovido³.

Anattham parivajjeti, attham gaṇhāti paṇḍito.
Atthābhisamayā dhīro, “paṇḍito”ti pavuccatīti.

Dutiyaṃ.

3. Paṭhamakodhagarusutta

43. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Katame cattāro? Kodhagaru na saddhammagaru, makkhagaru na saddhammagaru, lābhagaru na saddhammagaru, sakkāragaru na saddhammagaru. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ.

Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Katame cattāro? Saddhammagaru na kodhagaru, saddhammagaru na makkhagaru, saddhammagaru na lābhagaru, saddhammagaru na sakkāragaru. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasminti.

Kodhamakkhagarū bhikkhū, lābhasakkāragāravā.
Na te dhamme virūhanti, Sammāsambuddhadesite.

1. Pañhābyākaraṇāni (Ka)

2. Nesam (Sī, Syā, Kam)

3. Ubhayatthassa kovido (Syā, Kam)

Ye ca saddhammagaruno, vihaṃsu viharanti ca.
Te ve dhamme virūhanti, Sammāsambuddhadesiteti.

Tatīyaṃ.

4. Dutiyakodhagarusutta

44. Cattārome bhikkhave asaddhammā. Katame cattāro? Kodhagarutā na saddhammagarutā, makkhagarutā na saddhammagarutā, lābhagarutā na saddhammagarutā, sakkāragarutā na saddhammagarutā. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro asaddhammā.

Cattārome bhikkhave saddhammā. Katame cattāro? Saddhammagarutā na kodhagarutā, saddhammagarutā na makkhagarutā, saddhammagarutā na lābhagarutā, saddhammagarutā na sakkāragarutā. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro saddhammāti.

Kodhamakkhagaru bhikkhu, lābhasakkāragāro.
Sukhette pūtibjāṃva, saddhamme na virūhati.

Ye ca saddhammagaruno, vihaṃsu viharanti ca.
Te ve dhamme virūhanti, snehānvayamivosadhāti¹.

Catuttham.

5. Rohitassasutta

45. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā² Sāvattīyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Rohitasso devaputto abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ʈhito kho Rohitasso devaputto Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

“Yattha nu kho bhante na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, sakkā nu kho so bhante gamanena lokassa anto ñātuṃ vā daṭṭhuṃ vā pāpuṇituṃ vā”ti. Yattha kho āvuso na jāyati

1. Snehamanvāyamivosadhāti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Saṃ 1. 60 piṭṭhepi.

na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, nāhaṃ “taṃ gamanena lokassa antaṃ ñāteyyaṃ daṭṭheyyaṃ patteyyaṃ”ti vadāmi.

Acchariyaṃ bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante, yāva subhāsitaṃ bhante Bhagavatā “yattha kho āvuso na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, nāhaṃ ‘taṃ gamanena lokassa antaṃ ñāteyyaṃ daṭṭheyyaṃ patteyyaṃ’ti vadāmi”ti.

Bhūtapubbāhaṃ bhante Rohitasso nāma isi ahoṣiṃ bhojaputto iddhiṃ veḥāsaṅgamo. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante evarūpo javo ahoṣi—seyyathāpi nāma daḷhadhammā¹ dhanuggaho sikkhito katahattho katūpāsano lahukena asanena appakasirena tiriyaṃ tālacchāyaṃ atipāteyya. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante evarūpo padavītiḥāro ahoṣi—seyyathāpi nāma puratthimā samuddā pacchimo samuddo. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante evarūpena javena samannāgatassa, evarūpena ca padavītiḥārena evarūpaṃ icchāgataṃ uppajji “ahaṃ gamanena lokassa antaṃ pāpuṇissāmi”ti. So kho ahaṃ bhante aññatreva asitapītakhāyitasāyitā, aññatra uccārapassāvakkammā, aññatra niddākilamathapaṭivīnodanā vassasatāyuko vassasatajīvī vassasataṃ gantvā appatvāva lokassa antaṃ antarāyeva kālaṅkato.

Acchariyaṃ bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante, yāva subhāsitaṃ bhante Bhagavatā “yattha kho āvuso na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, nāhaṃ ‘taṃ gamanena lokassa antaṃ ñāteyyaṃ daṭṭheyyaṃ patteyyaṃ’ti vadāmi”ti.

Yattha kho āvuso na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, nāhaṃ “taṃ gamanena lokassa antaṃ ñāteyyaṃ daṭṭheyyaṃ patteyyaṃ”ti vadāmi. Na cāhaṃ āvuso appatvāva lokassa antaṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi. Api cāhaṃ āvuso imasmimyeva byāmatte kaḷevare² sasaññimhi samanake lokaṅca paññāpemi lokasamudayaṅca lokanirodhaṅca lokanirodhagāminiṅca paṭipadanti.

1. Daḷhadhammo, Aṃ 3. 226; Ma 1. 117 piṭṭhe. (Sabbattha) Ṭikā ca Moggallānabyākaraṇaṃ ca oloketabbāṃ.

2. Kaḷebare (Sī, I)

Gamanena na pattabbo, lokassanto kudācanam.
Na ca appatvā lokantam, dukkhā atthi pamocanam.

Tasmā have lokavidū sumedho,
Lokantagū vusitabrahmacariyo.
Lokassa antam samitāvi ñatvā,
Nāsīsati¹ lokamimam parañcāti.

Pañcamam.

6. Dutiyarohitassasutta

46. Atha kho Bhagavā tassā rattiyā accayena bhikkhū āmantesi “imam bhikkhave rattim Rohitasso devaputto abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappam Jetavanam obhāsetvā yenāham tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā mam abhivādetvā ekamantam aṭṭhāsi, ekamantam t̥hito kho bhikkhave Rohitasso devaputto mam etadavoca—

Yattha nu kho bhante² na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, sakkā nu kho so bhante gamanena lokassa anto ñātuṃ vā daṭṭhuṃ vā pāpuṇituṃ vāti. Evaṃ vutte aham bhikkhave Rohitassam devaputtam etadavocam—

Yattha kho āvuso na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, nāham “tam gamanena lokassa antam ñāteyyam daṭṭheyyam patteyyan”ti vadāmīti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Rohitasso devaputto mam etadavoca—

Acchariyam bhante, abbhutam bhante, yāva subhāsitamidaṃ bhante Bhagavatā, yattha kho āvuso na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, nāham “tam gamanena lokassa antam ñāteyyam daṭṭheyyam patteyyan”ti vadāmi.

Bhūtapubbāham bhante Rohitasso nāma isi ahoṣim bhojaputto iddhimā vehāsaṅgamo. Tassa mayham bhante evarūpo javo ahoṣi—seyyathāpi nāma daḥhadhammā dhanuggaho sikkhito katahattho katūpāsano lahukena asanena appakasirena tiriyaṃ tālacchāyam

1. Nāsimsati (Sī)

2. Sam 1. 60 piṭṭhepi.

atipāteyya. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante evarūpo padavītihāro ahosi—seyyathāpi nāma puratthimā samuddā pacchimo samuddo. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante evarūpena javena samannāgatassa, evarūpena ca padavītihārena evarūpaṃ icchāgataṃ uppajji “ahaṃ gamanena lokassa antaṃ pāpuṇissāmī”ti. So kho ahaṃ bhante aññatreva asitapītakhāyitasāyitā, aññatra uccārapassāvakkammā, aññatra niddākilamathapaṭivīnodanā vassasatāyuko vassasatajīvī vassasataṃ gantvā appatvāva lokassa antaṃ antarāyeva kālaṅkato.

Acchariyaṃ bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante, yāva subhāsitamidaṃ bhante Bhagavatā “yattha kho āvuso na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, nāhaṃ ‘taṃ gamanena lokassa antaṃ nāteyyaṃ daṭṭheyyaṃ patteyyaṃ’ti vadāmi”ti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave Rohitassaṃ devaputtaṃ etadavocaṃ—

Yattha kho āvuso na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, nāhaṃ “taṃ gamanena lokassa antaṃ nāteyyaṃ daṭṭheyyaṃ patteyyaṃ”ti vadāmi. Na cāhaṃ āvuso appatvāva lokassa antaṃ dukkhassantakiriyaṃ vadāmi, api cāhaṃ āvuso imasmiṃyeva byāmatte kaḷevare sasaññimhi samanake lokaṅca paññāpemi lokasamudayaṅca lokanirodhaṅca lokanirodhagāminiṅca paṭipadanti.

Gamanena na pattabbo, lokassanto kudācanaṃ.
Na ca appatvā lokantaṃ, dukkhā atthi pamocanaṃ.
Tasmā have lokavidū sumedho,
Lokantagū vusitabrahmacariyo.
Lokassa antaṃ samitāvi ñatvā,
Nāsīsati lokamimaṃ paraṅcāti.

Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Suvidūrasutta

47. Cattārimāni bhikkhave suvidūraṇi. Katamāni cattāri?
Nabhaṅca bhikkhave pathavī ca, idaṃ paṭhamaṃ suvidūraṇi. Orimaṅca bhikkhave tīraṃ samuddassa pārimaṅca, idaṃ dutiyaṃ suvidūraṇi. Yato ca bhikkhave verocano

abbhudeti yattha ca atthameti¹, idaṃ tatiyaṃ suvidūravidūre. Satañca bhikkhave dhammo asatañca dhammo, idaṃ catutthaṃ suvidūravidūre. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri suvidūravidūrānīti.

* Nabhañca dūre pathavī ca dūre,
Pāraṃ samuddassa tadāhu dūre.
Yato ca verocano abbhudeti,
Pabhaṅkaro yattha ca atthameti.
Tato have dūratarāṃ vadanti,
Satañca dhammaṃ asatañca dhammaṃ.

Abyāyiko hoti sataṃ samāgamo,
Yāvāpi² tiṭṭheyya tatheva hoti.
Khippaṃ hi veti asataṃ samāgamo,
Tasmā sataṃ dhammo asabbhi ārakāti.

Sattamaṃ.

8. Visākhassutta

48. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Visākho Pañcālapputto³ upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ bhikkhū dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti poriyā vācāya vissaṭṭhāya anelagalāya atthassa viññāpaniyā pariyāpannāya anissitāya. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena upaṭṭhānasālā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi—

“Ko nu kho bhikkhave upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ bhikkhū dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti poriyā vācāya vissaṭṭhāya anelagalāya atthassa viññāpaniyā pariyāpannāya

1. Atthaṅgameti (syā), veti (Ka)

3. Pañcālapputto (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Yāvampi (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

* Khu 6. 137, 142 piṭṭhesu.

anissitāyā”ti. Āyasmā bhante Visākho Pañcālaputto upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ bhikkhū dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti poriyā vācāya vissatṭhāya anelagalāya atthassa viññāpaniyā pariyāpannāya anissitāyāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Visākhaṃ Pañcālaputtaṃ etadavoca “sādhu sādhu Visākha, sādhu kho tvaṃ Visākha bhikkhū dhammiyā kathāya sandassesesi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahaṃsesesi poriyā vācāya vissatṭhāya anelagalāya atthassa viññāpaniyā pariyāpannāya anissitāyāti.

Nābhāsamaṇaṃ jānanti, missaṃ bālehi paṇḍitaṃ.

Bhāsamaṇaṇca jānanti, desentaṃ amataṃ padaṃ.

Bhāsaye jotaye dhammaṃ, paggaṇhe isinaṃ dhajam.

Subhāsitaḍhajā isayo, dhammo hi isinaṃ dhajoti.

Atṭhamam.

9. Vipallāsasutta

49. Cattārome bhikkhave saññāvipallāsā cittavipallāsā diṭṭhivipallāsā. Katame cattāro? Anicce bhikkhave “niccaṃ”ti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso, dukkhe bhikkhave “sukhaṃ”ti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso, anattani bhikkhave “attaṃ”ti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso, asubhe bhikkhave “subhaṃ”ti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro saññāvipallāsā cittavipallāsā diṭṭhivipallāsā.

Cattārome bhikkhave nasaññāvipallāsā nacittavipallāsā nadiṭṭhivipallāsā. Katame cattāro? Anicce bhikkhave “aniccaṃ”ti nasaññāvipallāso nacittavipallāso nadiṭṭhivipallāso, dukkhe bhikkhave “dukkhaṃ”ti nasaññāvipallāso nacittavipallāso nadiṭṭhivipallāso, anattani bhikkhave “anattā”ti nasaññāvipallāso nacittavipallāso nadiṭṭhivipallāso, asubhe bhikkhave “asubhaṃ”ti nasaññāvipallāso nacittavipallāso

nadiṭṭhivipallāso. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro nasaññāvipallāsā
nacittavipallāsā nadiṭṭhivipallāsāti.

Anicce niccasaññino, dukkhe ca sukhasaññino.
Anattani ca attāti, asubhe subhasaññino.
Micchādiṭṭhihatā sattā, khittacittā visaññino.
Te yogayuttā mārassa, ayogakkhemino janā.
Sattā gacchanti saṁsāraṁ, jātimaraṇagāmino.
Yadā ca Buddhā lokasmim, uppajjanti pabaṅkarā.
Te imaṁ dhammaṁ¹ pakāsentī, dukkhūpasamaḡāminā.
Tesaṁ sutvāna sappaññā, sacittaṁ paccaladdhā te.
Aniccaṁ aniccato dakkhuṁ, dukkhamaddakkhu'dukkhatō.
Anattani anattāti, asubhaṁ asubhata'ddasuṁ.
Sammādiṭṭhisamādānā, sabbaṁ dukkhaṁ upaccaguntī².

Navamaṁ.

10. Upakkilesasutta

50. Cattārome bhikkhave³ candimasūriyānaṁ upakkilesā, yehi
upakkilesehi upakkiliṭṭhā candimasūriyā na tapanti na bhāsanti na virocanti.
Katame cattāro? Abbhā bhikkhave candimasūriyānaṁ upakkilesā, yena
upakkilesena upakkiliṭṭhā candimasūriyā na tapanti na bhāsanti na virocanti.

Mahikā bhikkhave candimasūriyānaṁ upakkilesā, yena upakkilesena
upakkiliṭṭhā candimasūriyā na tapanti na bhāsanti na virocanti.

Dhūmo rajo bhikkhave candimasūriyānaṁ upakkilesō, yena
upakkilesena upakkiliṭṭhā candimasūriyā na tapanti na bhāsanti na virocanti.

Rāhu bhikkhave asurindo candimasūriyānaṁ upakkilesō, yena
upakkilesena upakkiliṭṭhā candimasūriyā na tapanti na bhāsanti na virocanti.
Ime

1. Temaṁ dhammaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ) 2. Khu 9. 273 piṭṭhepi. 3. Vi 4. 492 piṭṭhepi.

kho bhikkhave cattāro candimasūriyānaṃ upakkilesā, yehi upakkilesehi upakkiliṭṭhā candimasūriyā na tapanti na bhāsanti na virocanti.

Evammevaṃ kho bhikkhave cattārome samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ upakkilesā, yehi upakkilesehi upakkiliṭṭhā eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā na tapanti na bhāsanti na virocanti. Katame cattāro? Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā suraṃ pivanti merayaṃ, surāmerayapānā appaṭiviratā. Ayaṃ bhikkhave paṭhamo samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ upakkilesa, yena upakkilesena upakkiliṭṭhā eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā na tapanti na bhāsanti na virocanti.

Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevanti, methunasmā dhammā appaṭiviratā. Ayaṃ bhikkhave dutiyo samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ upakkilesa, yena upakkilesena upakkiliṭṭhā eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā na tapanti na bhāsanti na virocanti.

Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā jātarūparajataṃ sādīyanti, jātarūparajatapaṭiggahaṇā appaṭiviratā. Ayaṃ bhikkhave tatiyo samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ upakkilesa, yena upakkilesena upakkiliṭṭhā eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā na tapanti na bhāsanti na virocanti.

Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā micchājīvena jīvanti, micchājīvā appaṭiviratā. Ayaṃ bhikkhave catuttho samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ upakkilesa, yena upakkilesena upakkiliṭṭhā eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā na tapanti na bhāsanti na virocanti. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ upakkilesā, yehi upakkilesehi upakkiliṭṭhā eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā na tapanti na bhāsanti na virocanti.

Rāgadosaparikkiṭṭhā, eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā.

Avijjānivutā posā, piyarūpābhinandino.

Suraṃ pivanti merayaṃ, paṭisevanti methunaṃ.

Rajataṃ jātarūpaṇca, sādīyanti aviddasū.

Micchājīvena jīvanti, eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā.

Ete upakkilesā vuttā, Buddhenādiccabandhunā.
 Yehi upakkilesehi¹, eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā.
 Na tapanti na bhāsanti, asuddhā saraajā magā.
 Andhakārena onaddhā, taṇhādāsā sanettikā.
 Vaḍḍhenti kaṭasim ghoram, ādiyanti punabbhavanti.

Dasamam.

Rohitassavaggo pañcamo.

Tassuddānam

Samādhipañhā dve Kodhā, Rohitassāpare duve.
 Suvidūravisākhavipallāsā, Upakkilesena te dasāti.

Paṭhamo paṇṇāsako samatto.

2. Dutiyapaṇṇāsaka

(6) 1. Puññābhisandavagga

1. Paṭhamapuññābhisandasutta

51. Sāvattinidānaṃ. Cattārome bhikkhave puññābhisandā kusalābhisandā sukhassāhārā sovaggikā sukhavipākā saggasaṃvattanikā iṭṭhāya kantāya manāpāya hitāya sukhāya saṃvattanti. Katame cattāro? Yassa bhikkhave bhikkhu cīvaraṃ paribhuñjamāno appamāṇaṃ cetosamādhim upasampajja viharati, appamāṇo tassa puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro sovaggiko sukhavipāko saggasaṃvattaniko iṭṭhāya kantāya manāpāya hitāya sukhāya saṃvattati.

Yassa bhikkhave bhikkhu piṇḍapātaṃ paribhuñjamāno appamāṇaṃ cetosamādhim upasampajja viharati, appamāṇo tassa puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro sovaggiko sukhavipāko saggasaṃvattaniko iṭṭhāya kantāya manāpāya hitāya sukhāya saṃvattati.

Yassa bhikkhave senāsaṇaṃ paribhuñjamāno appamāṇaṃ cetosamādhim upasampajja viharati, appamāṇo tassa puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro sovaggiko sukhavipāko saggasaṃvattaniko iṭṭhāya kantāya manāpāya hitāya sukhāya saṃvattati.

Yassa bhikkhave bhikkhu gilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṃ paribhuñjamāno appamāṇaṃ cetosamādhim upasampajja viharati, appamāṇo tassa puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro sovaggiko sukhavipāko saggasaṃvattaniko iṭṭhāya kantāya manāpāya hitāya sukhāya saṃvattati. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puññābhisandā kusalābhisandā sukhassāhārā sovaggikā sukhavipākā saggasaṃvattanikā iṭṭhāya kantāya manāpāya hitāya sukhāya saṃvattanti.

Imehi ca pana bhikkhave catūhi puññābhisandehi kusalābhisandehi samannāgatassa ariyasāvakaṃ na sukaraṃ puññaṃ pamāṇaṃ gaḥetuṃ¹

“ettako puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro sovaggiko sukhavipāko saggasaṃvattaniko iṭṭhāya kantāya manāpāya hitāya sukhāya saṃvattati”ti. Atha kho asaṅkheyyo¹ appameyyo mahāpuññakkhandhotveva saṅkhyam² gacchati.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahāsamudde na sukaram udakassa pamāṇam gahetum “ettakāni udakāḷhakāni”ti vā “ettakāni udakāḷhakasatāni”ti vā “ettakāni udakāḷhakasahassāni”ti vā “ettakāni udakāḷhakasatasahassāni”ti vā. Atha kho asaṅkheyyo appameyyo mahā-udakakkhandhotveva saṅkhyam gacchati. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave imehi catūhi puññābhisandehi kusalābhisandehi samannāgatassa ariyasāvakaṃ na sukaram puññassa pamāṇam gahetum “ettako puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro sovaggiko sukhavipāko saggasaṃvattaniko iṭṭhāya kantāya manāpāya hitāya sukhāya saṃvattati”ti. Atha kho asaṅkheyyo appameyyo mahāpuññakkhandhotveva saṅkhyam gacchatīti.

Mahodadhiṃ aparimitaṃ mahāsaram,
Bahubheravaṃ ratanavarānamālayam³.
Najjo yathā naragaṇasaṃghasevitā⁴,
Puthū savantī upayanti sāgaram.

Evaṃ naram annadapānavatthadam⁵,
Seyyānisajjattaraṇassa dāyakam.
Puññassa dhārā upayanti paṇḍitam,
Najjo yathā vārivahāva sāgaranti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Dutiyapuññābhisandasutta

52. Cattārome bhikkhave puññābhisandā kusalābhisandā sukhassāhārā sovaggikā sukhavipākā saggasaṃvattanikā iṭṭhāya kantāya manāpāya hitāya sukhāya saṃvattanti. Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave

1. Asaṅkheyyo (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Saṅkham (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

3. Ratanagaṇānamālayam (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

4. Macchagaṇasaṃghasevitā (Syā, Kam)

5. Annapānavattham (Ka)

ariyasāvako Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti “itipi so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā”ti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave paṭhamo puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro sovaggiko sukhavipāko saggasaṃvattaniko iṭṭhāya kantāya manāpāya hitāya sukhāya saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave ariyasāvako dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti “svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko ehipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhi”ti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave dutiyo puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro sovaggiko sukhavipāko saggasaṃvattaniko iṭṭhāya kantāya manāpāya hitāya sukhāya saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave ariyasāvako saṃghe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti “suppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaṃgaho ujuppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaṃgaho ñāyappaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaṃgaho sāmīcippaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaṃgaho, yadidaṃ cattāri purisayugāni aṭṭha purisapuggalā, esa Bhagavato sāvakaṃgaho āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassā”ti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave tatiyo puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro sovaggiko sukhavipāko saggasaṃvattaniko iṭṭhāya kantāya manāpāya hitāya sukhāya saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi acchiddehi asabalehi akammāsehi bhujissehi viññuppasatthehi aparāmaṭṭhehi samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Ayaṃ bhikkhave catuttho puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro sovaggiko sukhavipāko saggasaṃvattaniko iṭṭhāya kantāya manāpāya hitāya sukhāya saṃvatattati. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puññābhisandā kusalābhisandā sukhassāhārā sovaggikā sukhavipākā saggasaṃvattanikā iṭṭhāya kantāya manāpāya hitāya sukhāya saṃvattantīti.

* Yassa saddhā Tathāgate, acalā suppatiṭṭhitā.

Sīlañca yassa kalyāṇaṃ, ariyakantaṃ pasamsitaṃ.

Samghe pasādo yassatthi, ujubhūtañca dassanaṃ.

“Adaliddo”ti taṃ āhu, amoghaṃ tassa jīvitaṃ.

Tasmā saddhañca sīlañca, pasādaṃ dhammadassanaṃ.

Anuyuñjetha medhāvī, saraṃ Buddhāna sāsanaṃ. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Paṭhamasaṃvāsasutta

53. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā antarā ca Madhuraṃ, antarā ca Verañjaṃ addhānamaggappaṭipanno hoti, sambahulāpi kho gahapatī ca gahapatāniyo ca antarā ca Madhuraṃ, antarā ca Verañjaṃ addhānamaggappaṭipannā honti. Atha kho Bhagavā maggā okkamma aññatarasmim rukkhamūle ()¹ nisīdi. Addasaṃsu kho gahapatī ca gahapatāniyo ca Bhagavantaṃ aññatarasmim rukkhamūle nisinnaṃ, disvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te gahapatī ca gahapatāniyo ca Bhagavā etadavoca—

Cattārome gahapatayo saṃvāsā. Katame cattāro? Chavo chavāya saddhiṃ saṃvasati, chavo deviyā saddhiṃ saṃvasati, devo chavāya saddhiṃ saṃvasati, devo deviyā saddhiṃ saṃvasati.

Kathañca gahapatayo chavo chavāya saddhiṃ saṃvasati? Idha gahapatayo sāmiko hoti pāṇātipātī adinnādāyī kāmesumicchācārī musāvādī surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhāyī dussīlo pāpadhammo maccheramalapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati akkosakaparibhāsako samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ, bhariyāpissa hoti pāṇātipātīni adinnādāyīni kāmesumicchācārīni musāvādīni surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhāyīni dussīlā pāpadhammā maccheramalapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati akkosakaparibhāsikā samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ. Evaṃ kho gahapatayo chavo chavāya saddhiṃ saṃvasati.

* Am 2. 47 piṭṭhepi.

1. (Paññatte āsane) (I, Ka)

Kathañca gahapatayo chavo deviyā saddhiṃ saṁvasati? Idha gahapatayo sāmiko hoti pāṇātipātī adinnādāyī kāmesumicchācārī musāvādī surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhāyī dussilo pāpadhammo maccheramalapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati akkosakaparibhāsako samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ, bhariyā khvassa hoti pāṇātipātā paṭiviratā adinnādānā paṭiviratā kāmesumicchācārā paṭiviratā musāvādā paṭiviratā surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭiviratā sīlavatī kalyāṇadhammā vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati anakkosikaparibhāsikā samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ. Evaṃ kho gahapatayo chavo deviyā saddhiṃ saṁvasati.

Kathañca gahapatayo devo chavāya saddhiṃ saṁvasati? Idha gahapatayo sāmiko hoti pāṇātipātā paṭivirato adinnādānā paṭivirato kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato musāvādā paṭivirato surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato sīlavā kalyāṇadhammo vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati anakkosakaparibhāsako samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ, bhariyā khvassa hoti pāṇātipātīnī -pa-surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhāyīnī dussilā pāpadhammā maccheramalapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati akkosikaparibhāsikā samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ. Evaṃ kho gahapatayo devo chavāya saddhiṃ saṁvasati.

Kathañca gahapatayo devo deviyā saddhiṃ saṁvasati? Idha gahapatayo sāmiko hoti pāṇātipātā paṭivirato -pa- sīlavā kalyāṇadhammo vigatamalamaccherena cetassa agāraṃ ajjhāvasati anakkosakaparibhāsako samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ, bhariyāpissa hoti pāṇātipātā paṭiviratā -pa-surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭiviratā sīlavatī kalyāṇadhammā vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati anakkosikaparibhāsikā samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ. Evaṃ kho gahapatayo devo deviyā saddhiṃ saṁvasati. Ime kho gahapatayo cattāro saṁvāsati.

Ubho ca honti dussilā, kadariyā paribhāsakā.

Te honti jānipatayo, chavā saṁvāsamāgatā.

Sāmiko hoti dussīlo, kadariyo paribhāsako.
 Bhariyā sīlavatī hoti, vadaññū vītamaccharā.
 Sāpi devī saṁvasati, chavena patinā saha.

Sāmiko sīlavā hoti, vadaññū vītamaccharo.
 Bhariyā hoti dussilā, kadariyā paribhāsikā.
 Sāpi chavā saṁvasati, devena patinā saha.

Ubho saddhā vadaññū ca, saññatā dhammajīvino.
 Te honti jānipatayo, aññamaññaṃ piyaṃvadā.

Atthā'saṃ pacurā honti, phāsukaṃ¹ upajāyati.
 Amittā dummanā honti, ubhinnaṃ samasīlinaṃ.

Idha dhammaṃ caritvāna, samasīlabbatā ubho.
 Nandino devalokasmiṃ, modanti kāmakāminoti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiyasaṁvāsasutta

54. Cattārome bhikkhave saṁvāsā. Katame cattāro? Chavo chavāya saddhiṃ saṁvasati, chavo deviyā saddhiṃ saṁvasati, devo chavāya saddhiṃ saṁvasati, devo deviyā saddhiṃ saṁvasati.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave chavo chavāya saddhiṃ saṁvasati? Idha bhikkhave sāmiko hoti paṇātipātī adinnādāyī kāmesumicchācārī musāvādī piṣuṇavāco pharusavāco samphappalāpī abhijjhālu byāpannacitto micchādīṭṭhiko dussīlo pāpadhammo maccheramalapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati akkosakaparibhāsako samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ, bhariyāpissa hoti paṇātipātīni adinnādāyīni kāmesumicchācārīni musāvādīni piṣuṇavācā pharusavācā samphappalāpīni abhijjhālunī byāpannacittā micchādīṭṭhikā dussilā pāpadhammā maccheramalapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati akkosikaparibhāsikā samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave chavo chavāya saddhiṃ saṁvasati.

1. Phāsattaṃ (Sī), vāsattaṃ (I)

Kathañca bhikkhave chavo deviyā saddhim samvasati? Idha bhikkhave sāmiko hoti pāṇātipātī -pa- micchādiṭṭhiko dussīlo pāpadhammo maccheramalapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati akkosakaparibhāsako samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ, bhariyā khvassa hoti pāṇātipātā paṭiviratā adinnādānā paṭiviratā kāmesumicchācārā paṭiviratā musāvādā paṭiviratā pisuṇāya vācāya paṭiviratā pharusāya vācāya paṭiviratā samphappalāpā paṭiviratā anabhijjhālunī abyāpannacittā sammādiṭṭhikā sīlavatī kalyāṇadhammā vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati anakkosikaparibhāsikā samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave chavo deviyā saddhim samvasati.

Kathañca bhikkhave devo chavāya saddhim samvasati? Idha bhikkhave sāmiko hoti pāṇātipātā paṭivirato adinnādānā paṭivirato kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato musāvādā paṭivirato pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato samphappalāpā paṭivirato anabhijjhālu abyāpannacitto sammādiṭṭhiko sīlavā kalyāṇadhammo vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati anakkosakaparibhāsako samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ, bhariyā khvassa hoti pāṇātipātīnī -pa- micchādiṭṭhikā dussīlā pāpadhammā maccheramalapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati akkosikaparibhāsikā samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave devo chavāya saddhim samvasati.

Kathañca bhikkhave devo deviyā saddhim samvasati, idha bhikkhave sāmiko hoti pāṇātipātā paṭivirato -pa- sammādiṭṭhiko sīlavā kalyāṇadhammo vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati anakkosakaparibhāsako samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ, bhariyāpissa hoti pāṇātipātā paṭiviratā -pa- sammādiṭṭhikā sīlavatī kalyāṇadhammā vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati anakkosikaparibhāsikā samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave devo deviyā saddhim samvasati. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro samvāsātī.

Ubho ca honti dussīlā, kadariyā paribhāsakā.

Te honti jānipatayo, chavā samvāsamāgatā.

Sāmiko hoti dussīlo, kadariyo paribhāsako.

Bhariyā sīlavatī hoti, vadaññū vītamaccharā.

Sāpi devī saṁvasati, chavena patinā saha.

Sāmiko sīlavā hoti, vadaññū vītamaccharo.

Bhariyā hoti dussilā, kadariyā paribhāsikā.

Sāpi chavā saṁvasati, devena patinā saha.

Ubho saddhā vadaññū ca, saññatā dhammajīvino.

Te honti jānipatayo, aññamaññaṃ piyaṃvadā.

Atthā'saṃ pacurā honti, phāsukaṃ upajāyati.

Amittā dummanā honti, ubhinnaṃ samasīlinaṃ.

Idha dhammaṃ caritvāna, samasīlabbatā ubho.

Nandino devalokasmiṃ, modanti kāmakāminoti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Paṭhamasamajīvīsutta

55. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayam Bhagavā Bhaggesu viharati Susumāragire¹ Bhesakalāvane² migadāye. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Nakulapituno gahapatissa nivesanam tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho Nakulapitā ca gahapati Nakulamātā ca gahapatānī yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Nakulapitā gahapati Bhagavantam etadavoca—

Yato me bhante Nakulamātā gahapatānī daharasseva daharā ānītā, nābhijānāmi Nakulamātaram gahapatānim manasāpi aticaritā, kuto pana kāyena. Iccheyyāma mayam bhante diṭṭhe ceva dhamme aññamaññaṃ passituṃ, abhisamparāyaṅca aññamaññaṃ passitunti. Nakulamātāpi kho gahapatānī Bhagavantam etadavoca “yatoham bhante Nakulapituno gahapatissa daharasseva daharā ānītā, nābhijānāmi Nakulapitaram gahapatim manasāpi aticaritā, kuto pana kāyena. Iccheyyāma mayam

1. Sumsumāragire (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Bhesakalāvane (Sī, I, Ka)

bhante diṭṭhe ceva dhamme aññamaññaṃ passitum, abhisamparāyañca aññamaññaṃ passitun”ti.

Ākañkheyyum ce gahapatayo ubho jānipatayo diṭṭhe ceva dhamme aññamaññaṃ passitum, abhisamparāyañca aññamaññaṃ passitum, ubhova¹ assu samasaddhā samasīlā samacāgā samapaññā, te diṭṭhe ceva dhamme aññamaññaṃ passanti, abhisamparāyañca aññamaññaṃ passantīti².

Ubho saddhā vadaññū ca, saññatā dhammajīvino.

Te honti jānipatayo, aññamaññaṃ piyaṃvadā.

Atthā’saṃ pacurā honti, phāsukaṃ upajāyati.

Amittā dummanā honti, ubhinnaṃ samasīlinaṃ.

Idha dhammaṃ caritvāna, samasīlabbatā ubho.

Nandino devalokasmiṃ, modanti kāmakāminoti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyasamajīvīsutta

56. Ākañkheyyum ce bhikkhave ubho jānipatayo diṭṭhe ceva dhamme aññamaññaṃ passitum, abhisamparāyañca aññamaññaṃ passitum, ubhova assu samasaddhā samasīlā samacāgā samapaññā, te diṭṭhe ceva dhamme aññamaññaṃ passanti, abhisamparāyañca aññamaññaṃ passantīti.

Ubho saddhā vadaññū ca, saññatā dhammajīvino.

Te honti jānipatayo, aññamaññaṃ piyaṃvadā.

Atthā’saṃ pacurā honti, phāsukaṃ upajāyati.

Amittā dummanā honti, ubhinnaṃ samasīlinaṃ.

Idha dhammaṃ caritvāna, samasīlabbatā ubho.

Nandino devalokasmiṃ, modanti kāmakāminoti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Suppavāsāsutta

57. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Koliyesu viharati Pajjanikaṃ³ nāma Koliyānaṃ nigamo. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā

1. Ubho ca (Sī, I)

2. Passissantīti (Ka)

3. Sajjanelaṃ (Sī, I), pajjanelaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)

pattacīvaramādāya yena Suppavāsāya Koliyadhītuyā nivesanaṃ
tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho Suppavāsā
Koliyadhītā Bhagavantam paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā
santappesi sampavāresi. Atha kho Suppavāsā Koliyadhītā Bhagavantam
bhuttāvim onītapattapaṇim ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho
Suppavāsam Koliyadhītaram Bhagavā etadavoca—

Bhojanaṃ Suppavāse denti ariyasāvikaṃ paṭiggāhakānaṃ cattāri ṭhānāni
deti. Katamaṃni cattāri? Āyumaṃ deti, vaṇṇamaṃ deti, sukhaṃ deti, balaṃ deti.
Āyumaṃ kho pana datvā āyussa bhāginī hoti dibbassa vā mānusassa vā,
vaṇṇamaṃ datvā vaṇṇassa bhāginī hoti dibbassa vā mānusassa vā, sukhaṃ
datvā sukhaṃ bhāginī hoti dibbassa vā mānusassa vā, balaṃ datvā balassa
bhāginī hoti dibbassa vā mānusassa vā, bhojanaṃ Suppavāse denti
ariyasāvikaṃ paṭiggāhakānaṃ imāni cattāri ṭhānāni detīti.

Susaṅkhataṃ bhojanaṃ yā dadāti,
Suciṃ paṇītaṃ¹ rasasā upetaṃ.
Sā dakkhiṇā ujjugatesu dinnā,
Caraṇūpapannesu mahaggatesu.
Puññaṃ puññaṃ saṃsandamānā,
Mahapphalā lokavidūna vaṇṇitā.
Etādisaṃ yaññaṃ manussarantā,
Ye vedajātā vicaranti loke.
Vineyya maccheramalaṃ samūlaṃ,
Aninditā saggamupenti ṭhānanti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Sudattasutta

58. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamaṃ,
upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ
nisinnaṃ kho Anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—

1. Supaṇītaṃ (Ka)

Bhojanam gahapati dadamāno ariyasāvako paṭiggāhakānam cattāri ṭhānāni deti. Katamāni cattāri? Āyūṃ deti, vaṇṇam deti, sukham deti, balaṃ deti. Āyūṃ kho pana datvā āyussa bhāgī hoti dibbassa vā mānusassa vā. Vaṇṇam datvā. Sukham datvā. Balaṃ datvā balassa bhāgī hoti dibbassa vā mānusassa vā. Bhojanam gahapati dadamāno ariyasāvako paṭiggāhakānam imāni cattāri ṭhānāni detīti.

* Yo saññatānam paradattabhojinam,

Kālena sakkacca dadāti bhojanam.

Cattāri ṭhānāni anuppavecchati,

Āyūñca vaṇṇañca sukham balañca.

So āyudāyī vaṇṇadāyī¹, sukham balaṃ dado² naro.

Dīghāyu yasavā hoti, yattha yatthūpapajjatīti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Bhojanasutta

59. Bhojanam bhikkhave dadamāno dāyako paṭiggāhakānam cattāri ṭhānāni deti. Katamāni cattāri? Āyūṃ deti, vaṇṇam deti, sukham deti, balaṃ deti. Āyūṃ kho pana datvā āyussa bhāgī hoti dibbassa vā mānusassa vā. Vaṇṇam datvā. Sukham datvā. Balaṃ datvā balassa bhāgī hoti dibbassa vā mānusassa vā. Bhojanam bhikkhave dadamāno dāyako paṭiggāhakānam imāni cattāri ṭhānāni detīti.

* Yo saññatānam paradattabhojinam,

Kālena sakkacca dadāti bhojanam.

Cattāri ṭhānāni anuppavecchati,

Āyūñca vaṇṇañca sukham balañca.

So āyudāyī vaṇṇadāyī, sukham balaṃ dado naro.

Dīghāyu yasavā hoti, yattha yatthūpapajjatīti. . Navamam.

1. So āyudāyī baladāyī (Sī, I), āyudāyī baladāyī (Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Sukham vaṇṇam dado (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I), sukhabaladado (Ka)

* Vi 3. 315 piṭṭhepi.

10. Gihisāmīcisutta

60. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—

Catūhi kho gahapati dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako gihisāmīcipaṭipadaṃ paṭipanno hoti yasopaṭilābhiniṃ saggasaṃvattanikaṃ. Katamehi catūhi? Idha gahapati ariyasāvako bhikkhusaṅghaṃ paccupaṭṭhito hoti cīvarena, bhikkhusaṅghaṃ paccupaṭṭhito hoti piṇḍapātena, bhikkhusaṅghaṃ paccupaṭṭhito hoti senāsanena, bhikkhusaṅghaṃ paccupaṭṭhito hoti gilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārena. Imehi kho gahapati catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako gihisāmīcipaṭipadaṃ paṭipanno hoti yasopaṭilābhiniṃ saggasaṃvattanikanti.

Gihisāmīcipaṭipadaṃ, paṭipajjanti paṇḍitā.

Sammaggate sīlavante, cīvarena upaṭṭhitā.

Piṇḍapātasayanena, gilānappaccayena ca.

Tesaṃ divā ca ratto ca, sadā puññaṃ pavaḍḍhati.

Saggañca kamatiṭṭhānaṃ¹, kammaṃ katvāna bhaddakanti. . Dasamaṃ.

Puññābhisandavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Dve Puññābhisandā dve ca, Saṃvāsā Samajīvino.

Suppavāsā Sudatto ca, Bhojanaṃ Gihisāmīcīti.

(7) 2. Pattakammavagga

1. Pattakammasutta

61. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—

1. Saggañca sappatiṭṭhānaṃ (Ka)

Cattārome gahapati dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā dullabhā lokasmiṃ. Katame cattāro? Bhogā me uppajjantu sahadhammenāti. Ayaṃ paṭhamo dhammo iṭṭho kanto manāpo dullabho lokasmiṃ.

Bhoge laddhā sahadhammena yaso me āgacchatu saha ñātīhi saha upajjhāyehīti. Ayaṃ dutiyo dhammo iṭṭho kanto manāpo dullabho lokasmiṃ.

Bhoge laddhā sahadhammena, yasaṃ laddhā saha ñātīhi saha upajjhāyehi ciraṃ jīvāmi dīghamāyumuṃ pālemīti. Ayaṃ tatiyo dhammo iṭṭho kanto manāpo dullabho lokasmiṃ.

Bhoge laddhā sahadhammena, yasaṃ laddhā saha ñātīhi saha upajjhāyehi ciraṃ jīvitvā, dīghamāyumuṃ pāletvā kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapajjāmīti. Ayaṃ catuttho dhammo iṭṭho kanto manāpo dullabho lokasmiṃ. Ime kho gahapati cattāro dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā dullabhā lokasmiṃ.

Imesaṃ kho gahapati catunnaṃ dhammānaṃ iṭṭhānaṃ kantānaṃ manāpānaṃ dullabhānaṃ lokasmiṃ cattāro dhammā paṭilābhāya saṃvattanti. Katame cattāro? Saddhāsampadā sīlasampadā cāgasampadā paññāsampadā.

Katamā ca gahapati saddhāsampadā? Idha gahapati ariyasāvako saddho hoti, saddahati Tathāgatassa bodhiṃ “itipi so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā”ti. Ayaṃ vuccati gahapati saddhāsampadā.

Katamā ca gahapati sīlasampadā? Idha gahapati ariyasāvako paṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti -pa- surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati gahapati sīlasampadā.

Katamā ca gahapati cāgasampadā? Idha gahapati ariyasāvako vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati, muttacāgo payatapāṇi vosaggarato yācayogo dānasamvibhāgarato. Ayaṃ vuccati gahapati cāgasampadā.

Katamā ca gahapati paññāsampadā? Abhijjhāvisamalobhābhūtena gahapati cetasā viharanto akiccaṃ karoti, kiccaṃ aparādheti, akiccaṃ karonto kiccaṃ aparādhento yasā ca sukhā ca dhamsati. Byāpādābhūtena gahapati cetasā viharanto akiccaṃ karoti, kiccaṃ aparādheti, akiccaṃ karonto kiccaṃ aparādhento yasā ca sukhā ca dhamsati.

Thinamiddhābhūtena gahapati cetasā viharanto akiccaṃ karoti, kiccaṃ aparādheti, akiccaṃ karonto kiccaṃ aparādhento yasā ca sukhā ca dhamsati. Uddhaccakukkuccābhūtena gahapati cetasā viharanto akiccaṃ karoti, kiccaṃ aparādheti, akiccaṃ karonto kiccaṃ aparādhento yasā ca sukhā ca dhamsati. Vicikicchābhūtena gahapati cetasā viharanto akiccaṃ karoti, kiccaṃ aparādheti, akiccaṃ karonto kiccaṃ aparādhento yasā ca sukhā ca dhamsati.

Sa kho so gahapati ariyasāvako “abhijjhāvisamalobho cittassa upakkilesa”ti iti veditvā abhijjhāvisamalobhaṃ cittassa upakkilesaṃ pajahati. “Byāpādo cittassa upakkilesa”ti iti veditvā byāpādaṃ cittassa upakkilesaṃ pajahati. “Thinamiddhaṃ cittassa upakkilesa”ti iti veditvā thinamiddhaṃ cittassa upakkilesaṃ pajahati. “Uddhaccakukkuccaṃ cittassa upakkilesa”ti iti veditvā uddhaccakukkuccaṃ cittassa upakkilesaṃ pajahati. “Vicikicchā cittassa upakkilesa”ti iti veditvā vicikicchaṃ cittassa upakkilesaṃ pajahati.

Yato ca kho gahapati ariyasāvakassa “abhijjhāvisamalobho cittassa upakkilesa”ti iti veditvā abhijjhāvisamalobho cittassa upakkilesa pahīno hoti. “Byāpādo cittassa upakkilesa”ti iti veditvā byāpādo cittassa upakkilesa pahīno hoti. “Thinamiddhaṃ cittassa upakkilesa”ti iti veditvā thinamiddhaṃ cittassa upakkilesa pahīno hoti. “Uddhaccakukkuccaṃ cittassa upakkilesa”ti iti veditvā uddhaccakukkuccaṃ cittassa upakkilesa pahīno hoti. “Vicikicchā cittassa upakkilesa”ti iti veditvā vicikicchā cittassa upakkilesa pahīno hoti. Ayam vuccati gahapati ariyasāvako mahāpañño puthupañño āpāthadaso¹ paññāsampanno². Ayam vuccati

1. Āpāthadaso (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Hāsapañño (Ka)

gahapati paññāsampadā. Imesaṃ kho gahapati catunnaṃ dhammānaṃ iṭṭhānaṃ kantānaṃ manāpānaṃ dullabhānaṃ lokasmiṃ. Ime cattāro dhammā paṭilābhāya saṃvattanti.

Sa kho so gahapati ariyasāvako uṭṭhānavīriyādhiḡatehi bhogehi bāhābalaparicitehi sedāvakkhittehi dhammikehi dhammaladdhehi cattāri pattakammāni kattā hoti. Katamāni cattāri? Idha gahapati ariyasāvako uṭṭhānavīriyādhiḡatehi bhogehi bāhābalaparicitehi sedāvakkhittehi dhammikehi dhammaladdhehi attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti, sammā sukhaṃ pariharati, mātāpitāro sukheti pīṇeti, sammā sukhaṃ pariharati, puttadārādāsakammakaraporise sukheti pīṇeti, sammā sukhaṃ pariharati, mittāmacce sukheti pīṇeti, sammā sukhaṃ pariharati. Idamassa paṭhamānaṃ ṭhānagataṃ hoti pattagataṃ āyatanaso paribhuttaṃ.

Puna caparaṃ gahapati ariyasāvako uṭṭhānavīriyādhiḡatehi bhogehi bāhābalaparicitehi sedāvakkhittehi dhammikehi dhammaladdhehi, yā tā honti āpadā aggito vā udakato vā rājato vā corato vā appiyato vā dāyādato¹, tathārūpāsu āpadāsu pariyodhāya saṃvattati, sotthiṃ attānaṃ karoti. Idamassa dutiyaṃ ṭhānagataṃ hoti pattagataṃ āyatanaso paribhuttaṃ.

Puna caparaṃ gahapati ariyasāvako uṭṭhānavīriyādhiḡatehi bhogehi bāhābalaparicitehi sedāvakkhittehi dhammikehi dhammaladdhehi pañcabalim kattā hoti ñātibalim atithibalim pubbapetabalim rājabalim devatābalim. Idamassa tatiyaṃ ṭhānagataṃ hoti pattagataṃ āyatanaso paribhuttaṃ.

Puna caparaṃ gahapati ariyasāvako uṭṭhānavīriyādhiḡatehi bhogehi bāhābalaparicitehi sedāvakkhittehi dhammikehi dhammaladdhehi, ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā madappamādā paṭiviratā khantisoracce nivīṭṭhā, ekamattānaṃ damenti, ekamattānaṃ samenti, ekamattānaṃ parinibbāpenti, tathārūpesu samaṇabrāhmaṇesu uddhaggikaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ patiṭṭhāpeti sovaḡgikaṃ sukhavipākaṃ

1. Am 2. 39, 152 piṭṭhesupi.

saggasaṃvattanikaṃ. Idamassa catutthaṃ ṭhānagataṃ hoti pattagataṃ āyatanaso paribhuttaṃ.

Sa kho so gahapati ariyasāvako uṭṭhānavīriyādhiḡatehi bhogehi bāhābalaparicitehi sedāvakkhittehi dhammikehi dhammaladdhehi imāni cattāri pattakammāni kattā hoti. Yassa kassaci gahapati aññātra imehi catūhi pattakammehi bhogā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, ime vuccanti gahapati bhogā aṭṭhānagatā apattagatā anāyatanaso paribhuttā. Yassa kassaci gahapati imehi catūhi pattakammehi bhogā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, ime vuccanti gahapati bhogā ṭhānagatā pattagatā āyatanaso paribhuttāti.

Bhuttā bhogā bhatā bhaccā¹, vitiṇṇā āpadāsu me.

Uddhaggā dakkhiṇā dinnā, atho pañcabalī katā.

Upaṭṭhitā sīlavanto, saññatā brahmacārayo.

Yadatthaṃ bhogaṃ iccheyya, paṇḍito gharamāvasaṃ.

So me attho anuppatto, kataṃ ananutāpiyaṃ.

Etam² anussaraṃ macco, ariyadhamme ṭhito naro.

Idheva naṃ pasamsanti, pecca sagge pamodatīti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Āṇāyasutta

62. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—

Cattārimāni gahapati sukhāni adhigamanīyāni gihinā kāmabhoginā kālena kālaṃ samayena samayaṃ upādāya. Katamāni cattāri? Atthisukhaṃ bhogasukhaṃ āṇāyasukhaṃ³ anavajjasukhaṃ.

Katamañca gahapati atthisukhaṃ? Idha gahapati kulaputtassa bhogā honti uṭṭhānavīriyādhiḡatā bāhābalaparicitā sedāvakkhittā dhammikā

1. Gatā bhūtā (Ka) bhaṭā bhaccā (Syā, Kam)

2. Evaṃ (Ka)

3. Aṇāyasukhaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

dhammaladdhā, so “bhogā me atthi uṭṭhānavīriyādhigatā bāhābalaparicitā sedāvakkhittā dhammikā dhammaladdhā”ti adhigacchati sukhaṃ, adhigacchati somanassaṃ. Idam vuccati gahapati atthisukhaṃ.

Katamañca gahapati bhogasukhaṃ? Idha gahapati kulaputto uṭṭhānavīriyādhigatehi bhogehi bāhābalaparicitehi sedāvakkhittehi dhammikehi dhammaladdhehi paribhuñjati, puññāni ca karoti, so “uṭṭhānavīriyādhigatehi bhogehi bāhābalaparicitehi sedāvakkhittehi dhammikehi dhammaladdhehi paribhuñjāmi, puññāni ca karomī”ti adhigacchati sukhaṃ, adhigacchati somanassaṃ. Idam vuccati gahapati bhogasukhaṃ.

Katamañca gahapati ānaṇyasukhaṃ? Idha gahapati kulaputto na kassaci kiñci dhāreti¹ appaṃ vā bahuṃ vā. So “na kassaci kiñci dhāremi appaṃ vā bahuṃ vā”ti adhigacchati sukhaṃ, adhigacchati somanassaṃ. Idam vuccati gahapati ānaṇyasukhaṃ.

Katamañca gahapati anavajjasukhaṃ, idha gahapati ariyasāvako anavajjena kāyakammaena samannāgato hoti, anavajjena vacīkammaena samannāgato hoti, anavajjena manokammaena samannāgato hoti. So “anavajjenamhi kāyakammaena samannāgato, anavajjena vacīkammaena samannāgato, anavajjena manokammaena samannāgato”ti adhigacchati sukhaṃ, adhigacchati somanassaṃ. Idam vuccati gahapati anavajjasukhaṃ. Imāni kho gahapati cattāri sukhāni adhigamanīyāni gihinā kāmabhoginā kālena kālaṃ samayena samayaṃ upādāyāti.

Ānaṇyasukhaṃ ñatvāna, atho atthisukhaṃ paraṃ.

Bhuñjam bhogasukhaṃ macco, tato paññā vipassati.

Vipassamāno jānāti, ubho bhāge sumedhaso.

Anavajjasukhassetam, kalaṃ nāgghati soḷasinti. . Dutiyam.

3. Brahmaṣutta

63. Sabrahmakāni bhikkhave² tāni kulāni, yesaṃ puttānaṃ mātāpitaro ajjhāgāre pūjitā honti. Sapubbācariyakāni bhikkhave tāni

1. Kiñci vā deti (Ka)

2. Khu 1. 268 piṭṭhepi.

kulāni, yesaṃ puttānaṃ mātāpitaro ajjhāgāre pūjitā honti. Sapubbadevatāni¹ bhikkhave tāni kulāni, yesaṃ puttānaṃ mātāpitaro ajjhāgāre pūjitā honti. Sāhuneyyakāni bhikkhave tāni kulāni, yesaṃ puttānaṃ mātāpitaro ajjhāgāre pūjitā honti.

“Brahmā”ti bhikkhave mātāpitūnaṃ² etaṃ adhivacanaṃ, “pubbācariyā”ti bhikkhave mātāpitūnaṃ etaṃ adhivacanaṃ, “pubbadevatā”ti³ bhikkhave mātāpitūnaṃ etaṃ adhivacanaṃ, “āhuneyyā”ti bhikkhave mātāpitūnaṃ etaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Bahukārā bhikkhave mātāpitaro puttānaṃ āpādakā posakā imassa lokassa dassetāroti.

“Brahmā”ti mātāpitaro, “pubbācariyā”ti vuccare.
 Āhuneyyā ca puttānaṃ, pajāya anukampakā.

Tasmā hi ne namasseyya, sakkareyya ca paṇḍito.
 Annena atha pānena, vatthena sayanena ca.
 Uccādanena nhāpanena, pādānaṃ dhovanena ca.

Tāya naṃ pāricariyāya, mātāpitūsu paṇḍitā.
 Idheva naṃ pasamsanti, pecca sagge pamodatīti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Nirayasutta

64. Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. Katamehi catūhi? Paṇātipātī hoti, adinnādāyī hoti, kāmesumicchācārī hoti, musāvādī hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ nirayeti.

Paṇātipāto adinnādānaṃ, musāvādo ca vuccati.
 Paradāragamanañcāpi, nappasamsanti paṇḍitāti. . Catuttham.

5. Rūpasutta

65. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Katame cattāro? Rūpappamāṇo rūpappasanno, ghosappamāṇo

1. Sapubbadevāni (Syā, Kam)

2. Mātāpitūnaṃ (Sī, I)

3. Pubbadevatī (Sī, Syā, Kam)

ghosappasanno, lūkhappamāṇo lūkhappasanno, dhammappamāṇo dhammappasanno. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasminti.

Ye ca rūpe pamāṇimsu¹, ye ca ghosena anvagū.
Chandarāgavasūpetā, nābhijānanti te janā².

Ajjhattaṅca na jānāti, bahiddhā ca na passati.
Samantāvaraṇo bālo, sa ve ghosena vuyhati.

Ajjhattaṅca na jānāti, bahiddhā ca vipassati.
Bahiddhā phaladassāvī, sopi ghosena vuyhati.

Ajjhattaṅca pajānāti, bahiddhā ca vipassati.
Vinīvaraṇadassāvī, na so ghosena vuyhatīti. . Pañcamam.

6. Sarāgasutta

66. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasmim.
Katame cattāro? Sarāgo sadoso samoho samāno, ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasminti.

Sārattā rajanīyesu, piyarūpābhinandino.
Mohena āvutā³ sattā, baddhā⁴ vaḍḍhenti bandhanam.

Rāgajam dosajaṅcāpi, mohajam cāpa'viddasū.
Karontākusalam kamman⁵, savighātam dukhudrayam.

Avijjānivutā posā, andhabhūtā acakkhukā.
Yathā dhammā tathā santā, na tassevanti⁶ maññareti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Ahirājasutta

67. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Sāvattthiyam aññataro bhikkhu ahinā daṭṭho kālaṅkato hoti. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṁ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etadavocum

1. Ye ca rūpena pāmimsu (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Na te jānanti tam janā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

3. Adhamā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

5. Dhammam (Ka)

4. Bandhā (Ka)

6. Nassevanti (Sī)

“idha bhante Sāvatthiyaṃ aññataro bhikkhu ahinā daṭṭho kālaṅkato”ti.

Na hi nūna¹ so bhikkhave bhikkhu cattāri ahirājakulāni mettena cittena phari. Sace hi so bhikkhave bhikkhu cattāri ahirājakulāni mettena cittena phareyya, na hi so bhikkhave bhikkhu ahinā daṭṭho kālaṃ kareyya.

Katamāni cattāri? Virūpakkaṃ ahirājakulaṃ, Erāpathaṃ ahirājakulaṃ, Chabyāputtaṃ ahirājakulaṃ, Kaṇhāgotamaṃ ahirājakulaṃ. Na hi nūna so bhikkhave bhikkhu imāni cattāri ahirājakulāni mettena cittena phari. Sace hi so bhikkhave bhikkhu imāni cattāri ahirājakulāni mettena cittena phareyya, na hi so bhikkhave bhikkhu ahinā daṭṭho kālaṃ kareyya.

Anujānāmi bhikkhave imāni cattāri ahirājakulāni mettena cittena pharituṃ attaguttiyā attarakkhāya attaparittāyāti.

* Virūpakkehi me mettaṃ, mettaṃ Erāpathehi me.
Chabyāputtehi me mettaṃ, mettaṃ Kaṇhāgotamakehi ca.

Apādahehi me mettaṃ, mettaṃ dvipādahehi² me.
Catuppadehi me mettaṃ, mettaṃ bahuppadehi me.

Mā maṃ apādako hiṃsi, mā maṃ hiṃsi dvipādako³.
Mā maṃ catuppado hiṃsi, mā maṃ hiṃsi bahuppado.

Sabbe sattā sabbe paṇā, sabbe bhūtā ca kevalā.
Sabbe bhadrāni passantu, mā kañci⁴ pāpamāgamā.

Appamāṇo Buddho, appamāṇo dhammo.
Appamāṇo saṃgho, pamāṇavantāni sarīsapāni⁵.

Ahivicchikā satapadī, uṇṇanābhī sarabū mūsikā.
Katā me rakkhā katā me parittā⁶, paṭikkamantubhūtāni.

Sohaṃ namo Bhagavato, namo sattannaṃ Sammāsambuddhānanti. .
Sattamaṃ.

1. Na ha nūna (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)
2. Dipādahehi (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)
3. Dipādako (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)
4. Kiñci (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)
6. Kataṃ me parittāṃ (?)

* Vi 4. 245; Khu 5. 53 piṭṭhesupi passitabbaṃ.
3. Dipādako (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)
5. Sirīsapāni (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

8. Devadattasutta

68. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate acirapakkante Devadatte. Tatra kho Bhagavā Devadattam ārabha bhikkhū āmantesi “attavadhāya bhikkhave¹ Devadattassa lābhasakkārasiloko udapādi, parābhavāya bhikkhave Devadattassa lābhasakkārasiloko udapādi.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kadalī attavadhāya phalaṃ deti, parābhavāya phalaṃ deti. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave attavadhāya Devadattassa lābhasakkārasiloko udapādi, parābhavāya Devadattassa lābhasakkārasiloko udapādi.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave veḷu attavadhāya phalaṃ deti, parābhavāya phalaṃ deti. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave attavadhāya Devadattassa lābhasakkārasiloko udapādi, parābhavāya Devadattassa lābhasakkārasiloko udapādi.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave naḷo attavadhāya phalaṃ deti, parābhavāya phalaṃ deti. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave attavadhāya Devadattassa lābhasakkārasiloko udapādi, parābhavāya Devadattassa lābhasakkārasiloko udapādi.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave assatarī attavadhāya gabbhaṃ gaṇhāti, parābhavāya gabbhaṃ gaṇhāti. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave attavadhāya Devadattassa lābhasakkārasiloko udapādi, parābhavāya Devadattassa lābhasakkārasiloko udapādi”ti.

Phalaṃ ve kadalim hanti, phalaṃ veḷum, phalaṃ naḷam.

Sakkāro kāpurisaṃ hanti, gabbho assatarim yathāti². . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Padhānasutta

69. Cattārimāni bhikkhave padhānāni. Katamāni cattāri? Saṃvarappadhānaṃ pahānappadhānaṃ bhāvanāppadhānaṃ anurakkhaṇāppadhānaṃ. Katamañca bhikkhave saṃvarappadhānaṃ? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ

1. Vi 4. 346; Saṃ 1. 436 piṭṭhesupi.

2. Vi 4. 346; Saṃ 1. 156, 436; Khu 10. 109 piṭṭhesupi.

anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, vīriyaṃ ārabhati, cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave saṃvarappadhānaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave pahānappadhānaṃ? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, vīriyaṃ ārabhati, cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave pahānappadhānaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave bhāvanāppadhānaṃ? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, vīriyaṃ ārabhati, cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhāvanāppadhānaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave anurakkhaṇāppadhānaṃ? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammōsāya bhīyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, vīriyaṃ ārabhati, cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave anurakkhaṇāppadhānaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri padhānāni.

Saṃvaro ca pahānañca, bhāvanā anurakkhaṇā.

Ete padhānā cattāro, desitādiccabandhunā.

Yo hi¹ bhikkhu idhātāpī, khayāṃ dukkhassa pāpuṇeti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Adhammikasutta

70. Yasmiṃ bhikkhave samaye rājāno adhammikā honti, rājāyuttāpi tasmiṃ samaye adhammikā honti, rājāyuttesu adhammikesa brāhmaṇagahapatikāpi tasmiṃ samaye adhammikā honti, brāhmaṇagahapatikesu adhammikesu negamajānapadāpi tasmiṃ samaye adhammikā honti, negamajānapadesu adhammikesu visamaṃ candimasūriyā parivattanti, visamaṃ candimasūriyesu parivattantesu visamaṃ nakkhattāni tārakarūpāni parivattanti, visamaṃ nakkhattesu tārakarūpesu parivattantesu visamaṃ rattindivā² parivattanti, visamaṃ rattindivesu parivattantesu visamaṃ māsaddhamāsā parivattanti, visamaṃ māsaddhamāsesu parivattantesu visamaṃ utusaṃvaccharā parivattanti, visamaṃ utusaṃvacchaesu parivattantesu visamaṃ vātā vāyanti visamā

1. Yehi (?)

2. Rattidivā (Ka)

apañjasā, visamaṃ vātesu vāyantesu visamesu apañjasesu devatā parikupitā bhavanti, devatāsu parikupitāsu devo na sammā dhāraṃ anuppavecchati, deve na sammā dhāraṃ anuppavecchante visamapākāni¹ sassāni bhavanti, visamapākāni bhikkhave sassāni manussā paribhuñjantā appāyukā honti dubbaṇṇā ca bahvābādā² ca.

Yasmim bhikkhave samaye rājāno dhammikā honti, rājāyuttāpi tasmim samaye dhammikā honti, rājāyuttesu dhammikesu brāhmaṇagahapatikāpi tasmim samaye dhammikā honti, brāhmaṇagahapatikesu dhammikesu negamajānapadāpi tasmim samaye dhammikā honti, negamajānapadesu dhammikesu samaṃ candimasūriyā parivattanti, samaṃ candimasūriyesu parivattantesu samaṃ nakkhattāni tārakarūpāti parivattanti, samaṃ nakkhattesu tārakarūpesu parivattantesu samaṃ rattindivā parivattanti, samaṃ rattindivesu parivattantesu samaṃ māsaddhamāsā parivattanti, samaṃ māsaddhamāsesu parivattantesu samaṃ utusaṃvaccharā parivattanti, samaṃ utusaṃvacchaesu parivattantesu samaṃ vātā vāyanti samā pañjasā, samaṃ vātesu vāyantesu samesu pañjasesu devatā aparikupitā bhavanti, devatāsu aparikupitāsu devo sammā dhāraṃ anuppavecchati, deve sammā dhāraṃ anuppavecchante samapākāni sassāni bhavanti, samapākāni bhikkhave sassāni manussā paribhuñjantā dīghāyukā ca honti vaṇṇavanto ca balavanto ca appābādā cāti.

Gunnaṃ ce taramānānaṃ, jimhaṃ gacchati puṅgavo.

Sabbā tā jimhaṃ gacchanti, nette jimhaṃ gate sati.

Evamevaṃ manussesu, yo hoti seṭṭhasammato.

So ce adhammaṃ carati, pageva itarā pajā.

Sabbaṃ raṭṭhaṃ dukkhaṃ seti, rājā ce hoti adhammiko.

Gunnaṃ ce taramānānaṃ, ujum gacchati puṅgavo.

Sabbā tā ujum gacchanti, nette ujum gate sati.

1. Visamapākāni (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ), visamaṃ pākāni (Ka)

2. Bahvābādā (Ka)

Evamevaṃ manussesu, yo hoti seṭṭhasammato.

So sace¹ dhammaṃ carati, pageva itarā pajā.

Sabbaṃ raṭṭhaṃ sukhaṃ seti, rājā ce hoti dhammikoti. . Dasamaṃ.

Pattakammavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Pattakammaṃ Ānaṇyako², Sabrahmanirayā Rūpena pañcamaṃ.

Sarāga-ahirājā Devadatto, Padhānaṃ Adhammikenā cāti.

(8) 3. Apaṇṇakavagga

1. Padhānasutta

71. Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu apaṇṇakappaṭipadaṃ paṭipanno hoti, yoni cassa āradhā hoti āsavānaṃ khayāya. Katamehi catūhi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, bahussuto hoti, āradhavīriyo hoti, paññavā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu apaṇṇakappaṭipadaṃ paṭipanno hoti, yoni cassa āradhā hoti āsavānaṃ khayāyāti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Sammādiṭṭhisutta

72. Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu apaṇṇakappaṭipadaṃ paṭipanno hoti, yoni cassa āradhā hoti āsavānaṃ khayāya. Katamehi catūhi? Nekkhammavitakkena abyāpādavitakkena avihiṃsāvitakkena sammādiṭṭhiyā. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu apaṇṇakappaṭipadaṃ paṭipanno hoti, yoni cassa āradhā hoti āsavānaṃ khayāyāti. . Dutiyam.

1. So ceva (Sī, I), so ce (Syā)

2. Anaṇako (Sī, I), anaṇyako (Ka)

3. Sappurisasutta

73. Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato asappuriso veditabbo. Katamehi catūhi? Idha bhikkhave asappuriso yo hoti parassa avaṇṇo taṃ apuṭṭhopi pātu karoti, ko pana vādo puṭṭhassa. Puṭṭho kho pana pañhābhiniṭo ahāpetvā alambitvā paripūraṃ vitthārena parassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsītā hoti, veditabbametam bhikkhave “asappuriso ayaṃ bhavan”ti.

Puna caparam bhikkhave asappuriso yo hoti parassa vaṇṇo taṃ puṭṭhopi na pātu karoti, ko pana vādo apuṭṭhassa. Puṭṭho kho pana pañhābhiniṭo hāpetvā lambitvā aparipūraṃ avitthārena parassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsītā hoti, veditabbametam bhikkhave “asappuriso ayaṃ bhavan”ti.

Puna caparam bhikkhave asappuriso yo hoti attano avaṇṇo taṃ puṭṭhopi na pātu karoti, ko pana vādo apuṭṭhassa. Puṭṭho kho pana pañhābhiniṭo hāpetvā lambitvā aparipūraṃ avitthārena attano avaṇṇaṃ bhāsītā hoti, veditabbametam bhikkhave “asappuriso ayaṃ bhavan”ti.

Puna caparam bhikkhave asappuriso yo hoti attano vaṇṇo taṃ apuṭṭhopi pātu karoti, ko pana vādo puṭṭhassa. Puṭṭho kho pana pañhābhiniṭo ahāpetvā alambitvā paripūraṃ vitthārena attano vaṇṇaṃ bhāsītā hoti. Veditabbametam bhikkhave “asappuriso ayaṃ bhavan”ti. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato asappuriso veditabbo.

Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato sappuriso veditabbo. Katamehi catūhi? Idha bhikkhave sappuriso yo hoti parassa avaṇṇo taṃ puṭṭhopi na pātu karoti, ko pana vādo apuṭṭhassa. Puṭṭho kho pana pañhābhiniṭo hāpetvā lambitvā aparipūraṃ avitthārena parassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsītā hoti. Veditabbametam bhikkhave “sappuriso ayaṃ bhavan”ti.

Puna caparam bhikkhave sappuriso yo hoti parassa vaṇṇo taṃ apuṭṭhopi pātu karoti, ko pana vādo puṭṭhassa. Puṭṭho kho pana pañhābhinīto ahāpetvā alambitvā paripūram vitthārena parassa vaṇṇam bhāsītā hoti. Veditabbametaṃ bhikkhave “sappuriso ayam bhavan”ti.

Puna caparam bhikkhave sappuriso yo hoti attano avaṇṇo taṃ apuṭṭhopi pātu karoti, ko pana vādo puṭṭhassa. Puṭṭho kho pana pañhābhinīto ahāpetvā alambitvā paripūram vitthārena attano avaṇṇam bhāsītā hoti. Veditabbametaṃ bhikkhave “sappuriso ayam bhavan”ti.

Puna caparam bhikkhave sappuriso yo hoti attano vaṇṇo taṃ puṭṭhopi na pātu karoti, ko pana vādo apuṭṭhassa. Puṭṭho kho pana pañhābhinīto hāpetvā lambitvā aparipūram avitthārena attano vaṇṇam bhāsītā hoti. Veditabbametaṃ bhikkhave “sappuriso ayam bhavan”ti. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato sappuriso veditabbo.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave vadhukā yaññadeva rattim vā divam vā ānītā hoti, tāvadevassā tibbam hirottappam paccupaṭṭhitam hoti sassuyāpi sasurepi sāmikepi antamaso dāsakammakaraporisesu. Sā aparena samayena samvāsamanvāya vissāsamanvāya sassumpi sasurampi sāmikampi evamāha “apetha kim pana tumhe jānāthā”ti. Evamevam kho bhikkhave idhekacco bhikkhu yaññadeva rattim vā divam vā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito hoti, tāvadevassa tibbam hirottappam paccupaṭṭhitam hoti bhikkhūsu bhikkhunīsu upāsakesu upāsikāsu antamaso ārāmikasamaṇuddesesu. So aparena samayena samvāsamanvāya vissāsamanvāya ācariyampi upajjhāyampi evamāha “apetha kim pana tumhe jānāthā”ti. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evam sikkhitabbam “adhunāgatavadhukāsamena cetasā viharissāmā”ti. Evam hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Tatiyam.

4. Paṭhama-aggasutta

74. Cattarimāni bhikkhave aggāni. Katamāni cattāri? Siḷlaggam samādhiggam¹ paññāggam vimuttaggam. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri aggānīti. . Catuttham.

1. Samādhaggam (Si, Syā, Kam)

5. Dutiya-aggasutta

75. Cattārimāni bhikkhave aggāni. Katamāni cattāri? Rūpaggaṃ vedanāggaṃ saññāggaṃ bhavaggaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri aggāni. . Pañcamāni.

6. Kusinārasutta

76. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kusinārāyaṃ viharati Upavattane Mallānaṃ Sālavane antarena yamakasālānaṃ parinibbānasamaye. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

“Siyā kho pana bhikkhave¹ ekabhikkhussapi kaṅkhā vā vimati vā Buddhē vā dhamme vā saṅghe vā magge vā paṭipadāya vā, pucchatha bhikkhave, mā pacchā vippaṭisārino ahuvattha ‘sammukhībhūto no Satthā ahoṣi, nāsakkhimha Bhagavantaṃ sammukhā paṭipucchitun’ti”. Evaṃ vutte te bhikkhū tuṅhī ahesum. Dutiyampi kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “siyā kho pana bhikkhave ekabhikkhussapi kaṅkhā vā vimati vā Buddhē vā dhamme vā saṅghe vā magge vā paṭipadāya vā, pucchatha bhikkhave, mā pacchā vippaṭisārino ahuvattha ‘sammukhībhūto no Satthā ahoṣi, nāsakkhimha Bhagavantaṃ sammukhā paṭipucchitun’ti”. Dutiyampi kho te bhikkhū tuṅhī ahesum. Tatiyampi kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “siyā kho pana bhikkhave ekabhikkhussapi kaṅkhā vā vimati vā Buddhē vā dhamme vā saṅghe vā magge vā paṭipadāya vā, pucchatha bhikkhave, mā pacchā vippaṭisārino ahuvattha ‘sammukhībhūto no Satthā ahoṣi, nāsakkhimha Bhagavantaṃ sammukhā paṭipucchitun’ti”. Tatiyampi kho te bhikkhū tuṅhī ahesum.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “siyā kho pana bhikkhave Satthugāravenapi na puccheyyātha, sahāyakopi bhikkhave sahāyakassa ārocetū”ti. Evaṃ vutte te bhikkhū tuṅhī ahesum. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “acchariyaṃ bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante, evaṃ pasanno ahaṃ bhante ‘natthi imasmim bhikkhusaṅghe ekabhikkhussapi kaṅkhā vā vimati vā Buddhē vā dhamme vā saṅghe vā magge vā paṭipadāya vā’ti”.

1. Dī 2. 127 piṭṭhepi.

Pasādā kho tvaṃ Ānanda vadesi, nāṇameva hettha Ānanda Tathāgatassa. Natthi imasmim bhikkhusaṅghe ekabhikkhussapi kaṅkhā vā vimati vā Buddhē vā dhamme vā saṅghe vā magge vā paṭipadāya vā. Imesaṃ hi Ānanda pañcannaṃ bhikkhusatānaṃ yo pacchimako bhikkhu, so sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇoti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Acinteyyasutta

77. Cattārimāni bhikkhave acinteyyāni na cintetabbāni, yāni cinto ummādassa vighātassa bhāgī assa. Katamāni cattāri? Buddhānaṃ bhikkhave Buddhavisayo acinteyyo na cintetabbo, yaṃ cinto ummādassa vighātassa bhāgī assa. Jhāyissa bhikkhave jhānavisayo acinteyyo na cintetabbo, yaṃ cinto ummādassa vighātassa bhāgī assa. Kammavipāko bhikkhave acinteyyo na cintetabbo, yaṃ cinto ummādassa vighātassa bhāgī assa. Lokacintā bhikkhave acinteyyā na cintetabbā, yaṃ cinto ummādassa vighātassa bhāgī assa. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri acinteyyāni na cintetabbāni, yāni cinto ummādassa vighātassa bhāgī assāti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Dakkhiṇasutta

78. Catasso imā bhikkhave dakkhiṇāvisuddhiyo. Katamā catasso? Atthi bhikkhave dakkhiṇā dāyakato visujjhati no paṭiggāhakato, atthi bhikkhave dakkhiṇā paṭiggāhakato visujjhati no dāyakato, atthi bhikkhave dakkhiṇā neva dāyakato visujjhati no paṭiggāhakato, atthi bhikkhave dakkhiṇā dāyakato ceva visujjhati paṭiggāhakato ca.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave dakkhiṇā dāyakato visujjhati no paṭiggāhakato? Idha bhikkhave dāyako hoti silavā kalyāṇadhammo, paṭiggāhakā honti dussilā pāpadhammā¹. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave dakkhiṇā dāyakato visujjhati no paṭiggāhakato.

1. Paṭiggāhako hoti dussilo pāpadhammo (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka) Ma 3. 299 piṭṭhe oloketabbam.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave dakkhiṇā paṭiggāhakato visujjhati no dāyakato? Idha bhikkhave dāyako hoti dussīlo pāpadhammo, paṭiggāhakā honti sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave dakkhiṇā paṭiggāhakato visujjhati no dāyakato.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave dakkhiṇā neva dāyakato visujjhati no paṭiggāhakato? Idha bhikkhave dāyako hoti dussīlo pāpadhammo, paṭiggāhakāpi honti dussīlā pāpadhammā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave dakkhiṇā neva dāyakato visujjhati no paṭiggāhakato.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave dakkhiṇā dāyakato ceva visujjhati paṭiggāhakato ca? Idha bhikkhave dāyako hoti sīlavā kalyāṇadhammo, paṭiggāhakāpi honti sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave dakkhiṇā dāyakato ceva visujjhati paṭiggāhakato ca. Imā kho bhikkhave catasso dakkhiṇā visuddhiyoti. . Aṭṭhamāṇ.

9. Vaṇijjasutta

79. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantam etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekaccassa tādisāva vaṇijjā payuttā chedagāminī hoti. Ko pana bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekaccassa tādisāva vaṇijjā payuttā na yathādhippāyā¹ hoti. Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekaccassa tādisāva vaṇijjā payuttā yathādhippāyā¹ hoti. Ko pana bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekaccassa tādisāva vaṇijjā payuttā parādhippāyā hoti”ti.

Idha Sāriputta ekacco samaṇam vā brāhmaṇam vā upasaṅkamitvā pavāreti “vadatu bhante paccayenā”ti. So yena pavāreti, taṃ na deti, so ce tato cuto itthattam āgacchati, so yaññadeva vaṇijjam payojeti, sāssa hoti chedagāminī.

1. Yathādhippāyam (Sī)

Idha pana Sāriputta ekacco samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā upasaṅkamtivā pavāreti “vadatu bhante paccayenā”ti. So yena pavāreti, taṃ na yathādhippāyaṃ deti, so ce tato cuto itthattaṃ āgacchati, so yaññadeva vaṇijjaṃ payojeti, sāssa na hoti yathādhippāyā¹.

Idha pana Sāriputta ekacco samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā upasaṅkamtivā pavāreti “vadatu bhante paccayenā”ti, so yena pavāreti, taṃ yathādhippāyaṃ deti, so ce tato cuto itthattaṃ āgacchati, so yaññadeva vaṇijjaṃ payojeti, sāssa hoti yathādhippāyā¹.

Idha Sāriputta ekacco samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā upasaṅkamtivā pavāreti “vadatu bhante paccayenā”ti. So yena pavāreti, taṃ parādhippāyaṃ deti, so ce tato cuto itthattaṃ āgacchati, so yaññadeva vaṇijjaṃ payojeti, sāssa hoti parādhippāyā².

Ayaṃ kho Sāriputta hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekaccassa tādisāva vaṇijjā payuttā chedagāminī hoti. Ayaṃ pana Sāriputta hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekaccassa tādisāva vaṇijjā payuttā na yathādhippāyā hoti. Ayaṃ kho pana Sāriputta hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekaccassa tādisāva vaṇijjā payuttā yathādhippāyā hoti. Ayaṃ pana Sāriputta hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekaccassa tādisāva vaṇijjā payuttā parādhippāyā hotīti. . Navamaṇi.

10. Kambojasutta

80. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosambiyaṃ viharati Ghositārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

“Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena mātugāmo neva sabhāyaṃ nisīdati, na kammantaṃ payojeti, na kambojaṃ gacchatī”ti. Kodhano Ānanda mātugāmo, issukī Ānanda mātugāmo, maccharī Ānanda mātugāmo, duppañño Ānanda mātugāmo. Ayaṃ kho Ānanda

1. Yathādhippāyaṃ (Sī, Ka)

2. Parādhippāyaṃ (Ka)

hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena mātugāmo neva sabhāyaṃ nisīdati, na kammantaṃ payojetī, na kambojaṃ gacchatīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Apaṇṇakavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Padhānaṃ Diṭṭhisappurisa, Vadhukā dve ca honti Aggāni.
Kusināra-acinteyyā, Dakkhiṇā ca Vaṇijjā Kambojanti.

(9) 4. Macalavagga

1. Pāṇātipātasutta

81. Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. Katamehi catūhi? Pāṇātipātī hoti, adinnādāyī hoti, kāmesumicchācārī hoti, musāvādī hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye.

Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ sagge. Katamehi catūhi? Pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ saggeti. . Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Musāvādasutta

82. Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. Katamehi catūhi? Musāvādī hoti, piṣuṇavāco hoti, pharusavāco hoti, samphappalāpī hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye.

Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ sagge. Katamehi catūhi? Musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti,

samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ saggeti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Avaṇṇārahasutta

83. Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. Katamehi catūhi? Ananuvicca apaniyogāhetvā avaṇṇārahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, ananuvicca apaniyogāhetvā vaṇṇārahassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, ananuvicca apaniyogāhetvā appasādanīye ṭhāne pasādaṃ upadaṃseti, ananuvicca apaniyogāhetvā pasādanīye ṭhāne appasādaṃ upadaṃseti. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye.

Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ sagge. Katamehi catūhi? Anuvicca pariyoḡāhetvā avaṇṇārahassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, anuvicca pariyoḡāhetvā vaṇṇārahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, anuvicca pariyoḡāhetvā appasādanīye ṭhāne appasādaṃ upadaṃseti, anuvicca pariyoḡāhetvā pasādanīye ṭhāne pasādaṃ upadaṃseti. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ saggeti. . Tatiyāṃ.

4. Kodhagarusutta

84. Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. Katamehi catūhi? Kodhagaru hoti na saddhammagaru, makkhagaru hoti na saddhammagaru, lābhagaru hoti na saddhammagaru, sakkāragaru hoti na saddhammagaru. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye.

Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ sagge. Katamehi catūhi? Saddhammagaru hoti na kodhagaru, saddhammagaru hoti na makkhagaru, saddhammagaru hoti na lābhagaru, saddhammagaru hoti na sakkāragaru. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ saggeti. . Catutthāṃ.

5. Tamotamasutta

85. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasmiṁ.
Katame cattāro? Tamo tamaparāyaṇo¹, tamo jotiparāyaṇo, joti
tamaparāyaṇo, joti jotiparāyaṇo.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo tamo hoti tamaparāyaṇo? Idha bhikkhave
ekacco puggalo nīce kule paccājāto hoti caṇḍālakule vā venakule vā
nesādakule vā rathakāarakule vā pukkusakule vā dalidde
appannapānabhøjane kasiravuttike, yattha kasirena ghāsacchādo labbhati, so
ca hoti dubbaṇṇo duddasiko okoṭimako bāvhabādho kāṇo vā kuṇi vā khaṅjo
vā pakkhahato vā, na lābhī annassa pānassa vatthassa yānassa
mālāgandhavilepanassa seyyāvasathapadīpeyyassa. So kāyena duccharitaṁ
carati, vācāya duccharitaṁ carati, manasā duccharitaṁ carati. So kāyena
duccharitaṁ caritvā vācāya duccharitaṁ caritvā manasā duccharitaṁ caritvā
kāyassa bhedaṁ paraṁ maraṇā apāyaṁ duggatiṁ vinipātaṁ nirayaṁ
upapajjati. Evaṁ kho bhikkhave puggalo tamo hoti tamaparāyaṇo.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo tamo hoti jotiparāyaṇo, idha bhikkhave
ekacco puggalo nīce kule paccājāto hoti caṇḍālakule vā venakule vā
nesādakule vā rathakāarakule vā pukkusakule vā dalidde
appannapānabhøjane kasiravuttike, yattha kasirena ghāsacchādo labbhati, so
ca hoti dubbaṇṇo duddasiko okoṭimako bāvhabādho kāṇo vā kuṇi vā khaṅjo
vā pakkhahato vā, na lābhī annassa pānassa vatthassa yānassa
mālāgandhavilepanassa seyyāvasathapadīpeyyassa. So kāyena sucaritaṁ
carati, vācāya sucaritaṁ carati, manasā sucaritaṁ carati. So kāyena
sucaritaṁ caritvā vācāya sucaritaṁ caritvā manasā sucaritaṁ caritvā
kāyassa bhedaṁ paraṁ maraṇā sugatiṁ saggamaṁ lokamaṁ upapajjati. Evaṁ kho
bhikkhave puggalo tamo hoti jotiparāyaṇo.

1. ...parāyaṇo (Syā, Kam, I) Abhi 3. 159; Saṁ 1. 94 piṭṭhesupi.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo joti hoti tamaparāyaṇo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ucce kule paccājāto hoti khattiyamahāsālakule vā brāhmaṇamahāsālakule vā gahapatimahāsālakule vā aḍḍhe mahaddhane mahābhoge pahūtajātarūparajate pahūtavittūpakaraṇe pahūtadhanadhaññe, so ca hoti abhirūpo dassanīyo pāsādiko paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgato, lābhī annassa pānassa vatthassa yānassa mālāgandhavilepanassa seyyāvasathapadīpeyyassa. So kāyena duccharitaṃ carati, vācāya duccharitaṃ carati, manasā duccharitaṃ carati. So kāyena duccharitaṃ caritvā vācāya duccharitaṃ caritvā manasā duccharitaṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paramā maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo joti hoti tamaparāyaṇo.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo joti hoti jotiparāyaṇo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ucce kule paccājāto hoti khattiyamahāsālakule vā brāhmaṇamahāsālakule vā gahapatimahāsālakule vā aḍḍhe mahaddhane mahābhoge pahūtajātarūparajate pahūtavittūpakaraṇe pahūtadhanadhaññe. So ca hoti abhirūpo dassanīyo pāsādiko paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgato, lābhī annassa pānassa vatthassa yānassa mālāgandhavilepanassa seyyāvasathapadīpeyyassa. So kāyena sucaritaṃ carati, vācāya sucaritaṃ carati, manasā sucaritaṃ carati. So kāyena sucaritaṃ caritvā vācāya sucaritaṃ caritvā manasā sucaritaṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paramā maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo joti hoti jotiparāyaṇo. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo samvijjamānā lokasminti. . Pañcamam.

6. Oṇatoṇatasutta

86. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo samvijjamānā lokasmim, katame cattāro? Oṇatoṇato oṇatunṇato unṇatoṇato unṇatunṇato. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo samvijjamānā lokasminti¹. . Chaṭṭham.

1. Abhi 3. 160 piṭṭhepi.

7. Puttasutta

87. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasmiṃ.
Katame cattāro? Samaṇamacalo samaṇapuṇḍarīko samaṇapadumo samaṇesu
samaṇasukhumālo.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo samaṇamacalo hoti? Idha bhikkhave
bhikkhu sekho hoti pāṭipado¹, anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ patthayamāno
vihārati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa jeṭṭho
putto ābhiseko anabhisitto macalappatto. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu
sekho hoti pāṭipado, anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ patthayamāno viharati. Evaṃ
kho bhikkhave puggalo samaṇamacalo hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo samaṇapuṇḍarīko hoti? Idha bhikkhave
bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva
dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, no ca kho aṭṭha
vimokkhe kāyena phusitvā² viharati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo
samaṇapuṇḍarīko hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo samaṇapadumo hoti? Idha bhikkhave
bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva
dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, aṭṭha ca
vimokkhe kāyena phusitvā viharati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo
samaṇapadumo hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo samaṇesu samaṇasukhumālo hoti? Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu yācitova bahulaṃ cīvaraṃ paribhuñjati appaṃ ayācito,
yācitova bahulaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ paribhuñjati appaṃ ayācito, yācitova bahulaṃ
senāsaṇaṃ paribhuñjati appaṃ ayācito, yācitova bahulaṃ
gilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṃ paribhuñjati appaṃ ayācito. Yehi kho
pana sabrahmacārīhi saddhiṃ viharati, tyassa³ manāpeneva bahulaṃ
kāyakammaṇa samudācaranti appaṃ amanāpena, manāpeneva bahulaṃ
vacīkammaṇa samudācaranti

1. Paṭipado (Syā, Kaṃ, I) Ma 2 Sekhasuttavaṇṇanā oloketabbā.

2. Phassitvā (Sī, I)

3. Tyāssa (I) Aṃ 2. 115 piṭṭhepi.

appaṃ amanāpena, manāpeneva bahulaṃ manokammena samudācaranti
 appaṃ amanāpena, manāpaṃyeva bahulaṃ upahāraṃ upaharanti appaṃ
 amanāpaṃ. Yāni kho pana tāni vedayitāni pittasamuṭṭhānāni vā
 semhasamuṭṭhānāni vā vātasamuṭṭhānāni vā sannipātikāni vā
 utupariṇāmajāni vā visamaparihārajāni vā opakkamikāni vā
 kammavipākajāni vā, tāni panassa na bahudeva uppajjanti, appābādho hoti.
 Catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ
 nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralābhī, āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ
 cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā
 upasampajja viharati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo samaṇesu
 samaṇasukhumālo hoti.

Yaṃ hi taṃ bhikkhave sammā vadamāno vadeyya “samaṇesu
 samaṇasukhumālo”ti, mameva taṃ bhikkhave sammā vadamāno vadeyya
 “samaṇesu samaṇasukhumālo”ti. Ahaṃ hi bhikkhave yācitova bahulaṃ
 cīvaraṃ paribhuñjāmi appaṃ ayācito, yācitova bahulaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ
 paribhuñjāmi appaṃ ayācito, yācitova bahulaṃ senāsanāṃ paribhuñjāmi
 appaṃ ayācito, yācitova bahulaṃ gilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṃ
 paribhuñjāmi appaṃ ayācito. Yehi kho pana bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ viharāmi, te
 me manāpeneva bahulaṃ kāyakammena samudācaranti appaṃ amanāpena,
 manāpeneva bahulaṃ vacīkammena samudācaranti appaṃ amanāpena,
 manāpeneva bahulaṃ manokammena samudācaranti appaṃ amanāpena,
 manāpaṃyeva bahulaṃ upahāraṃ upaharanti appaṃ amanāpaṃ. Yāni kho
 pana tāni vedayitāni pittasamuṭṭhānāni vā semhasamuṭṭhānāni vā
 vātasamuṭṭhānāni vā sannipātikāni vā utupariṇāmajāni vā visamaparihārajāni
 vā opakkamikāni vā kammavipākajāni vā, tāni me na bahudeva uppajjanti,
 appābādho hamasmi. Catunnaṃ kho panasmi jhānānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ
 diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī akicchālābhī akasiralābhī,
 āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme
 sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmi.

Yaṃ hi taṃ bhikkhave sammā vadamāno vadeyya “samaṇesu
 samaṇasukhumālo”ti. Mameva taṃ bhikkhave sammā vadamāno vadeyya

“samañesu samañasukhumālo”ti. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo samvijjamānā lokasminti. . Sattamañ.

8. Saṃyojanasutta

88. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo samvijjamānā lokasmim. Katame cattāro, samañamacalo samañapuñḍarīko samañapadumo samañesu samañasukhumālo.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo¹ samañamacalo hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo. Evañ kho bhikkhave puggalo samañamacalo hoti.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo samañapuñḍarīko hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmī hoti, sakideva imaṃ lokam āgantvā dukkhassantaṃ karoti. Evañ kho bhikkhave puggalo samañapuñḍarīko hoti.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo samañapadumo hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti, tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Evañ kho bhikkhave puggalo samañapadumo hoti.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo samañesu samañasukhumālo hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Evañ kho bhikkhave puggalo samañesu samañasukhumālo hoti. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo samvijjamānā lokasminti. . Aṭṭhamañ.

9. Sammādiṭṭhisutta

89. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo samvijjamānā lokasmim. Katame cattāro? Samañamacalo samañapuñḍarīko samañapadumo samañesu samañasukhumālo.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo samañamacalo hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiko hoti, sammāsaṅkappo hoti, sammāvāco hoti,

1. Abhi 3. 173 piṭṭhepi (Thokaṃ visadisam)

sammākammanto hoti, sammā-ājīvo hoti, sammāvāyāmo hoti, sammāsati¹ hoti, sammāsamādhi² hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo samaṇamacalo hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo samaṇapuṇḍarīko hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiko hoti, sammāsaṅkappo hoti, sammāvāco hoti, sammākammanto hoti, sammā-ājīvo hoti, sammāvāyāmo hoti, sammāsati hoti, sammāsamādhi hoti, sammāñāṇī hoti, sammāvimutti³ hoti, no ca kho aṭṭha vimokkhe kāyena phusitvā viharati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo samaṇapuṇḍarīko hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo samaṇapadumo hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiko hoti -pa- sammāvimutti hoti, aṭṭha ca vimokkhe kāyena phusitvā viharati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo samaṇapadumo hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo samaṇesu samaṇasukhumālo hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu yācitova bahulaṃ cīvaraṃ paribhuñjati appaṃ ayācito -pa-. Yaṃ hi taṃ bhikkhave sammā vadamāno vadeyya “samaṇesu samaṇasukhumālo”ti. Mameva taṃ bhikkhave sammā vadamāno vadeyya “samaṇesu samaṇasukhumālo”ti. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasminti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Khandhasutta

90. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmim. Katame cattāro? Samaṇamacalo samaṇapuṇḍarīko samaṇapadumo samaṇesu samaṇasukhumālo.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo samaṇamacalo hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sekho hoti appattamānaso, anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ patthayamāno viharati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo samaṇamacalo hoti.

1. Sammāsati (Sī, Ka)

2. Sammāsamādhi (Sī, Ka)

3. Sammāvimutti (Sī, Ka)

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo samaṇapuṇḍarīko hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassī viharati “iti rūpaṃ, iti rūpassa samudayo, iti rūpassa atthaṅgamo. Iti vedanā -pa-. Iti saññā -pa-. Iti saṅkhārā -pa-. Iti viññāṇaṃ, iti viññāṇassa samudayo, iti viññāṇassa atthaṅgamo”ti, no ca kho aṭṭha vimokkhe kāyena phusitvā viharati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo samaṇapuṇḍarīko hoti.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo samaṇapadumo hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassī viharati “iti rūpaṃ, iti rūpassa samudayo, iti rūpassa atthaṅgamo. Iti vedanā -pa-. Iti saññā -pa-. Iti saṅkhārā -pa-. Iti viññāṇaṃ, iti viññāṇassa samudayo, iti viññāṇassa atthaṅgamo”ti, aṭṭha ca vimokkhe kāyena phusitvā viharati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo samaṇapadumo hoti.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo samaṇesu samaṇasukhumālo hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu yācitova bahulaṃ cīvaraṃ paribhuñjati appaṃ ayācito -pa-. Mameva taṃ bhikkhave sammā vadamāno vadeyya “Samaṇesu samaṇasukhumālo”ti. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasminti. . Dasamaṇ.

Macalavaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ

Pāṇātipāto ca Musā, Avaṇṇakodhatamoṇatā.

Putto Saṃyojanañceva, Diṭṭhi Khandhena te dasāti.

(10) 5. Asuravagga

1. Asurasutta

91. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmim. Katame cattāro? Asuro asuraparivāro, asuro devaparivāro, devo asuraparivāro, devo devaparivāro.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo asuro hoti asuraparivāro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo dussīlo hoti pāpadhammo, parisāpissa hoti dussīlā pāpadhammā. Evañ kho bhikkhave puggalo asuro hoti asuraparivāro.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo asuro hoti devaparivāro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo dussīlo hoti pāpadhammo, parisā ca khvassa hoti sīlavatī kalyāṇadhammā. Evañ kho bhikkhave puggalo asuro hoti devaparivāro.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo devo hoti asuraparivāro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo sīlavā hoti kalyāṇadhammo, parisā ca khvassa hoti dussīlā pāpadhammā. Evañ kho bhikkhave puggalo devo hoti asuraparivāro.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo devo hoti devaparivāro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo sīlavā hoti kalyāṇadhammo, parisāpissa hoti sīlavatī kalyāṇadhammā. Evañ kho bhikkhave puggalo devo hoti devaparivāro. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasminti. . Paṭhamañ.

2. Paṭhamasamādhisutta

92. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasmim. Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo lābhī hoti ajjhataṁ cetosamathassa, na lābhī adhipaññādharmavipassanāya. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco puggalo lābhī hoti adhipaññādharmavipassanāya, na lābhī ajjhataṁ cetosamathassa. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco puggalo na ceva lābhī hoti ajjhataṁ cetosamathassa, na ca lābhī adhipaññādharmavipassanāya. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco puggalo lābhī ceva hoti ajjhataṁ cetosamathassa, lābhī ca adhipaññādharmavipassanāya. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasminti. . Dutiyañ.

3. Dutiyasamādhisutta

93. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasmim̃. Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo lābhī hoti ajjhattaṃ cetosamathassa, na lābhī adhipaññādhammavipassanāya. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco puggalo lābhī hoti adhipaññādhammavipassanāya, na lābhī ajjhattaṃ cetosamathassa. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco puggalo na ceva lābhī hoti ajjhattaṃ cetosamathassa, na ca lābhī adhipaññādhammavipassanāya. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco puggalo lābhī ceva hoti ajjhattaṃ cetosamathassa, lābhī ca adhipaññādhammavipassanāya.

Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ puggalo lābhī hoti ajjhattaṃ cetosamathassa, na lābhī adhipaññādhammavipassanāya. Tena bhikkhave puggalena ajjhattaṃ cetosamathe paṭiṭṭhāya adhipaññādhammavipassanāya yogo karaṇīyo, so aparena samayena lābhī ceva hoti ajjhattaṃ cetosamathassa, lābhī ca adhipaññādhammavipassanāya.

Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ puggalo lābhī adhipaññādhammavipassanāya, na lābhī ajjhattaṃ cetosamathassa. Tena bhikkhave puggalena adhipaññādhammavipassanāya paṭiṭṭhāya ajjhattaṃ cetosamathe yogo karaṇīyo, so aparena samayena lābhī ceva hoti adhipaññādhammavipassanāya, lābhī ca ajjhattaṃ cetosamathassa.

Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ puggalo na ceva lābhī ajjhattaṃ cetosamathassa, na ca lābhī adhipaññādhammavipassanāya. Tena bhikkhave puggalena tesamīyeva kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭilābhāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḷhī ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca sampajaññaṅca karaṇīyaṃ. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ādittacelo vā ādittasīso vā tasseva¹ celassa vā sīsassa vā nibbāpanāya adhimattaṃ chandaṅca vāyāmaṅca ussāhaṅca ussoḷhiṅca appaṭivāniṅca satiṅca sampajaññaṅca kareyya. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave tena puggalena tesamīyeva kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭilābhāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḷhī ca appaṭivānī

1. Tassa tasseva (Sī, Syā, Kam)

ca sati ca sampajaññañca karaṇīyaṃ. So aparena samayena lābhī ceva hoti ajjhattaṃ cetosamathassa, lābhī ca adhipaññādharmavipassanāya.

Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ puggalo lābhī ceva hoti ajjhattaṃ cetosamathassa, lābhī ca adhipaññādharmavipassanāya. Tena bhikkhave puggalena tesuyeva kusalesu dhammesu patiṭṭhāya uttari¹ āsavānaṃ khayāya yogo karaṇīyo. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasminti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Tatiyasamādhisutta

94 Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmim. Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo lābhī hoti ajjhattaṃ cetosamathassa, na lābhī adhipaññādharmavipassanāya. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco puggalo lābhī hoti adhipaññādharmavipassanāya, na lābhī ajjhattaṃ cetosamathassa. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco puggalo na ceva lābhī hoti ajjhattaṃ cetosamathassa, na ca lābhī adhipaññādharmavipassanāya. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco puggalo lābhī ceva hoti ajjhattaṃ cetosamathassa, lābhī ca adhipaññādharmavipassanāya.

Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ puggalo lābhī ajjhattaṃ cetosamathassa, na lābhī adhipaññādharmavipassanāya. Tena bhikkhave puggalena yvāyaṃ puggalo lābhī adhipaññādharmavipassanāya, so upasaṅkamitvā evamassa vacanīyo “kathaṃ nu kho āvuso saṅkhārā daṭṭhabbā, kathaṃ saṅkhārā sammasitabbā, kathaṃ saṅkhārā vipassitabbā”²ti. Tassa so yathādiṭṭhaṃ yathāviditaṃ byākaroti “evaṃ kho āvuso saṅkhārā daṭṭhabbā, evaṃ saṅkhārā sammasitabbā, evaṃ saṅkhārā vipassitabbā”ti. So aparena samayena lābhī ceva hoti ajjhattaṃ cetosamathassa, lābhī ca adhipaññādharmavipassanāya.

Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ puggalo lābhī adhipaññādharmavipassanāya, na lābhī ajjhattaṃ cetosamathassa. Tena bhikkhave puggalena yvāyaṃ puggalo lābhī ajjhattaṃ cetosamathassa, so upasaṅkamitvā evamassa vacanīyo “kathaṃ nu kho āvuso cittaṃ saṅghapetabbā, kathaṃ cittaṃ

1. Uttariṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Passitabbā (Ka)

sannisādetabbaṃ, kathaṃ cittaṃ ekodi kātabbaṃ, kathaṃ cittaṃ samādahātabban”ti. Tassa so yathādiṭṭhaṃ yathāviditaṃ byākaroti “evaṃ kho āvuso cittaṃ saṅghapetabbaṃ, evaṃ cittaṃ sannisādetabbaṃ, evaṃ cittaṃ ekodi kātabbaṃ¹, evaṃ cittaṃ samādahātabban”ti, so aparena samayena lābhī ceva hoti adhipaññādharmavipassanāya, lābhī ca ajjhataṃ cetosamathassa.

Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ puggalo na ceva lābhī ajjhataṃ cetosamathassa, na ca lābhī adhipaññādharmavipassanāya. Tena bhikkhave puggalena yvāyaṃ puggalo lābhī ceva ajjhataṃ cetosamathassa, lābhī ca adhipaññādharmavipassanāya, so upasaṅkamitvā evamassa vacanīyo “kathaṃ nu kho āvuso cittaṃ saṅghapetabbaṃ, kathaṃ cittaṃ sannisādetabbaṃ, kathaṃ cittaṃ ekodi kātabbaṃ, kathaṃ cittaṃ samādahātabbaṃ, kathaṃ saṅkhārā daṭṭhabbā, kathaṃ saṅkhārā sammasitabbā, kathaṃ saṅkhārā vipassitabbā”ti. Tassa so yathādiṭṭhaṃ yathāviditaṃ byākaroti “evaṃ kho āvuso cittaṃ saṅghapetabbaṃ, evaṃ cittaṃ sannisādetabbaṃ, evaṃ cittaṃ ekodi kātabbaṃ, evaṃ cittaṃ samādahātabbaṃ, evaṃ saṅkhārā daṭṭhabbā, evaṃ saṅkhārā sammasitabbā, evaṃ saṅkhārā vipassitabbā”ti. So aparena samayena lābhī ceva hoti ajjhataṃ cetosamathassa, lābhī ca adhipaññādharmavipassanāya.

Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ puggalo lābhī ceva hoti ajjhataṃ cetosamathassa, lābhī ca adhipaññādharmavipassanāya. Tena bhikkhave puggalena tesu ceva kusalesu dhammesu paṭiṭṭhāya uttari āsavānaṃ khayāya yogo karaṇīyo. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasminti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Chavālātasutta

95. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmim. Katame cattāro? Nevattahitāya paṭipanno no parahitāya, parahitāya paṭipanno no attahitāya, attahitāya paṭipanno no parahitāya, attahitāya ceva² paṭipanno parahitāya ca.

1. Ekodi kattabbaṃ (I)

2. Attahitāya ca (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave chavālātaṃ ubhato padittaṃ¹ majjhe gūthagataṃ neva gāme kaṭṭhatthaṃ pharati, na araññe ()². Tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi, yvāyaṃ puggalo nevattahitāya paṭipanno no parahitāya.

Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ puggalo parahitāya paṭipanno no attahitāya, ayaṃ imesaṃ dvinnaṃ puggalānaṃ abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro ca. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ puggalo attahitāya paṭipanno no parahitāya, ayaṃ imesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ puggalānaṃ abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro ca. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ puggalo attahitāya ceva paṭipanno parahitāya ca, ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ puggalānaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca pāmokkho³ ca uttamo ca pavaro ca.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ, khīraṃhā dadhi, dadhimhā navanītaṃ, navanītaṃhā sappi, sappimhā sappimaṇḍo, sappimaṇḍo⁴ tattha⁵ aggamakkhāyati. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave yvāyaṃ puggalo attahitāya ceva paṭipanno parahitāya ca, ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ puggalānaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca pāmokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasminti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Rāgavinayasutta

96. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmim. Katame cattāro? Attahitāya paṭipanno no parahitāya, parahitāya paṭipanno no attahitāya, nevattahitāya paṭipanno no parahitāya, attahitāya ceva paṭipanno parahitāya ca.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo attahitāya paṭipanno hoti no parahitāya? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo attanā rāgavinayāya paṭipanno hoti, no paraṃ rāgavinayāya samādapeti. Attanā dosavinayāya paṭipanno hoti, no paraṃ dosavinayāya samādapeti.

1. Ādittaṃ (Ka)

2. (Kaṭṭhatthaṃ pharati) katthaci.

3. Mokkho (I) Saṃ 2. 224; Aṃ 2. 193 piṭṭhesupi.

4. Sappimhā sappimaṇḍo (Ka)

5. Tatra (Saṃ 2. 224 piṭṭhe)

Attanā mohavinayāya paṭipanno hoti, no param̃ mohavinayāya samādapeti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo attahitāya paṭipanno hoti no parahitāya.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo parahitāya paṭipanno hoti no attahitāya? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo attanā na rāgavinayāya paṭipanno hoti, param̃ rāgavinayāya samādapeti. Attanā na dosavinayāya paṭipanno hoti, param̃ dosavinayāya samādapeti. Attanā na mohavinayāya paṭipanno hoti, param̃ mohavinayāya samādapeti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo parahitāya paṭipanno hoti no attahitāya.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo nevattahitāya paṭipanno hoti no parahitāya? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo attanā na rāgavinayāya paṭipanno hoti, no param̃ rāgavinayāya samādapeti. Attanā na dosavinayāya paṭipanno hoti, no param̃ dosavinayāya samādapeti. Attanā na mohavinayāya paṭipanno hoti, no param̃ mohavinayāya samādapeti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo nevattahitāya paṭipanno hoti no parahitāya.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo attahitāya ceva paṭipanno hoti parahitāya ca? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo attanā ca rāgavinayāya paṭipanno hoti, paraṅca rāgavinayāya samādapeti. Attanā ca dosavinayāya paṭipanno hoti, paraṅca dosavinayāya samādapeti. Attanā ca mohavinayāya paṭipanno hoti, paraṅca mohavinayāya samādapeti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo attahitāya ceva paṭipanno hoti parahitāya ca. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasminti. . Chaṭṭham̃.

7. Khippanisantisutta

97. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmim̃. Katame cattāro? Attahitāya paṭipanno no parahitāya, parahitāya paṭipanno no attahitāya, nevattahitāya paṭipanno no parahitāya, attahitāya ceva paṭipanno parahitāya ca.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo attahitāya paṭipanno hoti no parahitāya? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo khippanisantī ca hoti kusalesu dhammesu, sutānañca dhammānaṃ dhāraḥajātiko¹ hoti. Dhātānañca² dhammānaṃ atthūpaparikkhī hoti, atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammapaṭipanno hoti. No ca kalyāṇavāco hoti kalyāṇavākkaraṇo poriyā vācāya samannāgato vissaṭṭhāya anelagalāya atthassa viññāpaniyā, no ca sandassako hoti samādapako³ samuttejako sampahaṃsako sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo attahitāya paṭipanno hoti no parahitāya.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo parahitāya paṭipanno hoti no attahitāya? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo na heva kho khippanisantī hoti kusalesu dhammesu, no ca sutānaṃ dhammānaṃ dhāraḥajātiko hoti, no ca dhātānaṃ dhammānaṃ atthūpaparikkhī hoti, no ca atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammapaṭipanno hoti. Kalyāṇavāco ca hoti kalyāṇavākkaraṇo poriyā vācāya samannāgato vissaṭṭhāya anelagalāya atthassa viññāpaniyā, sandassako ca hoti samādapako samuttejako sampahaṃsako sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo parahitāya paṭipanno hoti no attahitāya.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo nevattahitāya paṭipanno hoti no parahitāya? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo na heva kho khippanisantī hoti kusalesu dhammesu, no ca sutānaṃ dhammānaṃ dhāraḥajātiko hoti, no ca dhātānaṃ dhammānaṃ atthūpaparikkhī hoti, no ca atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammapaṭipanno hoti. No ca kalyāṇavāco hoti kalyāṇavākkaraṇo poriyā vācāya samannāgato vissaṭṭhāya anelagalāya atthassa viññāpaniyā, no ca sandassako hoti samādapako samuttejako sampahaṃsako sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo nevattahitāya paṭipanno hoti no parahitāya.

1. Dhāraṇajātiko (Ka)

2. Dhātānañca (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Samādāpako (?)

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo attahitāya ceva paṭipanno hoti parahitāya ca? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo khippanisantī ca hoti kusalesu dhammesu, sutānañca dhammānaṃ dhāraḥajātiko hoti, dhātānañca dhammānaṃ atthūpaparikkhī hoti, atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammapaṭipanno hoti. Kalyāṇavāco ca hoti kalyāṇavākkaraṇo poriyā vācāya samannāgato vissaṭṭhāya anelagalāya atthassa viññāpaniyā, sandassako ca hoti samādapako samuttejako sampahaṃsako sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo attahitāya ceva paṭipanno hoti parahitāya ca. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasminti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Attahitasutta

98. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmim. Katame cattāro? Attahitāya paṭipanno no parahitāya, parahitāya paṭipanno no attahitāya, nevattahitāya paṭipanno no parahitāya, attahitāya ceva paṭipanno parahitāya ca. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasminti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Sikkhāpadasutta

99. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmim. Katame cattāro? Attahitāya paṭipanno no parahitāya, parahitāya paṭipanno no attahitāya, nevattahitāya paṭipanno no parahitāya, attahitāya ceva paṭipanno parahitāya ca.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo attahitāya paṭipanno hoti no parahitāya? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo attanā pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, no param pāṇātipātā veramaṇiyā samādapeti. Attanā adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, no param adinnādānā veramaṇiyā samādapeti. Attanā kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, no param kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇiyā samādapeti. Attanā musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, no param musāvādā veramaṇiyā

samādapeti. Attanā surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato hoti, no paraṃ surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇiyā samādapeti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo attahitāya paṭipanno hoti no parahitāya.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo parahitāya paṭipanno hoti no attahitāya? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo attanā pāṇātipātā appaṭivirato hoti, paraṃ pāṇātipātā veramaṇiyā samādapeti. Attanā adinnādānā appaṭivirato hoti, paraṃ adinnādānā veramaṇiyā samādapeti. Attanā kāmesumicchācārā appaṭivirato hoti, paraṃ kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇiyā samādapeti. Attanā musāvādā appaṭivirato hoti, paraṃ musāvādā veramaṇiyā samādapeti. Attanā surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā appaṭivirato hoti, paraṃ surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇiyā samādapeti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo parahitāya paṭipanno hoti no attahitāya.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo nevattahitāya paṭipanno hoti no parahitāya? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo attanā pāṇātipātā appaṭivirato hoti, no paraṃ pāṇātipātā veramaṇiyā samādapeti -pa-. Attanā surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā appaṭivirato hoti, no paraṃ surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇiyā samādapeti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo nevattahitāya paṭipanno hoti no parahitāya.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo attahitāya ceva paṭipanno hoti parahitāya ca? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo attanā ca pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, paraṅca pāṇātipātā veramaṇiyā samādapeti -pa-. Attanā ca surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato hoti, paraṅca surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇiyā samādapeti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo attahitāya ceva paṭipanno hoti parahitāya ca. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasminti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Potaliyasutta

100. Atha kho Potaliyo paribbājako yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaññāṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Potaliyaṃ paribbājakaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—

Cattārome Potaliya puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Katame cattāro? Idha Potaliya ekacco puggalo¹ avaṇṇārahassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsītā hoti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ kālena, no ca kho vaṇṇārahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsītā hoti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ kālena. Idha pana Potaliya ekacco puggalo vaṇṇārahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsītā hoti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ kālena, no ca kho avaṇṇārahassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsītā hoti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ kālena. Idha pana Potaliya ekacco puggalo neva vaṇṇārahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsītā hoti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ kālena, no ca vaṇṇārahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsītā hoti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ kālena. Idha pana Potaliya ekacco puggalo vaṇṇārahassa ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsītā hoti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ kālena, vaṇṇārahassa ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsītā hoti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ kālena. Ime kho Potaliya cattāro puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Imesaṃ kho Potaliya catunnaṃ puggalānaṃ katamo te puggalo khamati abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro cāti.

Cattārome bho Gotama puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Katame cattāro? Idha bho Gotama ekacco puggalo vaṇṇārahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsītā hoti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ kālena, no ca kho vaṇṇārahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsītā hoti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ kālena. Idha pana bho Gotama ekacco puggalo vaṇṇārahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsītā hoti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ kālena, no ca kho avaṇṇārahassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsītā hoti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ kālena. Idha pana bho Gotama ekacco puggalo neva vaṇṇārahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsītā hoti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ kālena, no ca vaṇṇārahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsītā hoti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ kālena.

1. Abhi 3. 157 piṭṭhepi.

Idha pana bho Gotama ekacco puggalo avaṇṇārahassa ca avaṇṇaṃ bhāsītā hoti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ kālena, vaṇṇārahassa ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsītā hoti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ kālena. Ime kho bho Gotama cattāro puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmim. Imesaṃ bho Gotama catunnaṃ puggalānaṃ yvāyaṃ puggalo neva avaṇṇārahassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsītā hoti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ kālena, no ca vaṇṇārahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsītā hoti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ kālena. Ayaṃ me puggalo khamati imesaṃ catunnaṃ puggalānaṃ abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro ca. Taṃ kissa hetu? Abhikkantā¹ hesā bho Gotama yadidaṃ upekkhāti.

Cattārome Potaliya puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmim. Katame cattāro -pa-. Ime kho Potaliya cattāro puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmim. Imesaṃ kho Potaliya catunnaṃ puggalānaṃ yvāyaṃ puggalo avaṇṇārahassa ca avaṇṇaṃ bhāsītā hoti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ kālena, vaṇṇārahassa ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsītā hoti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ kālena. Ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ puggalānaṃ abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro ca. Taṃ kissa hetu? Abhikkantā hesā Potaliya yadidaṃ tattha tattha kālaññutāti.

Cattārome bho Gotama puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmim. Katame cattāro -pa-. Ime kho bho Gotama cattāro puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmim. Imesaṃ bho Gotama catunnaṃ puggalānaṃ yvāyaṃ puggalo avaṇṇārahassa ca avaṇṇaṃ bhāsītā bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ kālena, vaṇṇārahassa ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsītā bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ kālena. Ayaṃ me puggalo khamati imesaṃ catunnaṃ puggalānaṃ abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro ca. Taṃ kissa hetu? Abhikkantā hesā bho Gotama yadidaṃ tattha tattha kālaññutā.

Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, seyyathāpi bho Gotama nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhaṃ vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya “cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti”ti. Evamevaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo

1. Abhikkantatarā (Ka)

pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavaṃtaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃca
bhikkhusaṃghaṃca, upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge
pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatanti. . Dasamaṃ.

Asuravaggo pañcamaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Asuro tayo Samādhi, Chavālātena pañcamaṃ.
Rāgo Nisanti Attahitaṃ, Sikkhā Potaliyena cāti.

Dutiyo paṇṇāsako samatto.

3. Tatiyapaṇṇāsaka

(11) 1. Valāhakavagga

1. Paṭhamavalāhakasutta

101. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattihyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Cattārome bhikkhave valāhakā. Katame cattāro? Gajjitā no vassitā, vassitā no gajjitā, neva gajjitā no vassitā, gajjitā ca vassitā ca. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro valāhakā. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave cattāro valāhakūpamā¹ puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Katame cattāro? Gajjitā no vassitā, vassitā no gajjitā, neva gajjitā no vassitā, gajjitā ca vassitā ca.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo gajjitā hoti no vassitā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo bhāsītā hoti no kattā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo gajjitā hoti no vassitā. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave valāhako gajjitā no vassitā, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo vassitā hoti no gajjitā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo kattā hoti no bhāsītā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo vassitā hoti no gajjitā. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave valāhako vassitā no gajjitā, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo neva gajjitā hoti no vassitā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo neva bhāsītā hoti no kattā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo neva gajjitā hoti no vassitā.

1. Abhi 3. 148 piṭṭhepi.

Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave valāhako neva gajjitā¹ no vassitā, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo gajjitā ca hoti vassitā ca? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo bhāsītā ca hoti kattā ca. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo gajjitā ca hoti vassitā ca. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave valāhako gajjitā ca² vassitā ca, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro valāhakūpamā puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasminti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Dutiyavalāhakasutta

102. Cattārome bhikkhave valāhakā. Katame cattāro? Gajjitā no vassitā, vassitā no gajjitā, neva gajjitā no vassitā, gajjitā ca vassitā ca. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro valāhakā. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave cattāro valāhakūpamā puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Katame cattāro? Gajjitā no vassitā, vassitā no gajjitā, neva gajjitā no vassitā, gajjitā ca vassitā ca.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo gajjitā hoti no vassitā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇāti Suttaṃ Geyyaṃ Veyyākaraṇaṃ Gāthaṃ Udānaṃ Itivuttakaṃ Jātakaṃ Abbhutadhammaṃ Vedallaṃ. So “idaṃ dukkhaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodho”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo gajjitā hoti no vassitā. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave valāhako gajjitā no vassitā, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo vassitā hoti no gajjitā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo dhammaṃ na pariyāpuṇāti Suttaṃ Geyyaṃ Veyyākaraṇaṃ Gāthaṃ Udānaṃ Itivuttakaṃ Jātakaṃ Abbhutadhammaṃ Vedallaṃ. So “idaṃ dukkhaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti -pa- “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī

1. Neva gajjitā hoti (Ka)

2. Gajjitā ca hoti (Ka)

paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo vassitā hoti no gajjitā. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave valāhako vassitā no gajjitā, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo neva gajjitā hoti no vassitā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo neva dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇāti Suttaṃ Geyyaṃ Veyyākaraṇaṃ Gāthaṃ Udānaṃ Itivuttakaṃ Jātaṃ Abbhutadhammaṃ Vedallaṃ. So “idaṃ dukkhan”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti -pa- “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo neva gajjitā hoti no vassitā. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave valāhako neva gajjitā no vassitā, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo gajjitā ca hoti vassitā ca? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇāti Suttaṃ Geyyaṃ Veyyākaraṇaṃ Gāthaṃ Udānaṃ Itivuttakaṃ Jātaṃ Abbhutadhammaṃ Vedallaṃ. So “idaṃ dukkhan”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti -pa- “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo gajjitā ca hoti vassitā ca. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave valāhako gajjitā ca vassitā ca, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro valāhakūpamā puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasminti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Kumbhasutta

103. Cattārome bhikkhave kumbhā. Katame cattāro? Tuccho pihito, pūro vivaṭo, tuccho vivaṭo, pūro pihito. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro kumbhā. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave cattāro kumbhūpamā¹ puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmim. Katame cattāro? Tuccho pihito, pūro vivaṭo, tuccho vivaṭo, pūro pihito.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo tuccho hoti pihito? Idha bhikkhave ekaccassa puggalassa pāsādikāṃ hoti abhikkantaṃ paṭikkantaṃ ālokitaṃ vilokitaṃ samīñjitaṃ pasāritaṃ saṅghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇaṃ. So “idaṃ dukkhan”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo tuccho hoti

1. Abhi 3. 152 piṭṭhepi.

pihito. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave kumbho tuccho pihito, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo pūro hoti vivaṭo? Idha bhikkhave ekaccassa puggalassa na pāsādikaṃ hoti abhikkantaṃ paṭikkantaṃ ālokitaṃ vilokitaṃ samiñjitaṃ pasāritaṃ saṅghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇaṃ. So “idaṃ dukkhan”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti -pa- “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo pūro hoti vivaṭo. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave kumbho pūro vivaṭo, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo tuccho hoti vivaṭo? Idha bhikkhave ekaccassa puggalassa na pāsādikaṃ hoti abhikkantaṃ paṭikkantaṃ ālokitaṃ vilokitaṃ samiñjitaṃ pasāritaṃ saṅghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇaṃ. So “idaṃ dukkhan”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti -pa- “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo tuccho hoti vivaṭo. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave kumbho tuccho vivaṭo, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo pūro hoti pihito? Idha bhikkhave ekaccassa puggalassa pāsādikaṃ hoti abhikkantaṃ paṭikkantaṃ ālokitaṃ vilokitaṃ samiñjitaṃ pasāritaṃ saṅghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇaṃ. So “idaṃ dukkhan”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti -pa- “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo pūro hoti pihito. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave kumbho pūro pihito, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro kumbhūpamā puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasminti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Udakarahadasutta

104. Cattārome bhikkhave udakarahadā. Katame cattāro? Uttāno gambhīrobhāso, gambhīro uttānobhāso, uttāno uttānobhāso, gambhīro gambhīrobhāso. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro udakarahadā. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave cattāro udakarahadūpamā¹ puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmim. Katame cattāro? Uttāno

1. Abhi 3. 153 piṭṭhepi.

gambhīrobhāso, gambhīro uttānobhāso, uttāno uttānobhāso, gambhīro gambhīrobhāso.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo uttāno hoti gambhīrobhāso? Idha bhikkhave ekaccassa puggalassa pāsādikaṃ hoti abhikkantaṃ paṭikkantaṃ ālokitaṃ vilokitaṃ samiñjitaṃ pasāritaṃ saṅghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇaṃ. So “idaṃ dukkhan”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti -pa- “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo uttāno hoti gambhīrobhāso. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave udakarahado uttāno gambhīrobhāso, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo gambhīro hoti uttānobhāso? Idha bhikkhave ekaccassa puggalassa na pāsādikaṃ hoti abhikkantaṃ paṭikkantaṃ ālokitaṃ vilokitaṃ samiñjitaṃ pasāritaṃ saṅghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇaṃ. So “idaṃ dukkhan”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti -pa- “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo gambhīro hoti uttānobhāso. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave udakarahado gambhīro uttānobhāso, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo uttāno hoti uttānobhāso? Idha bhikkhave ekaccassa puggalassa na pāsādikaṃ hoti abhikkantaṃ paṭikkantaṃ ālokitaṃ vilokitaṃ samiñjitaṃ pasāritaṃ saṅghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇaṃ. So “idaṃ dukkhan”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti -pa- “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo uttāno hoti uttānobhāso. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave udakarahado uttāno uttānobhāso, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo gambhīro hoti gambhīrobhāso? Idha bhikkhave ekaccassa puggalassa pāsādikaṃ hoti abhikkantaṃ paṭikkantaṃ ālokitaṃ vilokitaṃ samiñjitaṃ pasāritaṃ saṅghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇaṃ. So “idaṃ dukkhan”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti -pa- “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo gambhīro hoti gambhīrobhāso. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave udakarahado gambhīro gambhīrobhāso, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi. Ime

kho bhikkhave cattāro udakarahadūpamā puggalā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasminti. . Catuttham.

5. Ambasutta

105. Cattārimāni bhikkhave ambāni. Katamāni cattāri? Āmaṁ pakkavaṇṇī¹, pakkaṁ āmavaṇṇī², āmaṁ āmavaṇṇī, pakkaṁ pakkavaṇṇī. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri ambāni. Evamevaṁ kho bhikkhave cattāro ambūpamā¹ puggalā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasmim. Katame cattāro, āmo pakkavaṇṇī, pakko āmavaṇṇī, āmo āmavaṇṇī, pakko pakkavaṇṇī.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo āmo hoti pakkavaṇṇī? Idha bhikkhave ekaccassa puggalassa pāsādikaṁ hoti abhikkantaṁ paṭikkantaṁ ālokitaṁ vilokitaṁ samīñjitaṁ pasāritaṁ saṅghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇaṁ. So “idaṁ dukkhan”ti yathābhūtaṁ nappajānāti -pa- “ayaṁ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṁ nappajānāti. Evaṁ kho bhikkhave puggalo āmo hoti pakkavaṇṇī. Seyyathāpi taṁ bhikkhave ambaṁ āmaṁ pakkavaṇṇī, tathūpamāhaṁ bhikkhave imaṁ puggalaṁ vadāmi.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo pakko hoti āmavaṇṇī? Idha bhikkhave ekaccassa puggalassa na pāsādikaṁ hoti abhikkantaṁ paṭikkantaṁ ālokitaṁ vilokitaṁ samīñjitaṁ pasāritaṁ saṅghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇaṁ. So “idaṁ dukkhan”ti yathābhūtaṁ pajānāti -pa- “ayaṁ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṁ pajānāti. Evaṁ kho bhikkhave puggalo pakko hoti āmavaṇṇī. Seyyathāpi taṁ bhikkhave ambaṁ pakkaṁ āmavaṇṇī, tathūpamāhaṁ bhikkhave imaṁ puggalaṁ vadāmi.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo āmo hoti āmavaṇṇī? Idha bhikkhave ekaccassa puggalassa na pāsādikaṁ hoti abhikkantaṁ paṭikkantaṁ ālokitaṁ vilokitaṁ samīñjitaṁ pasāritaṁ saṅghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇaṁ. So “idaṁ dukkhan”ti yathābhūtaṁ nappajānāti -pa- “ayaṁ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṁ nappajānāti. Evaṁ kho bhikkhave puggalo āmo hoti

1. Pakkavaṇṇī (Abhi 3. 151 piṭṭhepi.)

2. Āmavaṇṇī (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

āmavaṇṇī. Seyyathāpi taṃ bhikkhave ambaṃ āmaṃ āmavaṇṇi,
tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo pakko hoti pakkavaṇṇī? Idha bhikkhave ekaccassa puggalassa pāsādikam hoti abhikkantaṃ paṭikkantaṃ ālokitaṃ vilokitaṃ samīñjitaṃ pasāritaṃ saṅghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇaṃ. So “idaṃ dukkhan”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti -pa- “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo pakko hoti pakkavaṇṇī. Seyyathāpi taṃ bhikkhave ambaṃ pakkaṃ pakkavaṇṇi, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro ambūpamā puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasminti. . Pañcamam.

6. ()¹

7. Mūsikasutta

107. Catasso imā bhikkhave mūsikā. Katamā catasso? Gādham kattā no vasitā, vasitā no gādham kattā, neva gādham kattā no vasitā, gādham kattā ca vasitā ca. Imā kho bhikkhave catasso mūsikā. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave cattāro mūsikūpamā puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Katame cattāro? Gādham kattā no vasitā, vasitā no gādham kattā, neva gādham kattā no vasitā, gādham kattā ca vasitā ca.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo gādham kattā hoti no vasitā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇāti Suttaṃ Geyyaṃ Veyyākaraṇaṃ Gātham Udānam Itivuttakaṃ Jātakam Abbhutadhammaṃ Vedallaṃ. So “idaṃ dukkhan”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti -pa- “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo gādham kattā hoti no vasitā. Seyyathāpi sā bhikkhave mūsikā gādham kattā no vasitā, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo vasitā hoti no gādham kattā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo dhammaṃ na pariyāpuṇāti Suttaṃ Geyyaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ

1. () “Chaṭṭham uttānatthamevā”ti Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ dassitaṃ, Pāliṭṭhakesu pana katthacipi na dissati. “...āmaṃ pakkobhāsam, pakkaṃ āmobbhāsan”ti-ādinaṃ pāḷho bhavyeyya.

gātham udānam itivuttakam jātakam abbhutadhammam vedallam. So “idam dukkhan”ti yathābhūtam pajānāti -pa- “ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtam pajānāti. Evam kho bhikkhave puggalo vasitā hoti no gādham kattā. Seyyathāpi sā bhikkhave mūsikā vasitā hoti no gādham kattā, tathūpamāham bhikkhave imam puggalam vadāmi.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo neva gādham kattā hoti no vasitā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo dhammam na pariyāpuṇāti Suttam Geyyam Veyyākaraṇam Gātham Udānam Itivuttakam Jātakam Abbhutadhammam Vedallam. So “idam dukkhan”ti yathābhūtam nappajānāti -pa- “ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtam nappajānāti. Evam kho bhikkhave puggalo neva gādham kattā hoti no vasitā. Seyyathāpi sā bhikkhave mūsikā neva gādham kattā hoti no vasitā, tathūpamāham bhikkhave imam puggalam vadāmi.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo gādham kattā ca hoti vasitā ca? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo dhammam pariyāpuṇāti Suttam Geyyam Veyyākaraṇam Gātham Udānam Itivuttakam Jātakam Abbhutadhammam Vedallam. So “idam dukkhan”ti yathābhūtam pajānāti -pa- “ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtam pajānāti. Evam kho bhikkhave puggalo gādham kattā ca hoti vasitā ca. Seyyathāpi sā bhikkhave mūsikā gādham kattā ca hoti vasitā ca, tathūpamāham bhikkhave imam puggalam vadāmi. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro mūsikūpamā puggalā santo samvijjamānā lokasminti. . Sattamam.

8. Balībaddasutta

108. Cattārome bhikkhave balībaddā¹. Katame cattāro? Sagavacaṇḍo no paragavacaṇḍo, paragavacaṇḍo no sagavacaṇḍo, sagavacaṇḍo ca paragavacaṇḍo ca, neva sagavacaṇḍo no paragavacaṇḍo. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro balībaddā. Evamevam kho bhikkhave cattāro balībaddūpamā puggalā santo samvijjamānā lokasmim. Katame cattāro? Sagavacaṇḍo no paragavacaṇḍo, paragavacaṇḍo no sagavacaṇḍo, sagavacaṇḍo ca paragavacaṇḍo ca, neva sagavacaṇḍo no paragavacaṇḍo.

1. Balivaddā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I), balibaddhā (Ka) Abhi 3. 154 piṭṭhepi.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo sagavacaṇḍo hoti no paragavacaṇḍo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo sakaparisam ubbejetā hoti no paraparisam. Evañ kho bhikkhave puggalo sagavacaṇḍo hoti no paragavacaṇḍo. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave balībaddo sagavacaṇḍo no paragavacaṇḍo, thatūpamāhañ bhikkhave imañ puggalañ vadāmi.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo paragavacaṇḍo hoti no sagavacaṇḍo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo paraparisam ubbejetā hoti no sakaparisam. Evañ kho bhikkhave puggalo paragavacaṇḍo hoti no sagavacaṇḍo. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave balībaddo paragavacaṇḍo no sagavacaṇḍo, tathūpamāhañ bhikkhave imañ puggalañ vadāmi.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo sagavacaṇḍo ca hoti paragavacaṇḍo ca? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo sakaparisam ubbejetā hoti parapariśaṇca. Evañ kho bhikkhave puggalo sagavacaṇḍo ca hoti paragavacaṇḍo ca. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave balībaddo sagavacaṇḍo ca paragavacaṇḍo ca, tathūpamāhañ bhikkhave imañ puggalañ vadāmi.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo neva sagavacaṇḍo hoti no paragavacaṇḍo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo neva sakaparisam ubbejetā hoti no parapariśaṇca. Evañ kho bhikkhave puggalo neva sagavacaṇḍo hoti no paragavacaṇḍo. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave balībaddo neva sagavacaṇḍo no paragavacaṇḍo, tathūpamāhañ bhikkhave imañ puggalañ vadāmi. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro balībaddūpamā puggalā santo sañvijjamānā lokasminti. . Aṭṭhamāñ.

9. Rukkhasutta

109. Cattārome bhikkhave rukkḥā. Katame cattāro? Pheggu pheggu-parivāro, pheggu sārā-parivāro, sāro pheggu-parivāro, sāro sārā-parivāro. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro rukkḥā. Evamevañ kho bhikkhave cattāro rukkḥūpamā puggalā santo sañvijjamānā lokasmim. Katame cattāro? Pheggu pheggu-parivāro, pheggu sārā-parivāro, sāro pheggu-parivāro, sāro sārā-parivāro.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo pheggu hoti phegguparivāro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo dussīlo hoti pāpadhammo, parisāpissa hoti dussīlā pāpadhammā. Evañ kho bhikkhave puggalo pheggu hoti phegguparivāro. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave rukkho pheggu phegguparivāro, tathūpamāhañ bhikkhave imañ puggalañ vadāmi.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo pheggu hoti sārāparivāro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo dussīlo hoti pāpadhammo, parisā ca khvassa hoti sīlavatī kalyāṇadhammā. Evañ kho bhikkhave puggalo pheggu hoti sārāparivāro. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave rukkho pheggu sārāparivāro, tathūpamāhañ bhikkhave imañ puggalañ vadāmi.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo sāro hoti phegguparivāro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo sīlavā hoti kalyāṇadhammo, parisā ca khvassa hoti dussīlā pāpadhammā. Evañ kho bhikkhave puggalo sāro hoti phegguparivāro. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave rukkho sāro phegguparivāro, tathūpamāhañ bhikkhave imañ puggalañ vadāmi.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo sāro hoti sārāparivāro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo sīlavā hoti kalyāṇadhammo, parisāpissa hoti sīlavatī kalyāṇadhammā. Evañ kho bhikkhave puggalo sāro hoti sārāparivāro. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave rukkho sāro sārāparivāro, tathūpamāhañ bhikkhave imañ puggalañ vadāmi. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro rukkūpamā puggalā santo sañvijjamānā lokasminti¹. . Navamañ.

10. Āsīvisasutta

110. Cattārome bhikkhave āsīvisā². Katame cattāro? Āgataviso na ghoraviso, ghoraviso na āgataviso, āgataviso ca ghoraviso ca, nevāgataviso na ghoraviso. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro āsīvisā. Evamevañ kho bhikkhave cattāro āsīvisūpamā puggalā santo sañvijjamānā lokasmiñ. Katame cattāro? Āgataviso na ghoraviso, ghoraviso na

1. Abhi 3. 161 piṭṭhepi.

2. Āsīvisā (Ka) Abhi 3. 155 piṭṭhepi.

āgataviso, āgataviso ca ghoraviso ca, nevāgataviso na ghoraviso.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo āgataviso hoti na ghoraviso? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo abhiñhaṃ kujjhati, so ca khvassa kodho¹ na dīgharattaṃ anuseti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo āgataviso hoti na ghoraviso. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave āsīviso āgataviso na ghoraviso, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo ghoraviso hoti na āgataviso? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo na heva kho abhiñhaṃ kujjhati, so ca khvassa kodho dīgharattaṃ anuseti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo ghoraviso hoti na āgataviso. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave āsīviso ghoraviso na āgataviso, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo āgataviso ca hoti ghoraviso ca? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo abhiñhaṃ kujjhati, so ca khvassa kodho dīgharattaṃ anuseti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo āgataviso ca hoti ghoraviso ca. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave āsīviso āgataviso ca ghoraviso ca, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo nevāgataviso hoti na ghoraviso? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo na heva kho abhiñhaṃ kujjhati, so ca khvassa kodho na dīgharattaṃ anuseti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo nevāgataviso hoti na ghoraviso. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave āsīviso nevāgataviso na ghoraviso, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro āsīvisūpamā puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasminti. . Dasamaṃ.

Valāhakavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Dve Valāhā Kumbha Udaka, Rahadā dve honti Ambāni.
Mūsikā Balībaddhā Rukkhā, Āsīvisena te dasāti.

1. Kopo (Ka) Abhi 3. 155 piṭṭhepi.

(12) 2. Kesivagga

1. Kesisutta

111. Atha kho Kesi assadammasārathi yena Bhagavā tenupasāṅkami, upasāṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Kesim assadammasārathim Bhagavā etadavoca “tvam khosi Kesi paññāto ‘assadammasārathi’¹ti¹, katham pana tvam Kesi assadammanāṃ vivesī”ti. Aham kho bhante assadammanāṃ saṅhenapi vinemi, pharusenapi vinemi, saṅhapharusenapi vinemīti. Sace te Kesi assadammo saṅhena vinayaṃ na upeti, pharusena vinayaṃ na upeti, saṅhapharusena vinayaṃ na upeti, kinti naṃ karosīti. Sace me bhante assadammo saṅhena vinayaṃ na upeti, pharusena vinayaṃ na upeti, saṅhapharusena vinayaṃ na upeti, hanāmi naṃ bhante. Tam kissa hetu? “Mā me ācariyakulassa avaṅṅo ahosī”ti.

Bhagavā pana bhante Anuttaro purisadammasārathi, katham pana bhante Bhagavā purisadammanāṃ vinetīti. Aham kho Kesi purisadammanāṃ saṅhenapi vinemi, pharusenapi vinemi, saṅhapharusenapi vinemi. Tatridam Kesi saṅhasmim—iti kāyasucaritaṃ iti kāyasucaritassa vipāko, iti vacīsucaritaṃ iti vacīsucaritassa vipāko, iti manosucaritaṃ iti manosucaritassa vipāko, iti devā iti manussāti. Tatridam Kesi pharusasmim—iti kāyaduccharitaṃ iti kāyaduccharitassa vipāko, iti vacīduccaritaṃ iti vacīduccaritassa vipāko, iti manoduccharitaṃ iti manoduccharitassa vipāko, iti nirayo iti tiracchānayani iti pettivisayoti.

Tatridam Kesi saṅhapharusasmim—iti kāyasucaritaṃ iti kāyasucaritassa vipāko, iti kāyaduccharitaṃ iti kāyaduccharitassa vipāko, iti vacīsucaritaṃ iti vacīsucaritassa vipāko, iti vacīduccaritaṃ iti vacīduccaritassa vipāko, iti manosucaritaṃ iti manosucaritassa vipāko, iti manoduccharitaṃ iti manoduccharitassa vipāko, iti devā iti manussā iti nirayo iti tiracchānayani iti pettivisayoti.

1. Saññāto assadammasārathi (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

Sace te bhante purisadammo saṅghena vinayaṃ na upeti, pharusena vinayaṃ na upeti, saṅghapharusena vinayaṃ na upeti, kinti naṃ Bhagavā karotīti. Sace me Kesi purisadammo saṅghena vinayaṃ na upeti, pharusena vinayaṃ na upeti, saṅghapharusena vinayaṃ na upeti, hanāmi naṃ Kesīti. Na kho bhante Bhagavato pāṇātipāto kappati, atha ca pana Bhagavā evamāha “hanāmi naṃ Kesī”ti. Saccam Kesi, na Tathāgatassa pāṇātipāto kappati, api ca yo purisadammo saṅghena vinayaṃ na upeti, pharusena vinayaṃ na upeti, saṅghapharusena vinayaṃ na upeti. Na taṃ Tathāgato vattabbaṃ anusāsitaḥḥaṃ maññati, nāpi viññū sabrahmacārī vattabbaṃ anusāsitaḥḥaṃ maññanti, vadho heso Kesi ariyassa vinaye, yaṃ na Tathāgato vattabbaṃ anusāsitaḥḥaṃ maññati, nāpi viññū sabrahmacārī vattabbaṃ anusāsitaḥḥaṃ maññantīti.

So hi nūna bhante suhato hoti yaṃ na Tathāgato vattabbaṃ anusāsitaḥḥaṃ maññati, nāpi viññū sabrahmacārī vattabbaṃ anusāsitaḥḥaṃ maññantīti. Abhikkantaṃ bhante abhikkantaṃ bhante -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhante Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatanti. . Paṭṭhamaṃ.

2. Javassutta

112. Catūhi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato raṅṅo bhadro assājānīyo rājāraho hoti rājabhoggo, raṅṅo aṅganteva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Katamehi catūhi? Ajjavena javena khantiyā soraccena. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi aṅgehi samannāgato raṅṅo bhadro assājānīyo rājāraho hoti rājabhoggo, raṅṅo aṅganteva saṅkhaṃ gacchati.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti -pa- anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassa. Katamehi catūhi? Ajjavena javena khantiyā soraccena. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti -pa- anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Patodasutta

113. Cattārome bhikkhave bhadrā assājānīyā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasmiṁ. Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco bhadro assājānīyo patodacchāyaṁ disvā saṁvijjati saṁvegaṁ āpajjati “kiṁ nu kho maṁ ajja assadammasārathi kāraṇaṁ kāressati, kimassāhaṁ¹ paṭikaromī”ti. Evarūpopi bhikkhave idhekacco bhadro assājānīyo hoti. Ayaṁ bhikkhave paṭhamo bhadro assājānīyo santo saṁvijjamāno lokasmiṁ.

Puna caparaṁ bhikkhave idhekacco bhadro assājānīyo na heva kho patodacchāyaṁ disvā saṁvijjati saṁvegaṁ āpajjati, api ca kho lomavedhaviddho saṁvijjati saṁvegaṁ āpajjati. “Kiṁ nu kho maṁ ajja assadammasārathi kāraṇaṁ kāressati, kimassāhaṁ paṭikaromī”ti. Evarūpopi bhikkhave idhekacco bhadro assājānīyo hoti. Ayaṁ bhikkhave dutiyo bhadro assājānīyo santo saṁvijjamāno lokasmiṁ.

Puna caparaṁ bhikkhave idhekacco bhadro assājānīyo na heva kho patodacchāyaṁ disvā saṁvijjati saṁvegaṁ āpajjati, nāpi lomavedhaviddho saṁvijjati saṁvegaṁ āpajjati, api ca kho cammavedhaviddho saṁvijjati saṁvegaṁ āpajjati “kiṁ nu kho maṁ ajja assadammasārathi kāraṇaṁ kāressati, kimassāhaṁ paṭikaromī”ti. Evarūpopi bhikkhave idhekacco bhadro assājānīyo hoti. Ayaṁ bhikkhave tatiyo bhadro assājānīyo santo saṁvijjamāno lokasmiṁ.

Puna caparaṁ bhikkhave idhekacco bhadro assājānīyo na heva kho patodacchāyaṁ disvā saṁvijjati saṁvegaṁ āpajjati, nāpi lomavedhaviddho saṁvijjati saṁvegaṁ āpajjati, nāpi cammavedhaviddho saṁvijjati saṁvegaṁ āpajjati, api ca kho aṭṭhivedhaviddho saṁvijjati saṁvegaṁ āpajjati “kiṁ nu kho maṁ ajja assadammasārathi kāraṇaṁ kāressati, kimassāhaṁ paṭikaromī”ti. Evarūpopi bhikkhave idhekacco bhadro assājānīyo hoti, ayaṁ bhikkhave catuttho bhadro assājānīyo santo

1. Kathamassāhaṁ (Ka)

saṁvijjamāno lokasmim. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro bhadrā assājānīyā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasmim.

Evamevaṁ kho bhikkhave cattārome bhadrā purisājānīyā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasmim. Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco bhadro purisājānīyo suṇāti “amukasmiṁ nāma gāme vā nigame vā itthī vā puriso vā dukkhito vā kālaṅkato¹ vā”ti, so tena saṁvijjati saṁvegaṁ āpajjati, saṁviggo yoniso padahati, pahitatto kāyena ceva paramasaccaṁ² sacchikaroti, paññāya ca ativijjha passati. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave bhadro assājānīyo patodacchāyaṁ disvā saṁvijjati saṁvegaṁ āpajjati, tathūpamāhaṁ bhikkhave imaṁ bhadraṁ purisājānīyaṁ vadāmi. Evarūpopi bhikkhave idhekacco bhadro purisājānīyo hoti. Ayaṁ bhikkhave paṭhamo bhadro purisājānīyo santo saṁvijjamāno lokasmim.

Puna caparaṁ bhikkhave idhekacco bhadro purisājānīyo na heva kho suṇāti “amukasmiṁ nāma gāme vā nigame vā itthī vā puriso vā dukkhito vā kālaṅkato vā”ti, api ca kho sāmaṁ passati itthim vā purisaṁ vā dukkhitam vā kālaṅkataṁ vā. So tena saṁvijjati saṁvegaṁ āpajjati, saṁviggo yoniso padahati, pahitatto kāyena ceva paramasaccaṁ sacchikaroti, paññāya ca ativijjha passati. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave bhadro assājānīyo lomavedhaviddho saṁvijjati saṁvegaṁ āpajjati, tathūpamāhaṁ bhikkhave imaṁ bhadraṁ purisājānīyaṁ vadāmi. Evarūpopi bhikkhave idhekacco bhadro purisājānīyo hoti. Ayaṁ bhikkhave dutiyo bhadro purisājānīyo santo saṁvijjamāno lokasmim.

Puna caparaṁ bhikkhave idhekacco bhadro purisājānīyo na heva kho suṇāti “amukasmiṁ nāma gāme vā nigame vā itthī vā puriso vā dukkhito vā kālaṅkato vā”ti, nāpi sāmaṁ passati itthim vā purisaṁ vā dukkhitam vā kālaṅkataṁ vā, api ca khvassa ñāti vā sālohito vā dukkhito vā hoti kālaṅkato vā. So tena saṁvijjati saṁvegaṁ āpajjati, saṁviggo yoniso padahati, pahitatto kāyena ceva

1. Kālakato (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Paramatthasaccaṁ (Ka) Ma 2. 145 piṭṭhe passitabbaṁ.

paramasaccam sacchikaroti, paññāya ca ativijjha passati. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave bhadro assājānīyo cammavedhaviddho saṁvijjati saṁvegam āpajjati, tathūpamāhaṁ bhikkhave imaṁ bhadraṁ purisājānīyaṁ vadāmi. Evarūpopi bhikkhave idhekacco bhadro purisājānīyo hoti. Ayaṁ bhikkhave tatiyo bhadro purisājānīyo santo saṁvijjamāno lokasmiṁ.

Puna caparam bhikkhave idhekacco bhadro purisājānīyo na heva kho suṇāti “amukasmiṁ nāma gāme vā nigame vā itthi vā puriso vā dukkhito vā kālaṅkato vā”ti, nāpi sāmam passati itthim vā purisaṁ vā dukkhitaṁ vā kālaṅkataṁ vā, nāpissa ñāti vā sālohito vā dukkhito vā hoti kālaṅkato vā, api ca kho sāmāññeva phuṭṭho hoti sārīrikāhi vedanāhi dukkhāhi tibbāhi¹ kharāhi kaṭukāhi asātāhi amanāpāhi paṇaharāhi. So tena saṁvijjati saṁvegam āpajjati, saṁviggo yoniso padahati, pahitatto kāyena ceva paramasaccam sacchikaroti, paññāya ca ativijjha passati. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave bhadro assājānīyo aṭṭhivedhaviddho saṁvijjati saṁvegam āpajjati, tathūpamāhaṁ bhikkhave imaṁ bhadraṁ purisājānīyaṁ vadāmi. Evarūpopi bhikkhave idhekacco bhadro purisājānīyo hoti. Ayaṁ bhikkhave catuttho bhadro purisājānīyo santo saṁvijjamāno lokasmiṁ. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro bhadrā purisājānīyā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasinti. . Tatiyaṁ.

4. Nāgasutta

114. Catūhi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato rañño nāgo rājāraho hoti rājabhoggo, rañño aṅganteva saṅkhaṁ gacchati. Katamehi catūhi? Idha bhikkhave rañño nāgo sotā ca hoti hantā ca khantā ca gantā ca.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave rañño nāgo sotā hoti? Idha bhikkhave rañño nāgo yamenam hatthidammasārathi kāraṇam kāreti yadi vā katapubbaṁ, yadi vā akatapubbaṁ, tam aṭṭhim katvā² manasi katvā sabbacetasa³

1. Tippāhi (Sī, I)

2. Aṭṭhikatvā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I) Am 2. 143 piṭṭhepi.

3. Sabbaṁ cetaso (sabbattha)

samannāharitvā ohtasoto suṇāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave rañño nāgo sotā hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave rañño nāgo hantā hoti? Idha bhikkhave rañño nāgo saṅgāmagato hatthimpi hanati, hatthāruhampi hanati, assampi hanati, assāruhampi hanati, rathampi hanati, rathikampi hanati, pattikampi hanati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave rañño nāgo hantā hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave rañño nāgo khantā hoti? Idha bhikkhave rañño nāgo saṅgāmagato khamo hoti sattippahārānaṃ asippahārānaṃ usuppahārānaṃ pharasuppahārānaṃ¹ bheriṇaṇavasāṅkhatīṇavaninnādasaddānaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave rañño nāgo khantā hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave rañño nāgo gantā hoti? Idha bhikkhave rañño nāgo yamenāṃ hatthidammasārathi disaṃ peseti yadi vā gatapubbaṃ, yadi vā agatapubbaṃ, taṃ khippameva gantā hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave rañño nāgo gantā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi aṅgehi samannāgato rañño nāgo rājāraho hoti rājabhoggo, rañño aṅganteva saṅkhaṃ gacchati.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuncyyo hoti -pa- anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassa. Katamehi catūhi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sotā ca hoti hantā ca khantā ca gantā ca.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu sotā hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye desiyamāne aṭṭhiṃ katvā manasi katvā sabbacetasā samannāharitvā ohtasoto dhammaṃ suṇāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sotā hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu hantā hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu uppannaṃ kāmavitakkaṃ nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti (Hanati)² byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti. Uppannaṃ byāpādavitakkaṃ -pa-. Uppannaṃ vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ -pa-. Uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti

1. “Pharasuppahārānaṃ”ti idaṃ padaṃ Syāmapotthake natthi. Ma 3. 174 piṭṭhepi passitabbaṃ.

2. () Natthi Sī-Syā-I-potthakesu. Upari Paṭipadāvagge 470 piṭṭhe catutthasutte pana “sameti”ti padaṃ sabbatthapi dissati.

hanati byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu hantā hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu khantā hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu khamo hoti sītassa uṇhassa jighacchāya pipāsāya ḍaṃsa makasa vātātapasarīsapasamphassānaṃ duruttānaṃ durāgatānaṃ vacanapathānaṃ, uppanānaṃ sārīrikānaṃ vedanānaṃ dukkhānaṃ tibbānaṃ kharānaṃ kaṭukānaṃ asātānaṃ amanāpānaṃ pāṇaharānaṃ adhvāsakajātiko hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu khantā hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu gantā hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu yāyaṃ disā agatapubbā iminā dīghena addhunā, yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭṭinissaggo taṇhākkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ, taṃ khippaññeva gantā hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu gantā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti -pa- anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Ṭhānasutta

115. Cattārimāni bhikkhave ṭhānāni. Katamāni cattāri? Atthi bhikkhave ṭhānaṃ amanāpaṃ kātuṃ, taṅca kayiramānaṃ anattāya saṃvattati. Atthi bhikkhave ṭhānaṃ amanāpaṃ kātuṃ, taṅca kayiramānaṃ atthāya saṃvattati. Atthi bhikkhave ṭhānaṃ manāpaṃ kātuṃ, taṅca kayiramānaṃ anattāya saṃvattati. Atthi bhikkhave ṭhānaṃ manāpaṃ kātuṃ, taṅca kayiramānaṃ atthāya saṃvattati.

Tatra bhikkhave yamidaṃ¹ ṭhānaṃ amanāpaṃ kātuṃ, taṅca kayiramānaṃ anattāya saṃvattati. Idam bhikkhave ṭhānaṃ ubhayeneva na kattabbaṃ maññati²—yampidaṃ³ ṭhānaṃ amanāpaṃ kātuṃ, imināpi naṃ⁴ na kattabbaṃ maññati. Yampidaṃ ṭhānaṃ kayiramānaṃ anattāya saṃvattati, imināpi naṃ⁵ na kattabbaṃ maññati. Idam bhikkhave ṭhānaṃ ubhayeneva na kattabbaṃ maññati.

Tatra bhikkhave yamidaṃ ṭhānaṃ amanāpaṃ kātuṃ, taṅca kayiramānaṃ atthāya saṃvattati. Imasmiṃ bhikkhave ṭhāne bālo ca paṇḍito ca vedītabbo

1. Yadidaṃ (Syā, Kam, Ka)

2. Paññāyati (?)

3. Yadidaṃ (Ka)

4. Tam (Sī, I) Syāmapotthake natthi.

5. Tam (I) Sī-Syā-potthakesu natthi.

purisathāme purisavīriye purisaparakkame. Na bhikkhave bālo iti paṭisañcikkhati “kiñcāpi kho idaṃ ṭhānaṃ amanāpaṃ kātuṃ, atha carahidaṃ ṭhānaṃ kayiramānaṃ atthāya saṃvattatī”ti. So taṃ ṭhānaṃ na karoti, tassa taṃ ṭhānaṃ akayiramānaṃ anathāya saṃvattati. Paṇḍito ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “kiñcāpi kho idaṃ ṭhānaṃ amanāpaṃ kātuṃ, atha carahidaṃ ṭhānaṃ kayiramānaṃ atthāya saṃvattatī”ti. So taṃ ṭhānaṃ karoti, tassa taṃ ṭhānaṃ kayiramānaṃ atthāya saṃvattati.

Tatra bhikkhave yamidaṃ¹ ṭhānaṃ manāpaṃ kātuṃ, tañca kayiramānaṃ anathāya saṃvattati. Imasmimpi bhikkhave ṭhāne bālo ca paṇḍito ca vedītabbo purisathāme purisavīriye purisaparakkame. Na bhikkhave bālo iti paṭisañcikkhati “kiñcāpi kho idaṃ ṭhānaṃ manāpaṃ kātuṃ, atha carahidaṃ ṭhānaṃ kayiramānaṃ anathāya saṃvattatī”ti. So taṃ ṭhānaṃ karoti, tassa taṃ ṭhānaṃ kayiramānaṃ anathāya saṃvattati. Paṇḍito ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “kiñcāpi kho idaṃ ṭhānaṃ manāpaṃ kātuṃ, atha carahidaṃ ṭhānaṃ kayiramānaṃ anathāya saṃvattatī”ti. So taṃ ṭhānaṃ na karoti, tassa taṃ ṭhānaṃ akayiramānaṃ atthāya saṃvattati.

Tatra bhikkhave yamidaṃ ṭhānaṃ manāpaṃ kātuṃ, tañca kayiramānaṃ atthāya saṃvattati. Idaṃ bhikkhave ṭhānaṃ ubhayeneva kattabbaṃ maññati—yampidaṃ ṭhānaṃ manāpaṃ kātuṃ, imināpi naṃ kattabbaṃ maññati. Yampidaṃ ṭhānaṃ kayiramānaṃ atthāya saṃvattati, imināpi naṃ kattabbaṃ maññati. Idaṃ bhikkhave ṭhānaṃ ubhayeneva kattabbaṃ maññati, imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri ṭhānānīti.

6. Appamādasutta

116. Catūhi bhikkhave ṭhānehi appamādo karaṇīyo. Katamehi catūhi? Kāyaduccaritaṃ bhikkhave pajahatha, kāyasucaritaṃ bhāvētha, tattha ca mā pamādattha. Vacīduccaritaṃ bhikkhave pajahatha, vacīsucaritaṃ bhāvētha, tattha ca mā pamādattha. Manoduccaritaṃ bhikkhave pajahatha, manosucaritaṃ bhāvētha, tattha ca mā pamādattha. Micchādiṭṭhiṃ bhikkhave pajahatha, sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāvētha, tattha ca mā pamādattha.

1. Yadidaṃ (Syā, Kam)

Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno kāyaduccaritaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti, kāyasucaritaṃ bhāvitaṃ. Vacīduccaritaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti, vacīsucaritaṃ bhāvitaṃ. Manoduccaritaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti, manosucaritaṃ bhāvitaṃ. Micchādīṭṭhi pahīnā hoti, sammādīṭṭhi bhāvitā. So na bhāyati samparāyikassa maraṇassāti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Ārakkhasutta

117. Catūsu bhikkhave ṭhānesu attarūpena appamādo sati cetaso ārakkho karaṇīyo. Katamesu catūsu? “Mā me rajanīyesu dhammesu cittaṃ rajjī”ti attarūpena appamādo sati cetaso ārakkho karaṇīyo. “Mā me dosanīyesu dhammesu cittaṃ dussī”ti attarūpena appamādo sati cetaso ārakkho karaṇīyo. “Mā me mohanīyesu dhammesu cittaṃ muyhī”ti attarūpena appamādo sati cetaso ārakkho karaṇīyo. “Mā me madanīyesu dhammesu cittaṃ majjī”ti attarūpena appamādo sati cetaso ārakkho karaṇīyo.

Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno rajanīyesu dhammesu cittaṃ na rajjati vītarāgattā. Dosanīyesu dhammesu cittaṃ na dussati vītadosattā. Mohanīyesu dhammesu cittaṃ na muyhati vītamohattā. Madanīyesu dhammesu cittaṃ na majjati vītamadattā. So na chambhati na kampati na vedhati na santāsaṃ āpajjati. Na ca pana samaṇavacanahetupi gacchatīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Saṃvejanīyasutta

118. Cattārimāni bhikkhave saddhassa kulaputtassa dassanīyāni saṃvejanīyāni ṭhānāni. Katamāni cattāri? “Idha Tathāgato jāto”ti bhikkhave saddhassa kulaputtassa dassanīyaṃ saṃvejanīyaṃ ṭhānaṃ. “Idha Tathāgato anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho”ti bhikkhave saddhassa kulaputtassa dassanīyaṃ saṃvejanīyaṃ ṭhānaṃ. “Idha Tathāgato anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattesī”ti bhikkhave saddhassa kulaputtassa dassanīyaṃ saṃvejanīyaṃ ṭhānaṃ. “Idha Tathāgato anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā

parinibbuto”ti bhikkhave saddhassa kulaputtassa dassanīyaṃ saṃvejanīyaṃ ṭhānaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri saddhassa kulaputtassa dassanīyāni saṃvejanīyāni ṭhānānīti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Paṭhamabhayasutta

119. Cattārimāni bhikkhave bhayāni. Katamāni cattāri? Jātibhayaṃ jarābhayaṃ byādhibhayaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri bhayānīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyabhayasutta

120. Cattārimāni bhikkhave bhayāni. Katamāni cattāri? Aggibhayaṃ udakabhayaṃ rājabhayaṃ corabhayaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri bhayānīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Kesivaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Kesi Javo Patodo ca, Nāgo Ṭhānena pañcamaṃ.
Appamādo ca Ārakkho, Saṃvejanīyaṅca dve Bhayāti.

(13) 3. Bhayavagga

1. Attānuvādasutta

121. Cattārimāni bhikkhave bhayāni. Katamāni cattāri?
Attānuvādabhayaṃ parānuvādabhayaṃ daṇḍabhayaṃ duggatibhayaṃ.

Katamaṅca bhikkhave attānuvādabhayaṃ? Idha bhikkhave ekacco iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahañceva¹ kho pana kāyena duccharitaṃ careyyaṃ, vācāya duccharitaṃ careyyaṃ, manasā duccharitaṃ careyyaṃ. Kiñca taṃ yaṃ maṃ² attā sīlato na upavadeyyā”ti. So attānuvādabhayassa bhīto kāyaduccharitaṃ

1. Ahañce (?)

2. Kiñca taṃ maṃ (Sī), kiñca maṃ (Syā, Kam), kiñca taṃ kammaṃ (I, Ka)

pahāya kāyasucaritaṃ bhāveti, vacīduccaritaṃ pahāya vacīsucaritaṃ bhāveti, manoduccaritaṃ pahāya manosucaritaṃ bhāveti, suddhaṃ attānaṃ pariharati. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave attānuvādabhayaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave parānuvādabhayaṃ? Idha bhikkhave ekacco iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahañceva kho pana kāyena duccharitaṃ careyyaṃ, vācāya duccharitaṃ careyyaṃ, manasā duccharitaṃ careyyaṃ. Kiñca taṃ yaṃ maṃ pare sīlato na upavadeyyun”ti. So parānuvādabhayassa bhīto kāyaduccharitaṃ pahāya kāyasucaritaṃ bhāveti, vacīduccaritaṃ pahāya vacīsucaritaṃ bhāveti, manoduccharitaṃ pahāya manosucaritaṃ bhāveti, suddhaṃ attānaṃ pariharati. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave parānuvādabhayaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave daṇḍabhayaṃ? Idha bhikkhave ekacco passati coraṃ āgucāriṃ rājāno gahetvā vividhā kammakāraṇā kārente kasāhipi tāḷente vettehipi tāḷente addhadaṇḍakehipi tāḷente hatthampi chindante pādampi chindante hatthapādampi chindante kaṇṇampi chindante nāsampi chindante kaṇṇanāsampi chindante bilaṅgathālikampi karonte saṅkhamuṇḍikampi karonte rāhumukhampi karonte jotimālikampi karonte hatthapajjotikampi karonte erakavattikampi karonte cīrakavāsikampi karonte eṇeyyakampi karonte balisamaṃsikampi karonte kahāpaṇakampi karonte khārāpatacchikampi karonte palighaparivattikampi karonte palālapīṭhakampi karonte tattenapi telena osiñcante sunakhehipi khādāpente jīvantampi sūle uttāsente asināpi sīsaṃ chindante.

Tassa evaṃ hoti “yathārūpānaṃ kho pāpakānaṃ kammānaṃ hetu coraṃ āgucāriṃ rājāno gahetvā vividhā kammakāraṇā kārenti, kasāhipi tāḷenti -pasināpi sīsaṃ chindanti, ahañceva kho pana evarūpaṃ pāpakammaṃ kareyyaṃ, mampi rājāno gahetvā evarūpā vividhā kammakāraṇā kāreyyuṃ, kasāhipi tāḷeyyuṃ, vettehipi tāḷeyyuṃ, addhadaṇḍakehipi tāḷeyyuṃ, hatthampi chindeyyuṃ, pādampi chindeyyuṃ, hatthapādampi chindeyyuṃ, kaṇṇampi chindeyyuṃ, nāsampi chindeyyuṃ, kaṇṇanāsampi chindeyyuṃ, bilaṅgathālikampi kareyyuṃ, saṅkhamuṇḍikampi kareyyuṃ, rāhumukhampi kareyyuṃ, jotimālikampi kareyyuṃ, hatthapajjotikampi kareyyuṃ, erakavattikampi kareyyuṃ, cīrakavāsikampi kareyyuṃ, eṇeyyakampi kareyyuṃ, balisamaṃsikampi kareyyuṃ,

kaḥāpaṇakampi kareyyum, khārāpatacchikampi kareyyum,
 palighaparivattikampi kareyyum, palālapīṭhakampi kareyyum, tattenapi
 telena osiñceyyum, sunakhehipi khādāpeyyum, jīvantampi sūle uttāseyyum,
 asināpi sīsam chinteyyuntī. So daṇḍabhayassa bhīto na paresam pābhatam
 vilumpanto carati. Kāyaduccaritam pahāya -pa- suddham attānam pariharati.
 Idam vuccati bhikkhave daṇḍabhayaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave duggatibhayaṃ? Idha bhikkhave ekacco iti
 paṭisañcikkhati “kāyaduccaritassa kho pāpako vipāko abhisamparāyaṃ,
 vacīduccaritassa pāpako vipāko abhisamparāyaṃ, manoduccaritassa pāpako
 vipāko abhisamparāyaṃ, ahañceva kho pana kāyena duccaritam careyyam,
 vācāya duccaritam careyyam, manasā duccaritam careyyam, kiñca tam
 yāham na kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatim vinipātam
 nirayaṃ upapajeyyanti. So duggatibhayaṃ bhīto kāyaduccaritam pahāya
 kāyasucaritam bhāveti, vacīduccaritam pahāya vacīsucaritam bhāveti,
 manoduccaritam pahāya manosucaritam bhāveti, suddham attānam
 pariharati. Idam vuccati bhikkhave duggatibhayaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave
 cattāri bhayānīti.

2. Ūmibhayaṃ

122. Cattārimāni bhikkhave bhayāni udakorohantassa¹
 pāṭikañkhitabbāni. Katamāni cattāri? Ūmibhayaṃ kumbhīlabhayaṃ
 āvaṭṭabhayaṃ susukābhayaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri bhayāni
 udakorohantassa pāṭikañkhitabbāni. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave cattāri
 bhayāni idhekaccassa kulaputtassa imasmim dhammavinaye agārasmā²
 anagāriyaṃ pabbajitassa³ pāṭikañkhitabbāni. Katamāni cattāri? Ūmibhayaṃ
 kumbhīlabhayaṃ āvaṭṭabhayaṃ susukābhayaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave ūmibhayaṃ? Idha bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto
 saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti “otiṇṇomhi jātiyā jarāya
 maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi somanassehi upāyāsehi

1. Udakorohante (Ma 2. 122 piṭṭhe)

2. Saddhā agārasmā (Sī, Syā, Kam)

3. Pabbajato (Sī)

dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, appeva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethā”ti. Tamenam tathā pabbajitam samānam sabrahmacārino ovadanti anusāsanti “evam te abhikkamitabbam, evam te paṭikkamitabbam, evam te āloketabbam evam te viloketabbam, evam te samiñjitabbam, evam te pasāritabbam, evam te saṅghāṭipattacīvaram dhāretabban”ti. Tassa evam hoti “mayam kho pubbe agāriyabhūtā samānā aññe ovaḍāmapī anusāsāmapī. Ime panamhākam puttamattā maññe nattamattā maññe ovaḍitabbam anusāsitabbam maññanti”ti. So kupito anattamano sikkham paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu ūmibhayassa bhīto sikkham paccakkhāya hīnāyāvatto. “Ūmibhayan”ti kho bhikkhave kodhūpāyāsassetam adhivacanam. Idam vuccati bhikkhave ūmibhayan.

Katamañca bhikkhave kumbhīlabhayan? Idha bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito hoti “otiṇṇomhi jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, appeva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethā”ti. Tamenam tathā pabbajitam samānam sabrahmacārino ovadanti anusāsanti “idam te khāditabbam, idam te na khāditabbam. Idam te bhuñjitabbam, idam te na bhuñjitabbam. Idam te sāyitabbam, idam te na sāyitabbam. Idam te pātabbam, idam te na pātabbam. Kappiyam te khāditabbam, akappiyam te na khāditabbam. Kappiyam te bhuñjitabbam, akappiyam te na bhuñjitabbam. Kappiyam te sāyitabbam, akappiyam te na sāyitabbam. Kappiyam te pātabbam, akappiyam te na pātabbam. Kāle te khāditabbam, vikāle te na khāditabbam. Kāle te bhuñjitabbam, vikāle te na bhuñjitabbam. Kāle te sāyitabbam, vikāle te na sāyitabbam. Kāle te pātabbam, vikāle te na pātabban”ti. Tassa evam hoti “mayam kho pubbe agāriyabhūtā samānā yaṃ icchāma taṃ khādāma, yaṃ na icchāma na taṃ khādāma. Yaṃ icchāma taṃ bhuñjāma, yaṃ na icchāma na taṃ bhuñjāma. Yaṃ icchāma taṃ sāyāma, yaṃ na icchāma na taṃ sāyāma. Yaṃ icchāma taṃ pivāma, yaṃ na icchāma na taṃ pivāma. Kappiyampi khādāma, akappiyampi khādāma. Kappiyampi bhuñjāma, akappiyampi bhuñjāma. Kappiyampi sāyāma, akappiyampi sāyāma. Kappiyampi pivāma, akappiyampi pivāma. Kālepi khādāma, vikālepi khādāma. Kālepi bhuñjāma, vikālepi bhuñjāma.

Kālepi sāyāma, vikālepi sāyāma. Kālepi pivāma, vikālepi pivāma. Yampi no saddhā gahapatikā divā vikāle paṇītaṃ khādanīyaṃ vā bhojanīyaṃ vā denti. Tatrapime¹ mukhāvaraṇaṃ maññe karontī”ti, so kupito anattamano sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu kumbhīlabhayassa bhīto sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāyāvatto. “Kumbhīlabhayan”ti kho bhikkhave odarikattassetāṃ adhivacanaṃ. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave kumbhīlabhayaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave āvaṭṭabhayaṃ? Idha bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti “otiṇṇomhi jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, appeva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriyaṃ paññāyethā”ti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavisati arakkhiteneva kāyena arakkhitāya vācāya arakkhitena cittena anupaṭṭhitāya satiyā asaṃvutehi indriyehi. So tattha passati gahapatiṃ vā gahapatiputtaṃ vā pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappitaṃ samaṅgībhūtaṃ paricārayamaṇaṃ. Tassa evaṃ hoti “mayaṃ kho pubbe agāriyabhūtā samānā pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappitā samaṅgībhūtā paricārimhā. Saṃvijjanti kho pana me kule bhogā, sakkā bhoge ca bhuñcituṃ puññāni ca kātuṃ. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattitvā bhoge ca bhuñjeyyaṃ, puññāni ca kareyyaṃ”ti. So sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu āvaṭṭabhayassa bhīto sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāyāvatto. “Āvaṭṭabhayan”ti kho bhikkhave pañcannetaṃ kāmagaṇānaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave āvaṭṭabhayaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave susukābhayaṃ, idha bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti “otiṇṇomhi jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, appeva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriyaṃ paññāyethā”ti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya gāmaṃ vā

1. Tatthapime (Ma 2. 124 piṭṭhe)

nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavisati arakkhiteneva kāyena arakkhitāya vācāya arakkhitena cittaṇa anupaṭṭhitāya satiyā asaṃvutehi indriyehi. So tatta passati mātugāmaṃ dunnivatthaṃ vā duppārutaṃ vā, tassa mātugāmaṃ disvā dunnivatthaṃ vā duppārutaṃ vā rāgo cittaṃ anuddhaṃseti, so rāgānuddhaṃsitena cittaṇa sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīṇāyāvattati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu susukābhayaṃ bhīto sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīṇāyāvatto. “Susukābhayaṃ”ti kho bhikkhave mātugāmassetaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave susukābhayaṃ. Imāṇi kho bhikkhave cattāri bhayāni idhekaccassa kulaputtassa imasmiṃ dhammavinaye agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitassa pāṭikaṅkhitabbānīti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Paṭhamaṇākaṇasutta

123. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamaṇā lokasmiṃ. Katame cattāro? * Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, so tadassādeti, taṃ nikāmeti, tena ca vittiṃ āpajjati. Tatta ṭhito tadadhimutto tabbahulavihārī aparihīno kālaṃ kurumāno brahmacāyikānaṃ devānaṃ sahaḃyataṃ upapajjati. Brahmakāyikānaṃ bhikkhave devānaṃ kappo āyuppamaṇaṃ, tatta puthujjano yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā yāvatakaṃ tesāṃ devānaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ, taṃ sabbaṃ khepetvā nirayampi gacchati, tiracchānayaṇimpi gacchati, pettivisaḃyampi gacchati. Bhagavato pana sāvako tatta yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā yāvatakaṃ tesāṃ devānaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ, taṃ sabbaṃ khepetvā tasmīṃ yeva bhava parinibbāyati. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave viseso ayaṃ adhippayāso idaṃ nākaṇaṃ sutavato ariyasāvakaṃ assutavatā puthujjanaṇa yadidaṃ gatiyā upapattiyā sati¹.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave idhekacco puggalo vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sammasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhiḃjaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, so tadassādeti, taṃ nikāmeti, tena ca vittiṃ āpajjati. Tatta ṭhito tadadhimutto

1. Yadidaṃ cutiyā upapattiyā cāti (Ka) 270 piṭṭhe passitabbaṃ.

* Abhi 4. 351 piṭṭhepi.

tabbahulavihārī aparihīno kālaṃ kurumāno ābhassarānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Ābhassarānaṃ bhikkhave devānaṃ dve kappā āyuppaṃāṇaṃ. Tattha puthujjano yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā yāvatakaṃ tesāṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ, taṃ sabbaṃ khepetvā nirayampi gacchati, tiracchānayaṇimpi gacchati, pettivisaṃyampi gacchati. Bhagavato pana sāvako tattha yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā yāvatakaṃ tesāṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ, taṃ sabbaṃ khepetvā tasmim̐ yeva bhava parinibbāyati. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave viṣeso ayaṃ adhippayāso idaṃ nānākaraṇaṃ sutavato ariyasāvakaṃ assutavatā puthujjanena yadidaṃ gatiyā upapattiyā sati.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave idhekacco puggalo pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati, sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti “upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī”ti, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, so tadassādeti, taṃ nikāmeti, tena ca vittim̐ āpajjati. Tattha ṭhito tadadhimutto tabbahulavihārī aparihīno kālaṃ kurumāno Subhakiṇṇhānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Subhakiṇṇhānaṃ bhikkhave devānaṃ cattāro kappā āyuppaṃāṇaṃ. Tattha puthujjano yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā yāvatakaṃ tesāṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ, taṃ sabbaṃ khepetvā nirayampi gacchati, tiracchānayaṇimpi gacchati, pettivisaṃyampi gacchati. Bhagavato pana sāvako tattha yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā yāvatakaṃ tesāṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ, taṃ sabbaṃ khepetvā tasmim̐ yeva bhava parinibbāyati. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave viṣeso ayaṃ adhippayāso idaṃ nānākaraṇaṃ sutavato ariyasāvakaṃ assutavatā puthujjanena yadidaṃ gatiyā upapattiyā sati.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave idhekacco puggalo sukhaṃ ca pahānā dukkhaṃ ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhim̐ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, so tadassādeti, taṃ nikāmeti, tena ca vittim̐ āpajjati. Tattha ṭhito tadadhimutto tabbahulavihārī aparihīno kālaṃ kurumāno Vehapphalānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Vehapphalānaṃ bhikkhave devānaṃ pañca kappasatāni āyuppaṃāṇaṃ. Tattha puthujjano yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā yāvatakaṃ tesāṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ, taṃ sabbaṃ khepetvā nirayampi gacchati, tiracchānayaṇimpi

gacchati, pettivisayampi gacchati. Bhagavato pana sāvako tattha yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā yāvatakaṃ tesāṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ, taṃ sabbaṃ khepetvā tasmim̐ yeva bhave parinibbāyati. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave viseso ayaṃ adhippayāso idaṃ nānākaraṇaṃ sutavato ariyasāvakaṃ assutavatā puthujjanaṃ yadidaṃ gatiyā upapattiyā sati. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo saṃvijjamaṇā lokasminti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiyānānākaraṇasutta

124. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamaṇā lokasmim̐. Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo vivicceva kāmehi -pa- paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So yadeva tattha hoti rūpagataṃ vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāṇagataṃ, te dhamme aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato samanupassati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā suddhāvāsānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ bhikkhave upapatti asādhāraṇā puthujjanaṃ.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave idhekacco puggalo vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā -pa- dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ -pa- tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ -pa- catutthāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So yadeva tattha hoti rūpagataṃ vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāṇagataṃ, te dhamme aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato samanupassati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā suddhāvāsānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ bhikkhave upapatti asādhāraṇā puthujjanaṃ. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo saṃvijjamaṇā lokasminti. . Catutthāṃ.

5. Paṭhamamettāsutta

125. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamaṇā lokasmim̐. Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati. Tathā dutiyaṃ. Tathā tatiyaṃ. Tathā catutthāṃ. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ

lokaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharivā viharati, so tadassādeti, taṃ nikāmeti, tena ca vittim āpajjati. Tattha ṭhito tadadhimutto tabbahulavihārī aparihīno kālaṃ kurumāno brahmakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Brahmakāyikānaṃ bhikkhave devānaṃ kappo āyupparāṇaṃ. Tattha puthujjano yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā yāvatakaṃ tesāṃ devānaṃ āyupparāṇaṃ, taṃ sabbaṃ khepetvā nirayampi gacchati, tiracchānayanimpi gacchati, pettivisayampi gacchati. Bhagavato pana sāvako tattha yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā yāvatakaṃ tesāṃ devānaṃ āyupparāṇaṃ, taṃ sabbaṃ khepetvā tasmimyeva bhava parinibbāyati. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave viseso ayaṃ adhippayāso idaṃ nānākaraṇaṃ sutavato ariyasāvakaṃ assutavatā puthujjanaṃ yadidaṃ gatiyā upapattiyā sati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave idhekacco puggalo karuṇāsahagatena cetasā -pa- muditāsahagatena cetasā -pa- upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati. Tathā dutiyaṃ. Tathā tatiyaṃ. Tathā catutthaṃ. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharivā viharati, so tadassādeti, taṃ nikāmeti, tena ca vittim āpajjati. Tattha ṭhito tadadhimutto tabbahulavihārī aparihīno kālaṃ kurumāno ābhassarānaṃ¹ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Ābhassarānaṃ bhikkhave devānaṃ dve kappā āyupparāṇaṃ -pa- Subhakiṇhānaṃ¹ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Subhakiṇhānaṃ bhikkhave devānaṃ cattāro kappā āyupparāṇaṃ -pa- Vehapphalānaṃ¹ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Vehapphalānaṃ bhikkhave devānaṃ pañca kappasatāni āyupparāṇaṃ. Tattha puthujjano yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā yāvatakaṃ tesāṃ devānaṃ āyupparāṇaṃ, taṃ sabbaṃ khepetvā nirayampi gacchati, tiracchānayanimpi gacchati, pettivisayampi gacchati. Bhagavato pana sāvako tattha yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā yāvatakaṃ tesāṃ devānaṃ āyupparāṇaṃ, taṃ sabbaṃ khepetvā tasmimyeva bhava parinibbāyati. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave

1. Syāmapotthake pana karuṇādayo tayo viharā ābhassarādīhi tīhi visum visum yojetvā paripuṇṇameva dassitaṃ.

viseso ayaṃ adhippayāso idaṃ nānākaraṇaṃ sutavato ariyasāvakaṃ
assutavatā puthujjanaena yadidaṃ gatiyā upapattiyā sati. Ime kho bhikkhave
cattāro puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasminti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyamettāsutta

126. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmim.
Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo mettāsahagatena cetasā
ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati. Tathā dutiyaṃ. Tathā tatiyaṃ. Tathā
catutthaṃ. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ
lokaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena
abyāpajjena pharivā viharati. So yadeva tattha hoti rūpagataṃ vedanāgataṃ
saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāṇagataṃ, te dhamme aniccato dukkhato
rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato
samanupassati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā suddhāvāsānaṃ devānaṃ
sahabyataṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ bhikkhave upapatti asādhāraṇā puthujjanehi.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave idhekacco puggalo karuṇā -pa- muditā -pa-
upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati. Tathā dutiyaṃ.
Tathā tatiyaṃ. Tathā catutthaṃ. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi
sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena
mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharivā viharati. So yadeva
tattha hoti rūpagataṃ vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ
viññāṇagataṃ, te dhamme aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato
ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato samanupassati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ
paraṃ maraṇā suddhāvāsānaṃ devānaṃ sahabyataṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ
bhikkhave upapatti asādhāraṇā puthujjanehi. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro
puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasminti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Paṭhamatathāgata-acchariyasutta

127. Tathāgatassa bhikkhave Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa pātubhāvā cattāro acchariyā abbhutā dhammā¹ pātubhavanti. Katame cattāro? Yadā bhikkhave bodhisatto Tusitā kāyā cavitvā sato sampajāno mātukucchim okkamati. Atha sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya appamāṇo uḷāro obhāso pātubhavati atikkammeva devānaṃ devānubhāvaṃ. Yāpi tā lokantarikā aghā asaṃvutā andhakārā andhakāratimisā, yatthapimesaṃ² candimasūriyānaṃ evaṃmahiddhikānaṃ evaṃmahānubhāvānaṃ ābhā nānubhonti, tatthapi appamāṇo uḷāro obhāso pātubhavati atikkammeva devānaṃ devānubhāvaṃ. Yēpi tattha sattā upapannā, tepi tenobhāsenā aññamaññaṃ sañjānanti “aññepi kira bho santi sattā idhūpapannā”ti. Tathāgatassa bhikkhave Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa pātubhāvā ayaṃ paṭhamo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo³ pātubhavati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave yadā bodhisatto sato sampajāno mātukucchimhā nikkhamati. Atha sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya appamāṇo uḷāro obhāso pātubhavati atikkammeva devānaṃ devānubhāvaṃ. Yāpi tā lokantarikā aghā asaṃvutā andhakārā andhakāratimisā, yatthapimesaṃ candimasūriyānaṃ evaṃmahiddhikānaṃ evaṃmahānubhāvānaṃ ābhā nānubhonti, tatthapi appamāṇo uḷāro obhāso pātubhavati atikkammeva devānaṃ devānubhāvaṃ. Yēpi tattha sattā upapannā, tepi tenobhāsenā aññamaññaṃ sañjānanti “aññepi kira bho santi sattā idhūpapannā”ti. Tathāgatassa bhikkhave Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa pātubhāvā ayaṃ dutiyo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo pātubhavati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave yadā Tathāgato anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhim abhisambujjhati. Atha sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya appamāṇo uḷāro

1. Abbhutadhammā (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

2. Yatthimesaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

3. Abbhutadhammo (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

obhāso pātubhavati atikkammeva devānaṃ devānubhāvaṃ. Yāpi tā lokantarikā aghā asaṃvutā andhakārā andhakāratimisā, yatthapimesaṃ candimasūriyānaṃ evaṃmahiddhikānaṃ evaṃmahānubhāvānaṃ ābhā nānubhonti, tatthapi appamāṇo uḷāro obhāso pātubhavati atikkammeva devānaṃ devānubhāvaṃ. Yepi tattha sattā upapannā, tepi tenobhāseṇa aññamaññaṃ sañjānanti “aññepi kira bho santi sattā idhūpapannā”ti. Tathāgatassa bhikkhave Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa pātubhāvā ayaṃ tatiyo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo pātubhavati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave yadā Tathāgato anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavatteti. Atha sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya appamāṇo uḷāro obhāso pātubhavati atikkammeva devānaṃ devānubhāvaṃ. Yāpi tā lokantarikā aghā asaṃvutā andhakārā andhakāratimisā, yatthapimesaṃ candimasūriyānaṃ evaṃmahiddhikānaṃ evaṃmahānubhāvānaṃ ābhā nānubhonti, tatthapi appamāṇo uḷāro obhāso pātubhavati atikkammeva devānaṃ devānubhāvaṃ. Yepi tattha sattā upapannā, tepi tenobhāseṇa aññamaññaṃ sañjānanti “aññepi kira bho santi sattā idhūpapannā”ti. Tathāgatassa bhikkhave Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa pātubhāvā ayaṃ catuttho acchariyo abbhuto dhammo pātubhavati. Tathāgatassa bhikkhave Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa pātubhāvā ime cattāro acchariyā abbhutā dhammā pātubhavantīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyatathāgata-acchariyasutta

128. Tathāgatassa bhikkhave Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa pātubhāvā cattāro acchariyā abbhutā dhammā pātubhavantī. Katame cattāro? Ālayārāmā¹ bhikkhave pajā ālayaratā ālayasammuditā. Sā Tathāgatena anālaye dhamme desiyamāṇe sussūsatī, sotaṃ odahati, aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhapeti. Tathāgatassa bhikkhave Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa pātubhāvā ayaṃ paṭhamo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo pātubhavati.

1. Ālayārāmā (Aññasuttetu)

Mānārāmā bhikkhave pajā mānaratā mānasammuditā. Sā Tathāgatena mānavinaye dhamme desiyamāne sussūsati, sotam odahati, aññā cittam upaṭṭhapeti. Tathāgatassa bhikkhave Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa pātubhāvā ayam dutiyo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo pātubhavati.

Anupasamārāmā bhikkhave pajā anupasamaratā anupasamasammuditā. Sā Tathāgatena opasamike dhamme desiyamāne sussūsati, sotam odahati, aññā cittam upaṭṭhapeti. Tathāgatassa bhikkhave Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa pātubhāvā ayam tatiyo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo pātubhavati.

Avijjāgatā bhikkhave pajā aṇḍabhūtā pariyonaddhā. Sā Tathāgatena avijjāvinaye dhamme desiyamāne sussūsati, sotam odahati, aññā cittam upaṭṭhapeti. Tathāgatassa bhikkhave Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa pātubhāvā ayam catuttho acchariyo abbhuto dhammo pātubhavati. Tathāgatassa bhikkhave Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa pātubhāvā ime cattāro acchariyā abbhutā dhammā pātubhavantīti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Ānanda-acchariyasutta

129. Cattārome bhikkhave acchariyā abbhutā dhammā Ānande. Katame cattāro? Sace bhikkhave bhikkhuparisā Ānandam dassanāya upasaṅkamati, dassanenapi sā attamanā hoti. Tatra ce Ānando dhammam bhāsati, bhāsitenapi sā attamanā hoti. Atittāva bhikkhave bhikkhuparisā hoti, atha Ānando tuṅhī bhavati.

Sace bhikkhave bhikkhuniparisā Ānandam dassanāya upasaṅkamati, dassanenapi sā attamanā hoti. Tattha ce Ānando dhammam bhāsati, bhāsitenapi sā attamanā hoti. Atittāva bhikkhave bhikkhuniparisā hoti, atha Ānando tuṅhī bhavati.

Sace bhikkhave upāsakaparisā Ānandam dassanāya upasaṅkamati, dassanenapi sā attamanā hoti. Tatra ce Ānando dhammam bhāsati,

bhāsitenapi sā attamanā hoti. Atittāva bhikkhave upāsakaparisā hoti, atha Ānando tuṅhī bhavati.

Sace bhikkhave upāsikāparisā Ānandaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamati, dassanenapi sā attamanā hoti. Tatra ce Ānando dhammaṃ bhāsati, bhāsitenapi sā attamanā hoti. Atittāva bhikkhave upāsikāparisā hoti, atha Ānando tuṅhī bhavati. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro acchariyā abbhutā dhammā Ānandeti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Cakkavatti-acchariyasutta

130. Cattārome bhikkhave acchariyā abbhutā dhammā raññe cakkavattimhi. Katame cattāro? Sace bhikkhave khattiyaparisā rājānaṃ cakkavattim dassanāya upasaṅkamati, dassanenapi sā attamanā hoti. Tatra ce rājā cakkavattī bhāsati, bhāsitenapi sā attamanā hoti. Atittāva bhikkhave khattiyaparisā hoti, atha rājā cakkavattī tuṅhī bhavati.

Sace bhikkhave brāhmaṇaparisā rājānaṃ cakkavattim dassanāya upasaṅkamati, dassanenapi sā attamanā hoti. Tatra ce rājā cakkavattī bhāsati, bhāsitenapi sā attamanā hoti. Atittāva bhikkhave brāhmaṇaparisā hoti, atha rājā cakkavattī tuṅhī bhavati.

Sace bhikkhave gahapatiparisā rājānaṃ cakkavattim dassanāya upasaṅkamati, dassanenapi sā attamanā hoti. Tatra ce rājā cakkavattī bhāsati, bhāsitenapi sā attamanā hoti. Atittāva bhikkhave gahapatiparisā hoti, atha rājā cakkavattī tuṅhī bhavati.

Sace bhikkhave samaṇaparisā rājānaṃ cakkavattim dassanāya upasaṅkamati, dassanenapi sā attamanā hoti. Tatra ce rājā cakkavattī bhāsati, bhāsitenapi sā attamanā hoti. Atittāva bhikkhave samaṇaparisā hoti, atha rājā cakkavattī tuṅhī bhavati. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro acchariyā abbhutā dhammā raññe cakkavattimhi.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave cattāro¹ acchariyā abbhutā dhammā Ānande. Katame cattāro? Sace bhikkhave bhikkhuparisā Ānandaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamati, dassanenapi sā attamanā hoti. Tatra ce Ānando dhammaṃ bhāsati, bhāsitenapi sā attamanā hoti. Atittāva bhikkhave bhikkhuparisā hoti, atha Ānando tuṅhī bhavati.

Sace bhikkhave bhikkhuniparisā -pa-. Sace bhikkhave upāsakaparisā -pa-. Sace bhikkhave upāsikāparisā Ānandaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamati, dassanenapi sā attamanā hoti. Tatra ce Ānando dhammaṃ bhāsati, bhāsitenapi sā attamanā hoti. Atittāva bhikkhave upāsikāparisā hoti, atha Ānando tuṅhī bhavati. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro acchariyā abbhutā dhammā Ānandeti. . Dasamaṃ.

Bhayavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Attānuvāda-ūmi ca, dve ca Nānā dve ca honti.
Mettā dve ca Acchariyā, aparā ca Tathā duveti.

(14) 4. Puggalavagga

1. Saṃyojanasutta

131. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmim. Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave ekaccassa puggalassa orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni appahīnāni honti, upapattiṭṭhābhīyāni saṃyojanāni appahīnāni honti, bhavapaṭilābhīyāni saṃyojanāni appahīnāni honti.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekaccassa puggalassa orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni pahīnāni honti, upapattiṭṭhābhīyāni saṃyojanāni appahīnāni honti, bhavapaṭilābhīyāni saṃyojanāni appahīnāni honti.

1. Cakkārome (Ka)

Idha pana bhikkhave ekaccassa puggalassa orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni pahīnāni honti, upapattipaṭilābhiyāni saṃyojanāni pahīnāni honti, bhavapaṭilābhiyāni saṃyojanāni appahīnāni honti.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekaccassa puggalassa orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni pahīnāni honti, upapattipaṭilābhiyāni saṃyojanāni pahīnāni honti, bhavapaṭilābhiyāni saṃyojanāni pahīnāni honti.

Katamassa bhikkhave puggalassa orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni appahīnāni upapattipaṭilābhiyāni saṃyojanāni appahīnāni bhavapaṭilābhiyāni saṃyojanāni appahīnāni? Sakadāgāmissa. Imassa kho bhikkhave puggalassa orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni appahīnāni upapattipaṭilābhiyāni saṃyojanāni appahīnāni bhavapaṭilābhiyāni saṃyojanāni appahīnāni.

Katamassa bhikkhave puggalassa orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni pahīnāni upapattipaṭilābhiyāni saṃyojanāni appahīnāni bhavapaṭilābhiyāni saṃyojanāni appahīnāni? Uddhamṣotassa akaniṭṭhagāmino. Imassa kho bhikkhave puggalassa orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni pahīnāni upapattipaṭilābhiyāni saṃyojanāni appahīnāni bhavapaṭilābhiyāni saṃyojanāni appahīnāni.

Katamassa bhikkhave puggalassa orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni pahīnāni upapattipaṭilābhiyāni saṃyojanāni pahīnāni bhavapaṭilābhiyāni saṃyojanāni appahīnāni? Antarāparinibbāyissa. Imassa kho bhikkhave puggalassa orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni pahīnāni upapattipaṭilābhiyāni saṃyojanāni pahīnāni bhavapaṭilābhiyāni saṃyojanāni appahīnāni.

Katamassa bhikkhave puggalassa orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni pahīnāni upapattipaṭilābhiyāni saṃyojanāni pahīnāni bhavapaṭilābhiyāni saṃyojanāni pahīnāni? Arahato. Imassa kho bhikkhave puggalassa orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni pahīnāni upapattipaṭilābhiyāni saṃyojanāni pahīnāni bhavapaṭilābhiyāni saṃyojanāni pahīnāni. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo saṃvijjānā lokasminti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Paṭibhānasutta

132. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasmiṁ.
Katame cattāro? Yuttappaṭibhāno no muttappaṭibhāno, muttappaṭibhāno no
yuttappaṭibhāno, yuttappaṭibhāno ca muttappaṭibhāno ca, neva
yuttappaṭibhāno na muttappaṭibhāno. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā
santo saṁvijjamānā lokasminti¹. . Dutiyaṁ.

3. Ugghaṭitaññūsutta

133. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasmiṁ.
Katame cattāro? Ugghaṭitaññū vipañcitaññū neyyo padaparamo. Ime kho
bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasminti¹. . Tatiyaṁ.

4. Uṭṭhānaphalasutta

134. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasmiṁ.
Katame cattāro? Uṭṭhānaphalūpajīvī na kammaphalūpajīvī,
kammaphalūpajīvī na uṭṭhānaphalūpajīvī, uṭṭhānaphalūpajīvī ceva
kammaphalūpajīvī ca, neva uṭṭhānaphalūpajīvī na kammaphalūpajīvī. Ime
kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasminti². .
Catutthaṁ.

5. Sāvajjasutta

135. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā³ santo saṁvijjamānā lokasmiṁ.
Katame cattāro? Sāvajjo vajjabahulo appavajjo anavajjo.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo sāvajjo hoti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco
puggalo sāvajjena kāyakammena samannāgato hoti, sāvajjena vacīkammena
samannāgato hoti, sāvajjena manokammena samannāgato hoti. Evaṁ kho
bhikkhave puggalo sāvajjo hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo vajjabahulo hoti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco
puggalo sāvajjena bahulaṁ kāyakammena samannāgato hoti appaṁ
anavajjena, sāvajjena bahulaṁ vacīkammena samannāgato hoti appaṁ
anavajjena, sāvajjena bahulaṁ manokammena samannāgato hoti appaṁ
anavajjena. Evaṁ kho bhikkhave puggalo vajjabahulo hoti.

1. Abhi 3. 147-8 piṭṭhesupī.

2. Abhi 3. 158 piṭṭhepi.

3. Abhi 3. 146 piṭṭhepi.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo appavajjo hoti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo anavajjena bahulañ kāyakammena samannāgato hoti appañ sāvajjena, anavajjena bahulañ vacīkammena samannāgato hoti appañ sāvajjena, anavajjena bahulañ manokammena samannāgato hoti appañ sāvajjena. Evañ kho bhikkhave puggalo appavajjo hoti.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo anavajjo hoti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo anavajjena kāyakammena samannāgato hoti, anavajjena vacīkammena samannāgato hoti, anavajjena manokammena samannāgato hoti. Evañ kho bhikkhave puggalo anavajjo hoti. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo sañvijjānā lokasminti. . Pañcamañ.

6. Paṭhamasīlasutta

136. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo sañvijjānā lokasmim. Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo sīlesu na paripūrakārī hoti samādhismim na paripūrakārī paññāya na paripūrakārī.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco puggalo sīlesu paripūrakārī hoti samādhismim na paripūrakārī paññāya na paripūrakārī.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco puggalo sīlesu paripūrakārī hoti samādhismim paripūrakārī paññāya na paripūrakārī.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco puggalo sīlesu paripūrakārī hoti samādhismim paripūrakārī paññāya paripūrakārī. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo sañvijjānā lokasminti. . Chatṭham.

7. Dutiyasīlasutta

137. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo sañvijjānā lokasmim. Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo na sīlagaru hoti na sīlādhipateyyo, na samādhigaru hoti na samādhādhīpateyyo, na paññāgaru hoti na paññādhipateyyo.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco puggalo sīlagaru hoti sīlādhipateyyo, na samādhigaru hoti na samādhādhipateyyo, na paññāgaru hoti na paññādhipateyyo.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco puggalo sīlagaru hoti sīlādhipateyyo, samādhigaru hoti samādhādhipateyyo, na paññāgaru hoti na paññādhipateyyo.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco puggalo sīlagaru hoti sīlādhipateyyo, samādhigaru hoti samādhādhipateyyo, paññāgaru hoti paññādhipateyyo. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasminti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Nikaṭṭhasutta

138. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmim. Katame cattāro? Nikaṭṭhakāyo anikaṭṭhacitto, anikaṭṭhakāyo nikaṭṭhacitto, anikaṭṭhakāyo ca anikaṭṭhacitto ca, nikaṭṭhakāyo ca nikaṭṭhacitto ca.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo nikaṭṭhakāyo hoti anikaṭṭhacitto? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo araṅṅavanapatthāni¹ pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevati, so tatha kāmavitakkampi vitakketi, byāpādavittakkampi vitakketi, vihiṃsāvitakkampi vitakketi. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo nikaṭṭhakāyo hoti anikaṭṭhacitto.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo anikaṭṭhakāyo hoti nikaṭṭhacitto? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo naheva kho araṅṅavanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevati, so tatha nekkhammavitakkampi vitakketi, abyāpādavittakkampi vitakketi, avihimsāvitakkampi vitakketi. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo anikaṭṭhakāyo hoti nikaṭṭhacitto.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo anikaṭṭhakāyo ca hoti anikaṭṭhacitto ca? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo na heva kho araṅṅavanapatthāni pantāni

1. Araṅṅe vanapatthāni (Sī, I)

senāsanāni paṭisevati, so tattha kāmavitakkampi vitakketi, byāpādavitakkampi vitakketi, vihimsāvitakkampi vitakketi. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo anikaṭṭhakāyo ca hoti anikaṭṭhacitto ca.

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo nikaṭṭhakāyo ca hoti nikaṭṭhacitto ca? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo araññavanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevati, so tattha nekkhamavitakkampi vitakketi, abyāpādavitakkampi vitakketi, avihimsāvitakkampi vitakketi. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo nikaṭṭhakāyo ca hoti nikaṭṭhacitto ca. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasminti. . Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Dhammakathikasutta

139. Cattārome bhikkhave dhammakathikā. Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco dhammakathiko appaṅca bhāsati asahitañca, parisā cassa¹ na kusalā hoti sahitāsahitassa. Evarūpo bhikkhave dhammakathiko evarūpāya parisāya dhammakathikotveva saṅkham gacchati.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco dhammakathiko appaṅca bhāsati sahitañca, parisā cassa kusalā hoti sahitāsahitassa. Evarūpo bhikkhave dhammakathiko evarūpāya parisāya dhammakathikotveva saṅkham gacchati.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco dhammakathiko bahuñca bhāsati asahitañca, parisā cassa na kusalā hoti sahitāsahitassa. Evarūpo bhikkhave dhammakathiko evarūpāya parisāya dhammakathikotveva saṅkham gacchati.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco dhammakathiko bahuñca bhāsati sahitañca, parisā cassa kusalā hoti sahitāsahitassa. Evarūpo bhikkhave dhammakathiko evarūpāya parisāya dhammakathikotveva saṅkham gacchati. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro dhammakathikāti. . Navamāṃ.

10. Vādīsutta

140. Cattārome bhikkhave vādī. Katame cattāro? Atthi bhikkhave vādī atthato pariyādānaṃ gacchati no byañjanato, atthi bhikkhave vādī

1. Parisā ca (Sī, Syā, Kam, I) Abhi 3. 148 piṭṭhepi.

byañjanato pariyādānaṃ gacchati no atthato, atthi bhikkhave vādī atthato ca byañjanato ca pariyādānaṃ gacchati, atthi bhikkhave vādī nevatthato no byañjanato pariyādānaṃ gacchati. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro vādī. Aṭṭhānametaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso yaṃ catūhi paṭisambhidāhi samannāgato¹ atthato vā byañjanato vā pariyādānaṃ gaccheyyāti. . Dasamaṃ.

Puggalavaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ

Samyojanaṃ Paṭibhāno, Ugghaṭitaññu Uṭṭhānaṃ.
Sāvajjo dve ca Sīlāni, Nikatṭha Dhamma Vādī cāti.

(15) 5. Ābhāvagga

1. Ābhāsutta

141. Catasso imā bhikkhave ābhā. Katamā catasso? Candābhā sūriyābhā aggābhā paññābhā. Imā kho bhikkhave catasso ābhā. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imāsaṃ catunnaṃ² ābhānaṃ yadidaṃ paññābhāti. . Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Pabhāsutta

142. Catasso imā bhikkhave pabhā. Katamā catasso? Candappabhā sūriyappabhā aggippabhā paññāpabhā. Imā kho bhikkhave catasso pabhā. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imāsaṃ catunnaṃ pabhānaṃ yadidaṃ paññāpabhāti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Ālokasutta

143. Cattārome bhikkhave ālokā. Katame cattāro? Candāloko sūriyāloko aggāloko paññāloko. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro ālokā. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ catunnaṃ ālokānaṃ yadidaṃ paññālokoṭi. . Tatiyāṃ.

1. Samannāgato bhikkhu (Sī, Syā, Kam)

2. Catassannaṃ (Syā, Kam) saddanītipadamālā passitabbā.

4. Obhāsasutta

144. Cattārome bhikkhave obhāsā. Katame cattāro? Candobhāso sūriyobhāso aggobhāso paññobhāso. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro obhāsā. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ catunnaṃ obhāsānaṃ yadidaṃ paññobhāsoti. . Catuttham.

5. Pajjotasutta

145. Cattārome bhikkhave pajjotā. Katame cattāro? Candapajjoto sūriyapajjoto aggipajjoto paññāpajjoto. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro pajjotā. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ catunnaṃ pajjotānaṃ yadidaṃ paññāpajjototi. . Pañcamam.

6. Paṭhamakālasutta

146. Cattārome bhikkhave kālā. Katame cattāro? Kālena dhammassavanaṃ, kālena dhammasākacchā, kālena sammasanā¹, kālena vipassanā. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro kālāti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Dutiyakālasutta

147. Cattārome bhikkhave kālā sammā bhāviyamānā sammā anuparivattiyamānā anupubbena āsavānaṃ khayam pāpenti. Katame cattāro? Kālena dhammassavanaṃ, kālena dhammasākacchā, kālena sammasanā, kālena vipassanā. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro kālā sammā bhāviyamānā sammā anuparivattiyamānā anupubbena āsavānaṃ khayam pāpenti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave uparipabbate thullaphusitake deve vassante taṃ udakaṃ yathāninnaṃ pavattamānaṃ pabbatakandarapadarasākhā paripūreti, pabbatakandarapadarasākhā paripūrā kusobbhe paripūrenti, kusobbhā paripūrā mahāsobbhe paripūrenti, mahāsobbhā paripūrā kunnadiyo paripūrenti,

1. Kālena samatho (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

kunnadiyo paripūrā mahānadiyo paripūrenti, mahānadiyo paripūrā samuddaṃ¹ paripūrenti. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave ime cattāro kālā sammā bhāviyamānā sammā anuparivattiyamānā anupubbena āsavānaṃ khayāṃ pāpentīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Duccaritasutta

148. Cattārimāni bhikkhave vacīduccaritāni. Katamāni cattāri? Musāvādo piṣuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri vacīduccaritānīti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Sucaritasutta

149. Cattārimāni bhikkhave vacīsucaritāni. Katamāni cattāri? Saccavācā apiṣuṇā vācā saṅhā vācā mantabhāsā. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri vacīsucaritānīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Sārasutta

150. Cattārome bhikkhave sārā. Katame cattāro? Sīlasāro samādhisāro paññāsāro vimuttisāro. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro sārāti. . Dasamaṃ.

Ābhāvaggo pañcamaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Ābhā Pabhā ca Ālokā, Obhāsā ceva Pajjotā.

Dve Kālā Caritā dve ca, hontī Sārena te dasāti.

Tatiyo paṇṇāsako samatto.

1. Samuddaṃ sāgaraṃ (Sī, I, Ka), samuddasāgaraṃ (Syā, Kam)

4. Catutthapaṇṇāsaka

(16) 1. Indriyavagga

1. Indriyasutta

151. Cattārimāni bhikkhave indriyāni. Katamāni cattāri? Saddhindriyaṃ vīriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri indriyānīti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Saddhābalasutta

152. Cattārimāni bhikkhave balāni. Katamāni cattāri? Saddhābalaṃ vīriyabalaṃ satibalaṃ samādhibalaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri balānīti. . Dutiyam.

3. Paññābalasutta

153. Cattārimāni bhikkhave balāni. Katamāni cattāri? Paññābalaṃ vīriyabalaṃ anavajjabalaṃ saṅgahabalaṃ¹. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri balānīti. . Tatiyam.

4. Satibalasutta

154. Cattārimāni bhikkhave balāni. Katamāni cattāri? Satibalaṃ samādhibalaṃ anavajjabalaṃ saṅgahabalaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri balānīti. . Catuttham.

5. Paṭisaṅkhānabalasutta

155. Cattārimāni bhikkhave balāni. Katamāni cattāri? Paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ bhāvanābalaṃ anavajjabalaṃ saṅgahabalaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri balānīti. . Pañcamam.

1. Saṅgahabalaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

6. Kappasutta

156. Cattārimāni bhikkhave kappassa asaṅkhyeyyāni. Katamāni cattāri? Yadā bhikkhave kappo saṁvaṭṭati, taṁ na sukaraṁ saṅkhātum “ettakāni vassāni”ti vā “ettakāni vassasatāni”ti vā “ettakāni vassasahassāni”ti vā “ettakāni vassasatasahassāni”ti vā.

Yadā bhikkhave kappo saṁvaṭṭo tiṭṭhati, taṁ na sukaraṁ saṅkhātum “ettakāni vassāni”ti vā “ettakāni vassasatāni”ti vā “ettakāni vassasahassāni”ti vā vā “ettakāni vassasatasahassāni”ti vā.

Yadā bhikkhave kappo vivaṭṭati, taṁ na sukaraṁ saṅkhātum “ettakāni vassāni”ti vā “ettakāni vassasatāni”ti vā “ettakāni vassasahassāni”ti vā “ettakāni vassasatasahassāni”ti vā.

Yadā bhikkhave kappo vivaṭṭo tiṭṭhati, taṁ na sukaraṁ saṅkhātum “ettakāni vassāni”ti vā “ettakāni vassasatāni”ti vā “ettakāni vassasahassāni”ti vā vā “ettakāni vassasatasahassāni”ti vā. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri kappassa asaṅkhyeyyānīti. . Chaṭṭhaṁ.

7. Rogasutta

157. Dveme bhikkhave rogā. Katame dve? Kāyiko ca rogo cetasiko ca rogo. Dissanti bhikkhave sattā kāyikena rogena ekampi vassaṁ ārogyaṁ paṭijānamānā dvepi vassāni ārogyaṁ paṭijānamānā tīṇipi vassāni ārogyaṁ paṭijānamānā cattāripi vassāni ārogyaṁ paṭijānamānā pañcapi vassāni ārogyaṁ paṭijānamānā dasapi vassāni ārogyaṁ paṭijānamānā vīsatiṇi vassāni ārogyaṁ paṭijānamānā timsampi vassāni ārogyaṁ paṭijānamānā cattārīsampi vassāni ārogyaṁ paṭijānamānā paññāsampi vassāni ārogyaṁ paṭijānamānā vassasatampi bhiyyopi ārogyaṁ paṭijānamānā. Te bhikkhave sattā sudullabhā¹ lokasmim, ye cetasikena rogena muhuttampi ārogyaṁ paṭijānanti aññatra khīṇāsavehi.

1. Dullabhā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

Cattārome bhikkhave pabbajitassa rogā. Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu mahiccho hoti vighātavā asantuṭṭho itarītaracīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārena, so mahiccho samāno vighātavā asantuṭṭho itarītaracīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārena pāpikaṃ icchaṃ paṇidahati anavaññappaṭilābhāya lābhasakkārasilokappaṭilābhāya. So uṭṭhahati ghaṭati vāyamati anavaññappaṭilābhāya lābhasakkārasilokappaṭilābhāya. So saṅkhāya kulāni upasaṅkamati, saṅkhāya nisīdati, saṅkhāya dhammaṃ bhāsati, saṅkhāya uccārapassāvaṃ sandhāreti. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro pabbajitassa rogā.

Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na mahicchā bhavissāma vighātavanto asantuṭṭhā itarītaracīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccaya-bhesajjaparikkhārena, na pāpikaṃ icchaṃ paṇidahissāma anavaññappaṭilābhāya lābhasakkārasilokappaṭilābhāya, na uṭṭhahissāma na ghaṭessāma na vāyamissāma anavaññappaṭilābhāya lābhasakkārasilokappaṭilābhāya, khamā bhavissāma sītassa uṇhassa jighacchāya pipāsāya ḍaṃsamakasavātātapasarīsapasamphassānaṃ duruttānaṃ durāgatānaṃ vacanapathānaṃ, uppanānaṃ sārīrikānaṃ vedanānaṃ dukkhānaṃ tibbānaṃ kharānaṃ kaṭukānaṃ asātānaṃ amanāpānaṃ pāṇaharānaṃ adhivāsakajātikā bhavissāma”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Parihānisutta

158. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi “āvuso bhikkhave”ti. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosum, āyasmā Sāriputto etadavoca—

Yo hi koci āvuso bhikkhū vā bhikkhunī vā cattāro dhamme attani samanupassati, niṭṭhamettha gantabbaṃ parihāyāmi kusalehi dhammehi, parihānametaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā. Katame cattāro? Rāgavepullattaṃ¹ dosavepullattaṃ mohavepullattaṃ gambhīresu kho panassa ṭhānāṭhānesu

1. Rāgavepullataṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

paññācakkhu na kamati. Yo hi koci āvuso bhikkhu vā bhikkhunī vā ime cattāro dhamme attani samanupassati, niṭṭhamettha gantabbaṃ parihāyāmi kusalehi dhammehi, parihānametaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā.

Yo hi koci āvuso bhikkhu vā bhikkhunī vā cattāro dhamme attani samanupassati, niṭṭhamettha gantabbaṃ na parihāyāmi kusalehi dhammehi, aparihānumetaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā. Katame cattāro? Rāgatanuttaṃ¹ dosatanuttaṃ mohatanuttaṃ gambhīresu kho panassa ṭhānāṭṭhānesu paññācakkhu kamati. Yo hi koci āvuso bhikkhu vā bhikkhunī vā ime cattāro dhamme attani samanupassati, niṭṭhamettha gantabbaṃ na parihāyāmi kusalehi dhammehi, aparihānametaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatāti. . Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Bhikkhunīsutta

159. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Ānando Kosambiyam viharati Ghositārāme. Atha kho aññatarā bhikkhunī aññataramṃ purisaṃ āmantesi “ehi tvaṃ ambho purisa yenayyo Ānando tenupasaṅkama, upasaṅkamtivā mama vacanena ayyassa Ānandassa pāde sirasā vanda ‘itthannāmā bhante bhikkhunī ābādhikinī dukkhitā bālḥagilānā, sā ayyassa Ānandassa pāde sirasā vandatī’ti, evañca vadehi ‘sādhu kira bhante ayyo Ānando yena bhikkhunupassayo yena sā bhikkhunī tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā’ti”. “Evaṃ ayye”ti kho so puriso tassā bhikkhuniyā paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so puriso āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca—

“Itthannāmā bhante bhikkhunī ābādhikinī dukkhitā bālḥagilānā, sā āyasmato Ānandassa pāde sirasā vandati, evañca vadeti ‘sādhu kira bhante āyasmā Ānando yena bhikkhunupassayo yena sā bhikkhunī tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā’ti”. Adhivāsesi kho āyasmā Ānando tuṅhībhāvena.

1. Rāgatanuttanaṃ (Ka)

Atha kho āyasmā Ānando nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena bhikkhunupassayo yena sā bhikkhunī tenupasaṅkhami. Addasā kho sā bhikkhunī āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ dūratova āgacchantāṃ disvā sasīsaṃ pārupitvā mañcake nipajji. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena sā bhikkhunī tenupasaṅkhami, upasaṅkhamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja kho āyasmā Ānando taṃ bhikkhuniṃ etadavoca—

Āhārasambhūto ayaṃ bhagini kāyo, āhāraṃ nissāya āhāro pahātabbo. Taṇhāsambhūto ayaṃ bhagini kāyo, taṇhaṃ nissāya taṇhā pahātabbā. Mānasambhūto ayaṃ bhagini kāyo, mānaṃ nissāya māno pahātabbo. Methunasambhūto ayaṃ bhagini kāyo, methune ca setughāto vutto Bhagavatā.

“Āhārasambhūto ayaṃ bhagini kāyo, āhāraṃ nissāya āhāro pahātabbo”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ, idha bhagini bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso āhāraṃ āhāreti “neva davāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya yāvadeva imassa kāyassa ṭhitiyā yāpanāya vihimsūparatiyā brahmacariyānuggahāya iti purāṇaṅca vedanaṃ paṭihaṅkhāmi navaṅca vedanaṃ na uppādessāmi, yātrā ca me bhavissati anavajjātā ca phāsuvihāro cā”ti. So aparena samayena āhāraṃ nissāya āhāraṃ pajahati. “Āhārasambhūto ayaṃ bhagini kāyo, āhāraṃ nissāya āhāro pahātabbo”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Taṇhāsambhūto ayaṃ bhagini kāyo, taṇhaṃ nissāya taṇhā pahātabbā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ, idha bhagini bhikkhu suṇāti “itthannāmo kira bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “kudāssu nāma ahampi āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissāmī”ti. So aparena samayena taṇhaṃ nissāya taṇhaṃ pajahati. “Taṇhāsambhūto ayaṃ bhagini kāyo, taṇhaṃ nissāya taṇhā pahātabbā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Mānasambhūto ayaṃ bhagini kāyo, mānaṃ nissāya māno pahātabbo”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Idha bhagini bhikkhu suṇāti “itthannāmo kira bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “so hi nāma āyasmā āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissati, kimaṅgaṃ¹ panāhan”ti. So aparena samayena mānaṃ nissāya mānaṃ pajahati. “Mānasambhūto ayaṃ bhagini kāyo, mānaṃ nissāya māno pahātabbo”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Methunasambhūto ayaṃ bhagini kāyo, methune ca setughāto vutto Bhagavatāti.

Atha kho sā bhikkhūnī mañcakā vuṭṭhahitvā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā āyasmato Ānandassa pādesu sirasā nipatitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “accayo maṃ bhante accagamā yathābālaṃ yathāmūḷhaṃ yathā-akusalaṃ, yāhaṃ evamakāsiṃ, tassā me bhante ayyo Ānando accayaṃ accayato paṭiggaṇhātu āyatim saṃvarāyā”ti. Taggha taṃ² bhagini accayo accagamā yathābālaṃ yathāmūḷhaṃ yathā-akusalaṃ, yā tvaṃ evamakāsi. Yato ca kho tvaṃ bhagini accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikarosi, taṃ te mayaṃ paṭiggaṇhāma. Vuddhi hesā bhagini ariyassa vinaye, yo accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikaroti, āyatim saṃvaram āpajjatīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Sugatavinayasutta

160. Sugato vā bhikkhave loke tiṭṭhamāno Sugatavinayo vā, tadassa bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ.

Katamo ca bhikkhave Sugato? Idha bhikkhave Tathāgato loke uppajjati Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū

1. Kimaṅga (Sī, I) Aṃ 2. 190; Vi 4. 339; Saṃ 3. 328 piṭṭhesupi.

2. Taggha tvaṃ (Sī, I, Ka)

Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Sathā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā.
Ayaṃ bhikkhave Sugato.

Katamo ca bhikkhave Sugatavinayo? So dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ
majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ
kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave
Sugatavinayo. Evaṃ Sugato vā bhikkhave loke tiṭṭhamāno Sugatavinayo vā,
tadassa bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya
sukhāya devamanussānanti.

Cattārome bhikkhave dhammā saddhammassa sammosāya
antaradhānāya saṃvattanti. Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhū
duggahitaṃ suttantaṃ pariyāpuṇanti dunnikkhittehi padabyañjanehi,
dunnikkhittassa bhikkhave padabyañjanassa atthopi dunnayo hoti. Ayaṃ
bhikkhave paṭhamo dhammo saddhammassa sammosāya antaradhānāya
saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhū dubbacā honti dovacassakaraṇehi
dhammehi samannāgatā akkhamā appadakkhiṇaggāhino anusāsaniṃ. Ayaṃ
bhikkhave dutiyo dhammo saddhammassa sammosāya antaradhānāya
saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū bahussutā āgatāgamā
dhammadharā vinayadharā mātikādhārā, te na sakkaccaṃ suttantaṃ paraṃ
vācenti, tesāṃ accayena chinnamūlako suttanto hoti appaṭisaraṇo. Ayaṃ
bhikkhave tatiyo dhammo saddhammassa sammosāya antaradhānāya
saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave therā bhikkhū bāhulikā honti sāthalikā
okkamane pubbaṅgamā paviveke nikkhattadhurā, na vīriyaṃ ārabhanti
appattassa pattiyā anadhigatassā adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya.
Tesaṃ pacchimā janatā diṭṭhānugatiṃ āpajjati, sāpi hoti bāhulikā sāthalikā
okkamane pubbaṅgamā paviveke nikkhattadhurā, na vīriyaṃ ārabhati
appattassa pattiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya.
Ayaṃ bhikkhave catuttho dhammo saddhammassa sammosāya
antaradhānāya saṃvattati. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro dhammā
saddhammassa sammosāya antaradhānāya saṃvattantīti.

Cattārome bhikkhave dhammā saddhammassa ÷hitiyā asammosāya anantaradhānāya saṁvattanti. Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhū suggahitaṁ suttantaṁ pariyāpuṇanti sunikkhittehi padabyañjanehi, sunikkhittassa bhikkhave padabyañjanassa atthopi sunayo hoti. Ayaṁ bhikkhave paṭhamo saddhammassa ÷hitiyā asammosāya anantaradhānāya saṁvattati.

Puna caparaṁ bhikkhave bhikkhū suvacā honti sovacassakaraṇehi dhammehi samannāgatā khamā padakkhiṇaggāhino anusāsaniṁ. Ayaṁ bhikkhave dutiyo dhammo saddhammassa ÷hitiyā asammosāya anantaradhānāya saṁvattati.

Puna caparaṁ bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū bahussutā āgatāgamā dhammadharā vinayadharā mātikādharā, te sakkaccaṁ suttantaṁ paraṁ vācenti, tesāṁ accayena nacchinnamūlako¹ suttanto hoti sappāṭisaraṇo. Ayaṁ bhikkhave tatiyo dhammo saddhammassa ÷hitiyā asammosāya anantaradhānāya saṁvattati.

Puna caparaṁ bhikkhave therā bhikkhū na bāhulikā honti na sāthalikā okkamane nikkhattadurā paviveke pubbaṅgamā, vīriyaṁ ārabhanti appattassa pattiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya, tesāṁ pacchimā janatā diṭṭhānugatiṁ āpajjati, sāpi hoti na bāhulikā na sāthalikā okkamane nikkhattadurā paviveke pubbaṅgamā, vīriyaṁ ārabhati appattassa pattiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Ayaṁ bhikkhave catuttho dhammo saddhammassa ÷hitiyā asammosāya anantaradhānāya saṁvattati. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro dhammā saddhammassa ÷hitiyā asammosāya anantaradhānāya saṁvattantīti.

Indriyavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṁ

Indriyāni Saddhā Paññā, Sati Saṅkhānapañcamaṁ.
Kappo Rogo Parihāni, Bhikkhunī Sugatena cāti.

1. Acchinnamūlako (Syā, Kam) Am 2. 158 piṭṭhepi.

(17) 2. Paṭipadāvagga

1. Saṅkhattasutta

161. Catasso imā bhikkhave paṭipadā. Katamā catasso? Dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā, dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā, sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā, sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā. Imā kho bhikkhave catasso paṭipadāti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Vitthārasutta

162. Catasso imā bhikkhave paṭipadā. Katamā catasso? Dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā, dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā, sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā, sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco pakatiyāpi tibbarāgajātiko hoti, abhikkhaṇam rāgajam dukkham domanassam paṭisamvedeti. Pakatiyāpi tibbadosajātiko hoti, abhikkhaṇam dosajam dukkham domanassam paṭisamvedeti. Pakatiyāpi tibbamohajātiko hoti, abhikkhaṇam mohajam dukkham domanassam paṭisamvedeti. Tassimāni pañcindriyāni mudūni pātubhavanti saddhindriyam vīriyindriyam satindriyam samādhindriyam paññindriyam. So imesam pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ muduttā dandham ānantariyam pāpuṇāti āsavānaṃ khayāya. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco pakatiyāpi tibbarāgajātiko hoti, abhikkhaṇam rāgajam dukkham domanassam paṭisamvedeti. Pakatiyāpi tibbadosajātiko hoti, abhikkhaṇam dosajam dukkham domanassam paṭisamvedeti. Pakatiyāpi tibbamohajātiko hoti, abhikkhaṇam mohajam dukkham domanassam paṭisamvedeti. Tassimāni pañcindriyāni adhimattāni pātubhavanti saddhindriyam vīriyindriyam satindriyam samādhindriyam paññindriyam. So imesam pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ adhimattattā khippam ānantariyam pāpuṇāti āsavānaṃ khayāya. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco pakatiyāpi na tibbarāgajātiko hoti, nābhikkhaṇam rāgajam dukkham

domanassam paṭisamvedeti. Pakatīyāpi na tibbadosajātiko hoti, nābhikkhaṇam dosajam dukkham domanassam paṭisamvedeti. Pakatīyāpi na tibbamohajātiko hoti, nābhikkhaṇam mohajam dukkham domanassam paṭisamvedeti. Tassimāni pañcindriyāni mudūni pātubhavanti saddhindriyam -pa- paññindriyam. So imesam pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ muduttā dandham ānantariyam pāpuṇāti āsavānaṃ khayāya. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco pakatīyāpi na tibbarāgajātiko hoti, nābhikkhaṇam rāgajam dukkham domanassam paṭisamvedeti. Pakatīyāpi na tibbadosajātiko hoti, nābhikkhaṇam dosajam dukkham domanassam paṭisamvedeti. Pakatīyāpi na tibbamohajātiko hoti, nābhikkhaṇam mohajam dukkham domanassam paṭisamvedeti. Tassimāni pañcindriyāni adhimattāni pātubhavanti saddhindriyam vīriyindriyam satindriyam samādhindriyam paññindriyam. So imesam pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ adhimattattā khippam ānantariyam pāpuṇāti āsavānaṃ khayāya. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā. Imā kho bhikkhave catasso paṭipadāti. . Dutiyam.

3. Asubhasutta

163. Catasso imā bhikkhave paṭipadā. Katamā catasso? Dukkā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā, dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā, sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā, sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu asubhānupassī kāye viharati āhāre paṭikūlasaññī¹ sabbaloke anabhiratasaññī² sabbasaṅkhāresu aniccānupassī, maraṇasaññā kho panassa ajjhataṃ sūpaṭṭhitā hoti. So imāni pañca sekhalāni³ upanissāya viharati saddhābalaṃ hiribalaṃ ottappabalaṃ vīriyabalaṃ paññābalaṃ. Tassimāni pañcindriyāni mudūni pātubhavanti saddhindriyam vīriyindriyam satindriyam samādhindriyam paññindriyam. So imesam pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ muduttā dandham ānantariyam pāpuṇāti āsavānaṃ khayāya. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā.

1. Paṭikkūlasaññī (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Anabhiratasaññī (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Sekkhebalāni (Syā, Kaṃ)

Katamā ca bhikkhave dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu asubhānupassī kāye viharati āhāre paṭikūlasaññī sabbaloke anabhiratisaññī sabbasaṅkhāresu aniccānupassī, maraṇasaññā kho panassa ajjhataṃ sūpaṭṭhitā hoti. So imāni pañca sekhabalāni upanissāya viharati saddhābalaṃ -pa- paññābalaṃ. Tassimāni pañcindriyāni adhimattāni pātubhavanti saddhindriyaṃ -pa- paññindriyaṃ. So imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ adhimattattā khippaṃ ānantariyaṃ pāpuṇāti āsavānaṃ khayāya. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkam savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkam avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti “upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī”ti, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So imāni pañca sekhabalāni upanissāya viharati saddhābalaṃ -pa- paññābalaṃ. Tassimāni pañcindriyāni mudūni pātubhavanti saddhindriyaṃ -pa- paññindriyaṃ. So imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ muduttā dandhaṃ ānantariyaṃ pāpuṇāti āsavānaṃ khayāya. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā? * Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkam savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati -pa- dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ -pa- tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ -pa- catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So imāni pañca sekhabalāni upanissāya viharati saddhābalaṃ hiribalaṃ ottappabalaṃ vīriyabalaṃ paññābalaṃ. Tassimāni pañcindriyāni adhimattāni pātubhavanti saddhindriyaṃ vīriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. So imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ adhimattattā khippaṃ ānantariyaṃ pāpuṇāti āsavānaṃ khayāya. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā. Imā kho bhikkhave catasso paṭipadāti. . Tatiyaṃ.

* Abhi 4. 412 piṭṭhepi.

4. Paṭhamakhamasutta

164. Catasso imā bhikkhave paṭipadā. Katamā catasso? Akkhamā paṭipadā, khamā paṭipadā, damā paṭipadā, samā paṭipadā. Katamā ca bhikkhave akkhamā paṭipadā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco¹ akkosantaṃ paccakkosati, rosantaṃ paṭirosati, bhaṇḍantaṃ paṭibhaṇḍati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave akkhamā paṭipadā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave khamā paṭipadā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco akkosantaṃ na paccakkosati, rosantaṃ na paṭirosati, bhaṇḍantaṃ na paṭibhaṇḍati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave khamā paṭipadā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave damā paṭipadā? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇameṇaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇameṇaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave damā paṭipadā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave samā paṭipadā? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu uppannaṃ kāmavitakkaṃ nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti sameti byantīkaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti. Uppannaṃ byāpādavitakkaṃ -pa-. Uppannaṃ vihimsāvitakkaṃ. Uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti sameti byantīkaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave samā paṭipadā. Imā kho bhikkhave catasso paṭipadāti. .
Catutthaṃ.

5. Dutiyakhamasutta

165. Catasso imā bhikkhave paṭipadā. Katamā catasso? Akkhamā paṭipadā, khamā paṭipadā, damā paṭipadā, samā paṭipadā.

1. Ekacco puggalo (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

Katamā ca bhikkhave akkhamā paṭipadā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco akkhamo hoti sītassa uṅhassa jighacchāya pipāsāya ḍamsamakasavātātapasarīsapasamphassānaṃ duruttānaṃ durāgatānaṃ vacanapathānaṃ, uppanānaṃ sārīrikānaṃ vedanānaṃ dukkhānaṃ tībānaṃ kharānaṃ kaṭukānaṃ asātānaṃ amanāpānaṃ pāṇaharānaṃ anadhivāsakajātiko hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave akkhamā paṭipadā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave khamā paṭipadā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco khamo hoti sītassa uṅhassa jighacchāya pipāsāya ḍamsamakasavātātapasarīsapasamphassānaṃ duruttānaṃ durāgatānaṃ vacanapathānaṃ, uppanānaṃ sārīrikānaṃ vedanānaṃ dukkhānaṃ tībānaṃ kharānaṃ kaṭukānaṃ asātānaṃ amanāpānaṃ pāṇaharānaṃ adhivāsahajātiko hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave khamā paṭipadā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave damā paṭipadā? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti -pa- sotena saddaṃ sutvā. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyivā. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyivā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusivā. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave damā paṭipadā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave samā paṭipadā? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu uppannaṃ kāmavitakkaṃ nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti sameti byantīkaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti. Uppannaṃ byāpādavitakkaṃ -pa-. Uppannaṃ vihimsāvitakkaṃ. Uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti sameti byantīkaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave samā paṭipadā. Imā kho bhikkhave catasso paṭipadāti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Ubhayasutta

166. Catasso imā bhikkhave paṭipadā. Katamā catasso? Dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā, dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā, sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā, sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā.

Tatra bhikkhave yāyaṃ paṭipadā dukkhā dandhābhiññā, ayaṃ bhikkhave paṭipadā ubhayeneva hīnā akkhāyati. Yampāyaṃ paṭipadā dukkhā, imināpāyaṃ hīnā akkhāyati. Yampāyaṃ paṭipadā dandhā, imināpāyaṃ hīnā akkhāyati. Ayaṃ bhikkhave paṭipadā ubhayeneva hīnā akkhāyati.

Tatra bhikkhave yāyaṃ paṭipadā dukkhā khippābhiññā, ayaṃ bhikkhave paṭipadā dukkhattā hīnā akkhāyati.

Tatra bhikkhave yāyaṃ paṭipadā sukhā dandhābhiññā, ayaṃ bhikkhave paṭipadā dandhattā hīnā akkhāyati.

Tatra bhikkhave yāyaṃ paṭipadā sukhā khippābhiññā, ayaṃ bhikkhave paṭipadā ubhayeneva paṇītā akkhāyati. Yampāyaṃ paṭipadā sukhā, imināpāyaṃ paṇītā akkhāyati. Yampāyaṃ paṭipadā khippā, imināpāyaṃ paṇītā akkhāyati. Ayaṃ bhikkhave paṭipadā ubhayeneva paṇītā akkhāyati. Imā kho bhikkhave catasso paṭipadāti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Mahāmoggallānasutta

167. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto yenāyasmā Mahāmoggallāno tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā āyasmatā Mahāmoggallānena saddhim sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ saraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ etadavoca—

Catasso imā āvuso Moggallāna paṭipadā. Katamā catasso? Dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā, dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā, sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā, sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā. Imā kho āvuso catasso paṭipadā. Imāsaṃ āvuso catunnaṃ paṭipadānaṃ¹ katamaṃ te paṭipadaṃ āgamma anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttanti.

Catasso imā āvuso Sāriputta paṭipadā. Katamā catasso? Dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā, dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā, sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā, sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā. Imā kho āvuso catasso

1. Catassannaṃ paṭipadānaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam)

paṭipadā. Imāsaṃ āvuso catunnaṃ paṭipadānaṃ yāyaṃ paṭipadā dukkhā khippābhiññā, imaṃ me paṭipadaṃ āgamma anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttanti.

8. Sāriputtasutta

168. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Sāriputtena saddhaṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca—

Catasso imā āvuso Sāriputta paṭipadā. Katamā catasso? Dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā, dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā, sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā, sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā. Imā kho āvuso catasso paṭipadā. Imāsaṃ āvuso catunnaṃ paṭipadānaṃ katamaṃ te paṭipadaṃ āgamma anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttanti.

Catasso imā āvuso Moggallāna paṭipadā. Katamā catasso? Dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā, dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā, sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā, sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā. Imā kho āvuso catasso paṭipadā. Imāsaṃ āvuso catunnaṃ paṭipadānaṃ yāyaṃ paṭipadā sukhā khippābhiññā, imaṃ me paṭipadaṃ āgamma anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttanti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Sasaṅkhārasutta

169. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamaṇā lokasmiṃ. Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo diṭṭheva dhamme sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, idha pana bhikkhave ekacco puggalo kāyassa bhedaṃ sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, idha pana bhikkhave ekacco puggalo diṭṭheva dhamme asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, idha pana bhikkhave ekacco puggalo kāyassa bhedaṃ asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo diṭṭheva dhamme sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu asubhānupassī kāye viharati āhāre paṭikūlasaññī sabbaloke anabhiratisaññī sabbasaṅkhāresu aniccānupassī,

maraṇasaññā kho panassa ajjhattaṃ sūpaṭṭhitā hoti. So imāni pañca sekhabalāni upanissāya viharati saddhābalaṃ hiribalaṃ ottappabalaṃ vīriyabalaṃ paññābalaṃ. Tassimāni pañcendriyāni adhimattāni pātubhavanti saddhindriyaṃ vīriyendriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. So imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ adhimattattā diṭṭheva dhamme sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo diṭṭheva dhamme sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo kāyassa bheda sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu asubhānupassī kāye viharati āhāre paṭikūlasaññī sabbaloke anabhiratisaññī sabbasaṅkhāresu aniccānupassī, maraṇasaññā kho panassa ajjhattaṃ sūpaṭṭhitā hoti. So imāni pañca sekhabalāni upanissāya viharati saddhābalaṃ hiribalaṃ ottappabalaṃ vīriyabalaṃ paññābalaṃ. Tassimāni pañcendriyāni mudūni pātubhavanti saddhindriyaṃ vīriyendriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. So imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ muduttā kāyassa bheda sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo kāyassa bheda sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo diṭṭheva dhamme asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicca kāmehi -pa- paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ -pa- dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ -pa- tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ -pa- catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So imāni pañca sekhabalāni upanissāya viharati saddhābalaṃ -pa- paññābalaṃ. Tassimāni pañcendriyāni adhimattāni pātubhavanti saddhindriyaṃ -pa- paññindriyaṃ. So imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ adhimattattā diṭṭheva dhamme asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo diṭṭheva dhamme asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo kāyassa bheda asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicca kāmehi -pa- paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ -pa- dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ -pa- tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ -pa- catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So imāni pañca sekhabalāni upanissāya viharati saddhābalaṃ hiribalaṃ ottappabalaṃ vīriyabalaṃ paññābalaṃ. Tassimāni pañcendriyāni -pa- paññindriyaṃ. So imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ muduttā kāyassa bheda asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo kāyassa bheda asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo samvijjamaṇā lokasminti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Yuganaddhasutta

170. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Ānando Kosambiyam viharati Ghositārāme. Tatra kho āyasmā Ānando bhikkhū āmantesi “āvuso bhikkhave”ti. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosum. āyasmā Ānando etadavoca—

Yo hi koci āvuso bhikkhu vā bhikkhunī vā mama santike arahattappattim¹ byākaroti, sabbo so catūhi maggehi etesaṃ vā aññatarena.

Katamehi catūhi? Idha āvuso bhikkhu samathapubbaṅgamaṃ vipassanaṃ bhāveti, tassa samathapubbaṅgamaṃ vipassanaṃ bhāvayato maggo sañjāyati, so taṃ maggaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti. Tassa taṃ maggaṃ āsevato bhāvayato bahulīkaroto saṃyojanānī pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhonti.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu vipassanāpubbaṅgamaṃ samathaṃ bhāveti, tassa vipassanāpubbaṅgamaṃ samathaṃ bhāvayato maggo sañjāyati, so taṃ maggaṃ āsevati bhāvati bahulīkaroti. Tassa taṃ maggaṃ āsevato bhāvayato bahulīkaroto saṃyojanānī pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhonti.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti, tassa samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāvayato maggo sañjāyati, so taṃ maggaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti. Tassa taṃ maggaṃ āsevato bhāvayato bahulīkaroto saṃyojanānī pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhonti.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhuno dhammuddhaccaviggahitaṃ mānasaṃ hoti, hoti so āvuso samayo yaṃ taṃ cittaṃ ajjhattameva santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti samādhiyati, tassa maggo sañjāyati, so taṃ maggaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti. Tassa taṃ maggaṃ āsevato

1. Arahattappattam (Ka) Khu 9. 283 piṭṭhe Paṭisambhidāmaggepi.

bhāvayato bahulikaroto saṃyojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhonti.

Yo hi koci āvuso bhikkhu vā bhikkhunī vā mama santike arahattappattim byākaroti, sabbo so imehi catūhi maggehi etesaṃ vā aññatarenāti.

Paṭipadāvaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Saṃkhittam Vitthārāsuhamaṃ, dve Khamā Ubhayena ca.
Moggallāno Sāriputto, Sasaṅkhāraṃ Yuganaddhena cāti.

(18) 3. Sañcetaniyavagga

1. Cetanāsutta

171. * Kāye vā bhikkhave sati kāyasañcetanāhetu uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ, vācāya vā bhikkhave sati vacīsañcetanāhetu uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ, mane vā bhikkhave sati manosañcetanāhetu uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ, avijjāpaccayāva.

Sāmaṃ vā taṃ bhikkhave kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Pare vā'ssa¹ taṃ bhikkhave kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharonti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Sampajāno vā taṃ bhikkhave kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Asampajāno vā taṃ bhikkhave kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ.

Sāmaṃ vā taṃ bhikkhave vacīsaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Pare vā'ssa taṃ bhikkhave vacīsaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharonti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Sampajāno vā taṃ bhikkhave

* Abhi 4. 290 piṭṭhepi.

1. Pare vā tassa (Ka)

vacīsañkhāraṃ abhisañkharoti, yaṃpaccayāssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Asampajāno vā taṃ bhikkhave vacīsañkhāraṃ abhisañkharoti, yaṃpaccayāssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ.

Sāmaṃ vā taṃ bhikkhave manosañkhāraṃ abhisañkharoti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Pare vā'ssa taṃ bhikkhave manosañkhāraṃ abhisañkharonti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Sampajāno vā taṃ bhikkhave manosañkhāraṃ abhisañkharoti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Asampajāno vā taṃ bhikkhave manosañkhāraṃ abhisañkharoti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ.

Imesu bhikkhave dhammesu avijjā anupatitā, avijjāyatveva asesavirāganīrodhā so kāyo na hoti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Sā vācā na hoti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. So mano na hoti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Khettaṃ taṃ na hoti -pa- vatthu taṃ¹ na hoti -pa- ayatanā taṃ na hoti -pa- adhikaraṇaṃ taṃ na hoti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ.

Cattārome bhikkhave attabhāvapaṭilābhā. Katame cattāro? Atthi bhikkhave attabhāvapaṭilābho, yasmim attabhāvapaṭilābhe attasañcetanā kamati no parasañcetanā. Atthi bhikkhave attabhāvapaṭilābho, yasmim attabhāvapaṭilābhe parasañcetanā kamati no attasañcetanā. Atthi bhikkhave attabhāvapaṭilābho, yasmim attabhāvapaṭilābhe attasañcetanā ca kamati parasañcetanā ca. Atthi bhikkhave attabhāvapaṭilābho, yasmim attabhāvapaṭilābhe nevattasañcetanā kamati no parasañcetanā. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro attabhāvapaṭilābhāti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—imassa kho ahaṃ bhante Bhagavatā sañkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi—tatra bhante yāyaṃ attabhāvapaṭilābho, yasmim attabhāvapaṭilābhe attasañcetanā kamati no parasañcetanā, attasañcetanāhetu tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhā kāyā cuti hoti. Tatra bhante yāyaṃ

1. Vatthum taṃ (sabbattha)

attabhāvapaṭilābho, yasmim attabhāvapaṭilābhe parasañcetanā kamati no attasañcetanā, parasañcetanāhetu tesam sattānam tamhā kāyā cuti hoti. Tatra bhante yāyam attabhāvapaṭilābho, yasmim attabhāvapaṭilābhe attasañcetanā ca kamati parasañcetanā ca. Attasañcetanā ca parasañcetanā ca hetu tesam sattānam tamhā kāyā cuti hoti. Tatra bhante yāyam attabhāvapaṭilābho, yasmim attabhāvapaṭilābhe neva attasañcetanā kamati no parasañcetanā. Katame tena devā daṭṭhabbāti. Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanūpagā Sāriputta devā tena daṭṭhabbāti.

Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā tamhā kāyā cutā āgāmino honti āgantāro itthattam. Ko pana bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā tamhā kāyā cutā anāgāmino honti anāgantāro itthattanti. Idha Sāriputta ekaccassa puggalassa orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni appahīnāni honti. So diṭṭheva dhamme nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati, so tadassādeti tam nikāmeti, tena ca vittim āpajjati. Tattha ṭhito tadadhimutto tabbahulavihārī aparihīno kālam kurumāno nevasaññānāsaññāyatanūpagānam devānam saḥabyatam upapajjati. So tato cuto āgāmī hoti āgantā itthattam.

Idha pana Sāriputta ekaccassa puggalassa orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni pahīnāni honti. So diṭṭheva dhamme nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati. So tadassādeti tam nikāmeti, tena ca vittim āpajjati. Tattha ṭhito tadadhimutto tabbahulavihārī aparihīno kālam kurumāno nevasaññānāsaññāyatanūpagānam devānam saḥabyatam upapajjati, so tato cuto anāgāmī hoti anāgantā itthattam.

Ayam kho Sāriputta hetu ayam paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā tamhā kāyā cutā āgāmino honti āgantāro itthattam. Ayam pana Sāriputta hetu ayam paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā tamhā kāyā cutā anāgāmino honti anāgantāro itthattanti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Vibhattisutta

172. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi “āvuso bhikkhave”ti. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Sāriputto etadavoca—

Addhamāsūpasampanna me āvuso atthapaṭisambhidā sacchikatā odhiso byañjanaso, tamahaṃ anekapariyāyena ācikkhāmi desemi paññāpemi paṭṭhapemi vivarāmi vibhajāmi uttānīkaromi. Yassa kho panassa kaṅkhā vā vimati vā, so maṃ pañhena, ahaṃ veyyākaraṇena. Sammukhībhūto no Satthā, yo no dhammānaṃ sukusalo.

Addhamāsūpasampanna me āvuso dhammapaṭisambhidā sacchikatā odhiso byañjanaso, tamahaṃ anekapariyāyena ācikkhāmi desemi paññāpemi paṭṭhapemi vivarāmi vibhajāmi uttānīkaromi. Yassa kho panassa kaṅkhā vā vimati vā, so maṃ pañhena, ahaṃ veyyākaraṇena. Sammukhībhūto no Satthā, yo no dhammānaṃ sukusalo.

Addhamāsūpasampanna me āvuso niruttipaṭisambhidā sacchikatā odhiso byañjanaso, tamahaṃ anekapariyāyena ācikkhāmi desemi paññāpemi paṭṭhapemi vivarāmi vibhajāmi uttānīkaromi. Yassa kho panassa kaṅkhā vā vimati vā, so maṃ pañhena, ahaṃ veyyākaraṇena. Sammukhībhūto no Satthā, yo no dhammānaṃ sukusalo.

Addhamāsūpasampanna me āvuso paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā sacchikatā odhiso byañjanaso, tamahaṃ anekapariyāyena ācikkhāmi desemi paññāpemi paṭṭhapemi vivarāmi vibhajāmi uttānīkaromi. Yassa kho panassa kaṅkhā vā vimati vā, so maṃ pañhena, ahaṃ veyyākaraṇena. Sammukhībhūto no Satthā, yo no dhammānaṃ sukusaloti. . Dutiyam.

3. Mahākoṭṭhikasutta

173. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhiko yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkhami, upasaṅkhamitvā āyasmata Sāriputtena saddhim sammodi, sammodanīyam kathaṃ sāraṇīyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi,

ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhiko āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca—

“Channaṃ āvuso phassāyatanānaṃ asesavirāgaṇirodhā atthaññaṃ kiñcīti. Mā hevaṃ āvuso. Channaṃ āvuso phassāyatanānaṃ asesavirāgaṇirodhā natthaññaṃ kiñcī”ti. Mā hevaṃ āvuso. Channaṃ āvuso phassāyatanānaṃ asesavirāgaṇirodhā atthi ca natthi ca aññaṃ kiñcīti. Mā hevaṃ āvuso. Channaṃ āvuso phassāyatanānaṃ asesavirāgaṇirodhā nevatthi no natthaññaṃ kiñcīti. Mā hevaṃ āvuso.

“Channaṃ āvuso phassāyatanānaṃ asesavirāgaṇirodhā atthaññaṃ kiñcī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “mā hevaṃ āvuso”ti vadesi. “Channaṃ āvuso phassāyatanānaṃ asesavirāgaṇirodhā natthaññaṃ kiñcī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “mā hevaṃ āvuso”ti vadesi. “Channaṃ āvuso phassāyatanānaṃ asesavirāgaṇirodhā atthi ca natthi ca aññaṃ kiñcī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “mā hevaṃ āvuso”ti vadesi. “Channaṃ āvuso phassāyatanānaṃ asesavirāgaṇirodhā nevatthi no natthaññaṃ kiñcī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “mā hevaṃ āvuso”ti vadesi. Yathā kathaṃ pana āvuso imassa bhāsitaṃ attho daṭṭhabboti.

“Channaṃ āvuso phassāyatanānaṃ asesavirāgaṇirodhā atthaññaṃ kiñcī”ti iti vadaṃ appapañcaṃ papañceti. “Channaṃ āvuso phassāyatanānaṃ asesavirāgaṇirodhā natthaññaṃ kiñcī”ti iti vadaṃ appapañcaṃ papañceti. “Channaṃ āvuso phassāyatanānaṃ asesavirāgaṇirodhā atthi ca natthi ca aññaṃ kiñcī”ti iti vadaṃ appapañcaṃ papañceti. “Channaṃ āvuso phassāyatanānaṃ asesavirāgaṇirodhā nevatthi no natthaññaṃ kiñcī”ti iti vadaṃ appapañcaṃ papañceti. Yāvatā āvuso channaṃ phassāyatanānaṃ gati, tāvatāpapañcassa gati. Yāvatā papañcassa gati, tāvatā channaṃ phassāyatanānaṃ gati. Channaṃ āvuso phassāyatanānaṃ asesavirāgaṇirodhā papañcaṇirodho papañcavūpasamoti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Ānandasutta

174. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yenāyasmā Mahākoṭṭhiko tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā Mahākoṭṭhikena

saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā
ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmantaṃ
Mahākoṭṭhitaṃ etadavoca—

“Channaṃ āvuso phassāyatanānaṃ asesavirāgaṇirodhā atthaññaṃ
kiñcī”ti. Mā hevaṃ āvuso. Channaṃ āvuso phassāyatanānaṃ
asesavirāgaṇirodhā natthaññaṃ kiñcīti. Mā hevaṃ āvuso. Channaṃ āvuso
phassāyatanānaṃ asesavirāgaṇirodhā atthi ca natthi ca aññaṃ kiñcīti. Mā
hevaṃ āvuso. Channaṃ āvuso phassāyatanānaṃ asesavirāgaṇirodhā nevatthi
no natthaññaṃ kiñcīti. Mā hevaṃ āvuso.

“Channaṃ āvuso phassāyatanānaṃ asesavirāgaṇirodhā atthaññaṃ
kiñcī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “mā hevaṃ āvuso”ti vadesi. “Channaṃ āvuso
phassāyatanānaṃ asesavirāgaṇirodhā natthaññaṃ kiñcī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno
“mā hevaṃ āvuso”ti vadesi. “Channaṃ āvuso phassāyatanānaṃ
asesavirāgaṇirodhā atthi ca natthi ca aññaṃ kiñcī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “mā
hevaṃ āvuso”ti vadesi. “Channaṃ āvuso phassāyatanānaṃ
asesavirāgaṇirodhā nevatthi no natthaññaṃ kiñcī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “mā
hevaṃ āvuso”ti vadesi. Yathā kathaṃ panāvuso imassa bhāsītassa attho
daṭṭhabboti.

“Channaṃ āvuso phassāyatanānaṃ asesavirāgaṇirodhā atthaññaṃ
kiñcī”ti iti vadaṃ appapañcaṃ papañceti. “Channaṃ āvuso
phassāyatanānaṃ asesavirāgaṇirodhā natthaññaṃ kiñcī”ti iti vadaṃ
appapañcaṃ papañceti. “Channaṃ āvuso phassāyatanānaṃ
asesavirāgaṇirodhā atthi ca natthi ca aññaṃ kiñcī”ti iti vadaṃ appapañcaṃ
papañceti. “Channaṃ āvuso phassāyatanānaṃ asesavirāgaṇirodhā nevatthi
no natthaññaṃ kiñcī”ti iti vadaṃ appapañcaṃ papañceti. Yāvatā āvuso
channaṃ phassāyatanānaṃ gati, tāvatā papañcassa gati. Yāvatā papañcassa
gati, tāvatā channaṃ phassāyatanānaṃ gati. Channaṃ āvuso
phassāyatanānaṃ asesavirāgaṇirodhā papañcaṇirodho papañcavūpasamoti. .
Catuttham.

5. Upavāṇasutta

175. Atha kho āyasmā Upavāṇo yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Sāriputtena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ saraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Upavāṇo āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca—“kiṃ nu kho āvuso Sāriputta vijjāyantakaro hotī”ti. No hidaṃ āvuso. Kiṃ panāvuso Sāriputta caraṇenantakaro hotīti. No hidaṃ āvuso. Kiṃ panāvuso Sāriputta vijjācaraṇenantakaro hotīti. No hidaṃ āvuso. Kiṃ panāvuso Sāriputta aññatra vijjācaraṇenantakaro hotīti. No hidaṃ āvuso.

“Kiṃ nu kho āvuso Sāriputta vijjāyantakaro hotī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “no hidaṃ āvuso”ti vadesi. “Kiṃ panāvuso Sāriputta caraṇenantakaro hotī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “no hidaṃ āvuso”ti vadesi. “Kiṃ panāvuso Sāriputta vijjācaraṇenantakaro hotī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “no hidaṃ āvuso”ti vadesi. “Kiṃ panāvuso Sāriputta aññatra vijjācaraṇenantakaro hotī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “no hidaṃ āvuso”ti vadesi. Yathā kathaṃ panāvuso antakaro hotīti.

Vijjāya ce āvuso antakaro abhaviṣṣa, sa-upādānova samāno antakaro abhaviṣṣa. Caraṇena ce āvuso antakaro abhaviṣṣa, sa-upādānova samāno antakaro abhaviṣṣa. Vijjācaraṇena ce āvuso antakaro abhaviṣṣa, sa-upādānova samāno antakaro abhaviṣṣa. Aññatra vijjācaraṇena ce āvuso antakaro abhaviṣṣa, puthujjano antakaro abhaviṣṣa. Puthujjano hi āvuso aññatra vijjācaraṇena, caraṇavipanno kho āvuso yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati. Caraṇasampanno yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati, yathābhūtaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ antakaro hotīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Āyācanasutta

176. Saddho bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ sammā āyācamāno āyāceyya “tādiso homi, yādisā Sāriputtamoggallānā”ti¹. Esā

1. 88 piṭṭhepi idaṃ suttaṃ āgataṃ.

bhikkhave tulā etaṃ pamāṇaṃ mama sāvakaṇaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yadidaṃ Sāriputtamoggallānā.

Saddhā bhikkhave bhikkhunī evaṃ sammā āyācamānā āyāceyya “tādisā homi, yādisā Khemā ca bhikkhunī Uppalavaṇṇā cā”ti. Esā bhikkhave tulā etaṃ pamāṇaṃ mama sāvikaṇaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ yadidaṃ Khemā ca bhikkhunī Uppalavaṇṇā ca.

Saddho bhikkhave upāsako evaṃ sammā āyācamāno āyāceyya “tādiso homi, yādiso Citto ca gahapati Hatthako ca Āḷavako”ti. Esā bhikkhave tulā etaṃ pamāṇaṃ mama sāvakaṇaṃ upāsakaṇaṃ yadidaṃ Citto ca gahapati Hatthako ca Āḷavako.

Saddhā bhikkhave upāsikā evaṃ sammā āyācamānā āyāceyya “tādisā homi, yādisā Khujjuttarā ca upāsikā Veḷukaṇḍakiyā ca Nandamātā”ti. Esā bhikkhave tulā etaṃ pamāṇaṃ mama sāvikaṇaṃ upāsikaṇaṃ yadidaṃ Khujjuttarā ca upāsikā Veḷukaṇḍakiyā ca Nandamātāti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Rāhulasutta

177. Atha kho āyasmā Rāhulo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—

Yā ca Rāhula ajjhattikā pathavīdhātu yā ca bāhirā pathavīdhātu, pathavīdhātūvesā, taṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ, evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā pathavīdhātuyā nibbindati, pathavīdhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

Yā ca Rāhula ajjhattikā āpodhātu yā ca bāhirā āpodhātu, āpodhātūvesā, taṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ, evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā āpodhātuyā nibbindati, āpodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

Yā ca Rāhula ajjhattikā tejodhātu yā ca bāhirā tejodhātu, tejodhātūvesā, taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam, evametam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya disvā tejodhātuyā nibbindati, tejodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

Yā ca Rāhula ajjhattikā vāyodhātu yā ca bāhirā vāyodhātu vāyodhātūvesā, taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam, evametam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya disvā vāyodhātuyā nibbindati, vāyodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

Yato kho Rāhula bhikkhu imāsu catūsu dhātūsu nevattānaṃ na attaniyaṃ samanupassati. Ayaṃ vuccati Rāhula bhikkhu acchecchi taṇhaṃ, vivattayi saṃyojanaṃ, sammā mānābhisamayā antamakāsi dukkhassāti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Jambālīsutta

178. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmim. Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataram santam cetovimuttiṃ upasampajja viharati, so sakkāyanirodham manasi karoti, tassa sakkāyanirodham manasi karoto sakkāyanirodhe cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati nādhimuccati. Tassa kho evaṃ¹ bhikkhave bhikkhuno na sakkāyanirodho pāṭikaṅkho. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso lepagaṭena² hatthena sākhaṃ gaṇheyya, tassa so hattho sajjeyyapi gaṇheyyapi³ bajjheyyapi⁴. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataram santam cetovimuttiṃ upasampajja viharati, so sakkāyanirodham manasi karoti. Tassa sakkāyanirodham manasi karoto sakkāyanirodhe cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati nādhimuccati. Tassa kho evaṃ¹ bhikkhave bhikkhuno na sakkāyanirodho pāṭikaṅkho.

1. Tassa kho etaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I), evaṃ kho tassa (?) “evaṃ hi tassā bhikkhave jambāliyā”ti pāṭho viya.

2. Lasagatena (Sī, I)

3. Gayheyyapi (?)

4. Khajjeyyapi (Sī)

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataram̐ santam̐ cetovimuttim̐ upasampajja viharati, so sakkāyanirodham̐ manasi karoti, tassa sakkāyanirodham̐ manasi karoto sakkāyanirodhe cittam̐ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. Tassa kho evam̐ bhikkhave bhikkhuno sakkāyanirodho pāṭikaṅkho. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso suddhena hatthena sākham̐ gaṇheyya, tassa so hattho neva sajjeyya na gaṇheyya na bajjheyya. Evamevam̐ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataram̐ santam̐ cetovimuttim̐ upasampajja viharati, so sakkāyanirodham̐ manasi karoti, tassa sakkāyanirodham̐ manasi karoto sakkāyanirodhe cittam̐ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. Tassa kho evam̐ bhikkhave bhikkhuno sakkāyanirodho pāṭikaṅkho.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataram̐ santam̐ cetovimuttim̐ upasampajja viharati. So avijjāppabhedam̐ manasi karoti, tassa avijjāppabhedam̐ manasi karoto avijjāppabhede cittam̐ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati nādhimuccati. Tassa kho evam̐ bhikkhave bhikkhuno na avijjāppabhedo pāṭikaṅkho. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave jambālī anekavassagaṇikā, tassā puriso yāni ceva āyamukhāni, tāni pidaheyya. Yāni ca apāyamukhāni, tāni vivareyya. Devo ca na sammā dhāram̐ anuppaveccheyya. Evam̐ hi tassā bhikkhave jambāliyā na ālīppabhedo pāṭikaṅkho. Evamevam̐ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataram̐ santam̐ cetovimuttim̐ upasampajja viharati, so avijjāppabhedam̐ manasi karoti, tassa avijjāppabhedam̐ manasi karoto avijjāppabhede cittam̐ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati nādhimuccati. Tassa kho evam̐ bhikkhave bhikkhuno na avijjāppabhedo pāṭikaṅkho.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataram̐ santam̐ cetovimuttim̐ upasampajja viharati, so avijjāppabhedam̐ manasi karoti, tassa avijjāppabhedam̐ manasi karoto avijjāppabhede cittam̐ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. Tassa kho evam̐ bhikkhave bhikkhuno avijjāppabhedo pāṭikaṅkho. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave jambālī anekavassagaṇikā, tassā puriso yāni ceva āyamukhāni, tāni vivareyya. Yāni ca apāyamukhāni, tāni pidaheyya. Devo ca sammā dhāram̐ anuppaveccheyya. Evam̐ hi tassā bhikkhave jambāliyā ālīppabhedo pāṭikaṅkho. Evamevam̐ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu

aññataram̐ santam̐ cetovimuttim̐ upasampajja viharati, so avijjāppabhedam̐ manasi karoti, tassa avijjāppabhedam̐ manasi karoto avijjāppabhede cittam̐ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. Tassa kho evam̐ bhikkhave bhikkhuno avijjāppabhedo pāṭikaṅkho. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo samvijjamānā lokasminti. . Aṭṭhamam̐.

9. Nibbānasutta

179. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Sāriputtena saddhim̐ sammodi, sammodanīyam̐ katham̐ saraṇīyam̐ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho āvuso Sāriputta hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme na parinibbāyanti”ti.

Idhāvuso Ānanda sattā “imā hānabhāgiyā saññā”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, “imā ṭhitibhāgiyā saññā”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, “imā visesabhāgiyā saññā”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, “imā nibbedhabhāgiyā saññā”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti. Ayaṃ kho āvuso Ānanda hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme na parinibbāyantīti.

Ko panāvuso Sāriputta hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyantīti. Idhāvuso Ānanda sattā “imā hānabhāgiyā saññā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, “imā ṭhitibhāgiyā saññā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, “imā visesabhāgiyā saññā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, “imā nibbedhabhāgiyā saññā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti. Ayaṃ kho āvuso Ānanda hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyantīti. . Navamam̐.

10. Mahāpadesasutta

180. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Bhoganagare viharati Ānandacetiye¹. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te

1. Ānande cetiye (Dī 2. 103 piṭṭhe) Vi 3. 348 piṭṭhe pana aññathā āgataṃ.

bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca “cattārome bhikkhave mahāpadese desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katame bhikkhave cattāro mahāpadesā? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya “sammukhā metāṃ āvuso Bhagavato sutāṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ ‘ayaṃ dhammo ayaṃ vinayo idaṃ Satthusāsanā’ti”. Tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno bhāsitaṃ neva abhinanditabbaṃ nappaṭikkositabbaṃ, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā tāni padabyañjanāni sādhukaṃ uggahetvā sutte otāretabbāni¹ vinaye sandassetabbāni. Tāni ce sutte otāriyamānāni² vinaye sandassiyamānāni na ceva sutte otaranti³ na vinaye sandissanti, niṭṭhamettha gantabbaṃ “addhā idaṃ na ceva tassa Bhagavato vacanaṃ Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa, imassa ca bhikkhuno duggahitaṃ”ti. Iti hetā⁴ bhikkhave chaḍḍeyyātha.

⁵Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya “sammukhā metāṃ āvuso Bhagavato sutāṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ ‘ayaṃ dhammo ayaṃ vinayo idaṃ Satthusāsanā’ti”. Tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno bhāsitaṃ neva abhinanditabbaṃ nappaṭikkositabbaṃ, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā tāni padabyañjanāni sādhukaṃ uggahetvā sutte otāretabbāni vinaye sandassetabbāni⁵. Tāni ce sutte otāriyamānāni vinaye sandassiyamānāni sutte ceva otaranti vinaye ca sandissanti, niṭṭhamettha gantabbaṃ “addhā idaṃ tassa Bhagavato vacanaṃ Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa, imassa ca bhikkhuno suggahitaṃ”ti. Idaṃ bhikkhave paṭhamaṃ mahāpadesaṃ dhāreyyātha.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya “asukasmiṃ nāma āvāse saṅgho viharati sathero sapāmoḁkko, tassa me saṅghassa sammukhā sutāṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ ‘ayaṃ dhammo ayaṃ vinayo idaṃ Satthusāsanā’ti”. Tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno bhāsitaṃ neva abhinanditabbaṃ nappaṭikkositabbaṃ,

1. Osāretabbāni

2. Osāriyamānāni

3. Osaranti (Dī 2. 103)

4. Iti hidāṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

5-5. Ettako pāṭho Dīghanikāye na dissati, peyyālamukhena dassito bhavēyya.

anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā tāni padabyañjanāni sādhuḥkaṃ uggahetvā sutte otāretabbāni vinaye sandassetabbāni. Tāni ce sutte otāriyamānāni vinaye sandassiyamānāni na ceva sutte otaranti na vinaye sandissanti, niṭṭhamettha gantabbaṃ “addhā idaṃ na ceva tassa Bhagavato vacanaṃ Araḥato Sammāsambuddhassa, tassa ca saṃghassa duggahitaṃ”ti. Iti hetam bhikkhave chaḍḍeyyātha.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya “asukasmiṃ nāma āvāse saṃgho viharati sathero sapāṃmokkho, tassa me saṃghassa sammukhā sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ ‘ayaṃ dhammo ayaṃ vinayo idaṃ Satthusāsanan’ti”. Tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno bhāsitaṃ neva abhinanditabbaṃ nappaṭikkositabbaṃ. Anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā tāni padabyañjanāni sādhuḥkaṃ uggahetvā sutte otāretabbāni vinaye sandassetabbāni. Tāni ce sutte otāriyamānāni vinaye sandassiyamānāni sutte ceva otaranti vinaye ca sandissanti, niṭṭhamettha gantabbaṃ “addhā idaṃ tassa Bhagavato vacanaṃ Araḥato Sammāsambuddhassa, tassa ca saṃghassa duggahitaṃ”ti. Idaṃ bhikkhave dutiyaṃ mahāpadesaṃ dhāreyyātha.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya “asukasmiṃ nāma āvāse sambahulā therā bhikkhū viharanti bahussutā āgatāgamā dhammadharā vinayadharā mātikāddharā, tesam me therānaṃ sammukhā sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ ‘ayaṃ dhammo ayaṃ vinayo idaṃ Satthusāsanan’ti”. Tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno bhāsitaṃ neva abhinanditabbaṃ nappaṭikkositabbaṃ, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā tāni padabyañjanāni sādhuḥkaṃ uggahetvā sutte otāretabbāni vinaye sandassetabbāni. Tāni ce sutte otāriyamānāni vinaye sandassiyamānāni na ceva sutte otaranti na vinaye sandissanti, niṭṭhamettha gantabbaṃ “addhā idaṃ na ceva tassa Bhagavato vacanaṃ Araḥato Sammāsambuddhassa, tesaṃca therānaṃ duggahitaṃ”ti. Iti hetam bhikkhave chaḍḍeyyātha.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya “asukasmiṃ nāma āvāse sambahulā therā bhikkhū viharanti bahussutā āgatāgamā dhammadharā vinayadharā mātikāddharā, tesam me therānaṃ sammukhā sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ ‘ayaṃ dhammo ayaṃ vinayo idaṃ Satthusāsanan’ti”. Tassa

bhikkhave bhikkhuno bhāsitaṃ neva abhinanditabbaṃ nappaṭikkositabbaṃ, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā tāni padabyañjanāni sādhuḥkaṃ uggahetvā sutte otāretabbāni vinaye sandassetabbāni. Tāni ce sutte otāriyamānāni vinaye sandassiyamānāni sutte ceva otaranti vinaye ca sandissanti, niṭṭhamettha gantabbaṃ “addhā idaṃ tassa Bhagavato vacanaṃ Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa, tesañca therānaṃ suggahitaṃ”ti. Idaṃ bhikkhave tatiyaṃ mahāpadesaṃ dhāreyyātha.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya “asukasmiṃ nāma āvāse eko thero bhikkhu viharati bahussuto āgatāgamo dhammadharo vinayadharo mātikādharo, tassa me therassa sammukhā suttaṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ ‘ayaṃ dhammo ayaṃ vinayo idaṃ Satthusāsanaṃ’ti”. Tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno bhāsitaṃ neva abhinanditabbaṃ nappaṭikkositabbaṃ, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā tāni padabyañjanāni sādhuḥkaṃ uggahetvā sutte otāretabbāni vinaye sandassetabbāni. Tāni ce sutte otāriyamānāni vinaye sandassiyamānāni na ceva sutte otaranti na vinaye sandissanti, niṭṭhamettha gantabbaṃ “addhā idaṃ na ceva tassa Bhagavato vacanaṃ Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa, tassa ca therassa duggahitaṃ”ti. Iti hetam bhikkhave chaḍḍeyyātha.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya “asukasmiṃ nāma āvāse eko thero bhikkhu viharati bahussuto āgatāgamo dhammadharo vinayadharo mātikādharo, tassa me therassa sammukhā suttaṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ ‘ayaṃ dhammo ayaṃ vinayo idaṃ Satthusāsanaṃ’ti”. Tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno bhāsitaṃ neva abhinanditabbaṃ nappaṭikkositabbaṃ, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā tāni padabyañjanāni sādhuḥkaṃ uggahetvā sutte otāretabbāni vinaye sandassetabbāni. Tāni ce sutte otāriyamānāni vinaye sandassiyamānāni sutte ceva otaranti vinaye ca sandissanti, niṭṭhamettha gantabbaṃ “addhā idaṃ tassa Bhagavato vacanaṃ Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa, tassa ca therassa suggahitaṃ”ti. Idaṃ bhikkhave catutthaṃ mahāpadesaṃ dhāreyyātha. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro mahāpadesāti. . Dasamaṃ.

Sañcetanīyavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Cetanā Vibhatti Koṭṭhiko, Ānando Upavāṇapañcamaṃ.
Āyācana Rāhula Jambālī, Nibbānaṃ Mahāpadesenāti.

(19) 4. Brāhmaṇavagga

1. Yodhājīvasutta

181. Catūhi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato yodhājīvo rājāraho hoti rājabhoggo, rañño aṅganteva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Katamehi catūhi? Idha bhikkhave yodhājīvo ṭhānakusalo ca hoti, dūrepātī ca, akkhaṇavedhī ca, mahato ca kāyassa padāletā. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi aṅgehi samannāgato yodhājīvo rājāraho hoti rājabhoggo, rañño aṅganteva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassa. Katamehi catūhi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ṭhānakusalo ca hoti, dūrepātī ca, akkhaṇavedhī ca, mahato ca kāyassa padāletā.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu ṭhānakusalo hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlavā hoti -pa- samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu ṭhānakusalo hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu dūrepātī hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Yā kāci vedanā. Yā kāci saññā. Ye keci saṅkhārā. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dūrepātī hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu akkhaṇavedhī hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu “idaṃ dukkhan”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti -pa- “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu akkhaṇavedhī hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu mahato kāyassa padāletā hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu mahantaṃ avijjakkhandhaṃ padāletā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu mahato kāyassa padāletā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti -pa- anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti¹. . Paṭhamam.

2. Pāṭibhogasutta

182. * Catunnaṃ bhikkhave dhammānaṃ natthi koci pāṭibhogo samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā devo vā māro vā brahmā vā koci vā lokasmiṃ.

Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Jarādhammaṃ “mā jīrī”ti natthi koci pāṭibhogo samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā devo vā māro vā brahmā vā koci vā lokasmiṃ. Byādhidhammaṃ “mā byādhiyī”ti natthi koci pāṭibhogo samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā devo vā māro vā brāhmā vā koci vā lokasmiṃ. Maraṇadhammaṃ “mā mīyī”ti natthi koci pāṭibhogo samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā devo vā māro vā brahmā vā koci vā lokasmiṃ. Yāni kho pana tāni pubbe attanā katāni pāpakāni kammāni saṃkilesikāni ponobhavikāni sadarāni dukkhavipākāni āyatim jātijarāmarāṇikāni, tesaṃ vipāko “mā nibbattī”ti natthi koci pāṭibhogo samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā devo vā māro vā brahmā vā koci vā lokasmiṃ.

Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave catunnaṃ dhammānaṃ natthi koci pāṭibhogo samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā devo vā māro vā brahmā vā koci vā lokasmiṃti. . Dutiyam.

3. Sutasutta

183. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho Vassakāro brāhmaṇo Magadhamahāmatto yena

1. Hetṭhā 288 piṭṭhepi.

* Abhi 4. 332 piṭṭhepi.

Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vassakāro brāhmaṇo Magadhamahāmatto Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

Ahaṃ hi bho Gotama evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi¹ “yo koci diṭṭhaṃ bhāsati ‘evaṃ me diṭṭhaṃ’ti, natthi tato doso. Yo koci suttaṃ bhāsati ‘evaṃ me suttaṃ’ti, natthi tato doso. Yo koci mutaṃ bhāsati ‘evaṃ me mutaṃ’ti, natthi tato doso. Yo koci viññātaṃ bhāsati ‘evaṃ me viññātaṃ’ti, natthi tato doso”ti.

Nāhaṃ brāhmaṇa sabbaṃ diṭṭhaṃ “bhāsitaḥ”ti vadāmi, na paṇāhaṃ brāhmaṇa sabbaṃ diṭṭhaṃ “na bhāsitaḥ”ti vadāmi, nāhaṃ brāhmaṇa sabbaṃ suttaṃ “bhāsitaḥ”ti vadāmi, na paṇāhaṃ brāhmaṇa sabbaṃ suttaṃ “na bhāsitaḥ”ti vadāmi, nāhaṃ brāhmaṇa sabbaṃ mutaṃ “bhāsitaḥ”ti vadāmi, na paṇāhaṃ brāhmaṇa sabbaṃ mutaṃ “na bhāsitaḥ”ti vadāmi, nāhaṃ brāhmaṇa sabbaṃ viññātaṃ “bhāsitaḥ”ti vadāmi, na paṇāhaṃ brāhmaṇa sabbaṃ viññātaṃ “na bhāsitaḥ”ti vadāmi.

Yaṃ hi brāhmaṇa diṭṭhaṃ bhāsato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalaṃ dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpaṃ diṭṭhaṃ “na bhāsitaḥ”ti vadāmi. Yaṃca khvassa brāhmaṇa diṭṭhaṃ abhāsato kusalaṃ dhammā parihāyanti, akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpaṃ diṭṭhaṃ “bhāsitaḥ”ti vadāmi.

Yaṃ hi brāhmaṇa suttaṃ bhāsato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalaṃ dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpaṃ suttaṃ “na bhāsitaḥ”ti vadāmi. Yaṃca khvassa brāhmaṇa suttaṃ abhāsato kusalaṃ dhammā parihāyanti, akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpaṃ suttaṃ “bhāsitaḥ”ti vadāmi.

Yaṃ hi brāhmaṇa mutaṃ bhāsato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalaṃ dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpaṃ mutaṃ “na bhāsitaḥ”ti vadāmi, yaṃca khvassa brāhmaṇa mutaṃ abhāsato kusalaṃ dhammā parihāyanti, akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpaṃ mutaṃ “bhāsitaḥ”ti vadāmi.

1. Evaṃdiṭṭhī (sabbattha)

Yaṃ hi brāhmaṇa viññātaṃ bhāsato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpaṃ viññātaṃ “na bhāsitaḥḥan”ti vadāmi, yañca khvassa brāhmaṇa viññātaṃ abhāsato kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti evarūpaṃ viññātaṃ “bhāsitaḥḥan”ti vadāmīti.

Atha kho Vassakāro brāhmaṇo Magadhamahāmatto Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmīti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Abhayasutta

184. Atha kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisīno kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

Ahaṃ hi bho Gotama evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi “natthi yo maraṇadhammo samāno na bhāyati, na santāsaṃ āpajjati maraṇassa”ti. Atthi brāhmaṇa maraṇadhammo samāno bhāyati, santāsaṃ āpajjati maraṇassa. Atthi pana brāhmaṇa maraṇadhammo samāno na bhāyati, na santāsaṃ āpajjati maraṇassa.

Katamo ca brāhmaṇa maraṇadhammo samāno bhāyati, santāsaṃ āpajjati maraṇassa? Idha brāhmaṇa ekacco kāmesu avītarāgo hoti avigatacchando avigatapemo avigatapipāso avigataparilāho avigatataṇho, tamenam aññataro gālho rogātaṅko phusati, tassa aññatarena gālhena rogātaṅkena phuṭṭhassa evaṃ hoti “piyā vata maṃ kāmā jahissanti, piye cāhaṃ kāme jahissāmī”ti. So socati kilamati paridevati urattāḥiṃ kandati sammohaṃ āpajjati. Ayaṃ kho brāhmaṇa maraṇadhammo samāno bhāyati, santāsaṃ āpajjati maraṇassa.

Puna caparaṃ brāhmaṇa idhekacco kāye avītarāgo hoti avigatacchando avigatapemo avigatapipāso avigataparilāho avigatataṇho, tamenam aññataro gālho rogātaṅko phusati, tassa aññatarena gālhena rogātaṅkena phuṭṭhassa evaṃ hoti “piyo

vata maṃ kāyo jahissati, piyañcāhaṃ kāyaṃ jahissāmi”ti. So socati kilamati paridevati urattāḷiṃ kandati sammohaṃ āpajjati. Ayampi kho brāhmaṇa maraṇadhammo samāno bhāyati, santāsaṃ āpajjati maraṇassa.

Puna caparaṃ brāhmaṇa idhekacco akatakalyāṇo hoti akatakusalo akatabhīruttāṇo, katapāpo kataluddo katakibbiso. Tamenam aññataro gāḷho rogātāṅko phusati, tassa aññatarena gāḷhena rogātāṅkena phuṭṭhassa evaṃ hoti “akataṃ vata me kalyāṇaṃ, akataṃ kusalaṃ, akataṃ bhīruttāṇaṃ, kataṃ pāpaṃ, kataṃ luddaṃ, kataṃ kibbisaṃ. Yāvata bho akatakalyāṇānaṃ akatakusalānaṃ akatabhīruttāṇānaṃ katapāpānaṃ kataluddānaṃ katakibbisānaṃ gati, taṃ gatiṃ pecca gacchāmi”ti. So socati kilamati paridevati urattāḷiṃ kandati sammohaṃ āpajjati. Ayampi kho brāhmaṇa maraṇadhammo samāno bhāyati, santāsaṃ āpajjati maraṇassa.

Puna caparaṃ brāhmaṇa idhekacco kaṅkhī hoti vicikicchī anitṭhaṅgato saddhamme, tamenam aññataro gāḷho rogātāṅko phusati, tassa aññatarena gāḷhena rogātāṅkena phuṭṭhassa evaṃ hoti “kaṅkhī vatamhi vicikicchī anitṭhaṅgato saddhamme”ti. So socati kilamati paridevati urattāḷiṃ kandati sammohaṃ āpajjati. Ayampi kho brāhmaṇa maraṇadhammo samāno bhāyati, santāsaṃ āpajjati maraṇassa. Ime kho brāhmaṇa cattāro maraṇadhammā samānā bhāyanti, santāsaṃ āpajjanti maraṇassa.

Katamo ca brāhmaṇa maraṇadhammo samāno na bhāyati, na santāsaṃ āpajjati maraṇassa? Idha brāhmaṇa ekacco kāmesu vītarāgo hoti vigatacchando vigatapemo vigatapipāso vigataparilāho vigatataṇho, tamenam aññataro gāḷho rogātāṅko phusati, tassa aññatarena gāḷhena rogātāṅkena phuṭṭhassa na evaṃ hoti “piyā vata maṃ kāmā jahissanti, piye cāhaṃ kāme jahissāmi”ti. So na socati na kilamati na paridevati na urattāḷiṃ kandati na sammohaṃ āpajjati. Ayaṃ kho brāhmaṇa maraṇadhammo samāno na bhāyati, na santāsaṃ āpajjati maraṇassa.

Puna caparam brāhmaṇa idhekacco kāye vītarāgo hoti vigatacchando vigatapemo vigatapipāso vigataparilāho vigatataṇho, tamenam aññataro gālho rogātaṅko phusati, tassa aññatarena gālhena rogātaṅkena phuṭṭhassa evam hoti “piyo vata mam kāyo jahissati, piyañcāham kāyam jahissāmī”ti. So na socati na kilamati na paridevati na urattāḷim kandati na sammoham āpajjati. Ayampi kho brāhmaṇa maraṇadhammo samāno na bhāyati, na santāsam āpajjati maraṇassa.

Puna caparam brāhmaṇa idhekacco akatapāpo hoti akataluddo akatakibbiso, katakalyāṇo katakusalo katabhīruttāṇo. Tamenam aññataro gālho rogātaṅko phusati, tassa aññatarena gālhena rogātaṅkena phuṭṭhassa evam hoti “akataṃ vata me pāpaṃ, akataṃ luddaṃ, akataṃ kibbisaṃ, kataṃ kalyāṇaṃ, kataṃ kusalaṃ, kataṃ bhīruttāṇaṃ. Yāvata bho akatapāpānaṃ akataluddānaṃ akatakibbisānaṃ katakalyāṇānaṃ katakusalānaṃ katabhīruttāṇānaṃ gati, taṃ gatiṃ pecca gacchāmī”ti. So na socati na kilamati na paridevati na urattāḷim kandati na sammoham āpajjati. Ayampi kho brāhmaṇa maraṇadhammo samāno na bhāyati, na santāsam āpajjati maraṇassa.

Puna caparam brāhmaṇa idhekacco akaṅkhī hoti avicikicchī niṭṭhaṅgato saddhamme, tamenam aññataro gālho rogātaṅko phusati, tassa aññatarena gālhena rogātaṅkena phuṭṭhassa evam hoti “akaṅkhī vatamhi avicikicchī niṭṭhaṅgato saddhamme”ti. So na socati na kilamati na paridevati na urattāḷim kandati na sammoham āpajjati. Ayampi kho brāhmaṇa maraṇadhammo samāno na bhāyati, na santāsam āpajjati maraṇassa. Ime kho brāhmaṇa cattāro maraṇadhammā samānā na bhāyanti, na santāsam āpajjanti maraṇassāti.

Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatanti. .
Catutthaṃ.

5. Brāhmaṇasaccasutta

185. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā abhiññātā abhiññātā paribbājakā Sippinikātīre paribbājakārāme paṭivasanti. Seyyathidaṃ? Annabhāro varadharo Sakuludāyī ca paribbājako aññe ca abhiññātā abhiññātā paribbājakā. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena Sippinikātīre paribbājakārāmo tenupasaṅkami.

Tena kho pana samayena tesāṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayamantarā kathā udapādi “itipi brāhmaṇasaccāni itipi brāhmaṇasaccāni”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā yena te paribbājakā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja kho Bhagavā te paribbājake etadavoca—

“Kāya nuttha paribbājakā etarahi kathāya sannisinnā, kā ca pana vo antarākathā vipakatā”ti. Idha bho Gotama amhākaṃ sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayamantarākathā udapādi “itipi brāhmaṇasaccāni itipi brāhmaṇasaccāni”ti.

Cattārimāni paribbājakā brāhmaṇasaccāni mayā sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā paveditāni. Katamāni cattāri? Idha paribbājakā brāhmaṇo evamāha “sabbe pāṇā avajjhā”ti, iti vadaṃ brāhmaṇo saccāṃ āha no musā. So tena na “samaṇo”ti maññati, na “brāhmaṇo”ti maññati, na “seyyohamasmī”ti maññati, na “sadisohamasmī”ti maññati, na “hīnohamasmī”ti maññati. Api ca yadeva tattha saccāṃ, tadabhiññāya pāṇānaṃyeva anuddayāya¹ anukampāya paṭipanno hoti.

Puna caparaṃ paribbājakā brāhmaṇo evamāha “sabbe kāmā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā”ti, iti vadaṃ brāhmaṇo saccamāha no musā. So tena na “samaṇo”ti maññati, na “brāhmaṇo”ti maññati, na “seyyohamasmī”ti maññati, na “sadisohamasmī”ti maññati, na “hīnohamasmī”ti maññati. Api ca yadeva tattha saccāṃ, tadabhiññāya kāmānaṃyeva nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti.

1. Tadabhiññāya anudayāya (Ka)

Puna caparam̐ paribbājakā brāhmaṇo evamāha “sabbe bhavā aniccā -pa-tadabhiññāya bhavānaṃyeva nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti.

Puna caparam̐ paribbājakā brāhmaṇo evamāha “nāham̐ kvacani¹, kassaci kiñcanatasmim̐, na ca mama kvacani, katthaci kiñcanatathī”ti, iti vadam̐ brāhmaṇo saccam̐ āha no musā. So tena na “samaṇo”ti maññati, na brāhmaṇo”ti maññati, na “seyyohamasmī”ti maññati, na “sadisohamasmī”ti maññati, na “hīnohamasmī”ti maññati. Apī ca yadeva tattha saccam̐, tadabhiññāya ākiñcaññaṃyeva paṭipadam̐ paṭipanno hoti. Imāni kho paribbājakā cattāri brāhmaṇasaccāni mayā sayam̐ abhiññā sacchikatvā paviditānīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Ummaggasutta

186. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam̐ abhivādetvā ekamantam̐ nisīdi, ekamantam̐ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam̐ etadavoca “kena nu kho bhante loko nīyati, kena loko parikassati, kassa ca uppannassa vasam̐ gacchatī”ti.

Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu bhaddako kho te bhikkhu ummaggo² bhaddakam̐ paṭibhānam̐ kalyāṇī³ paripucchā. Evam̐ hi tvaṃ bhikkhu pucchasi “kena nu kho bhante loko nīyati, kena loko parikassati, kassa ca uppannassa vasam̐ gacchatī”ti. Evam̐ bhante. Cittena kho bhikkhu loko nīyati, cittena parikassati, cittassa uppannassa vasam̐ gacchatīti.

“Sādhu bhante”ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitam̐ abhinanditvā anumoditvā Bhagavantam̐ uttari pañham̐ apucchi “bahussuto dhammadharo, bahussuto dhammadharoti bhante vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante bahussuto dhammadharo hotī”ti.

Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu bhaddako kho te bhikkhu ummaggo bhaddakam̐ paṭibhānam̐ kalyāṇī paripucchā. Evam̐ hi tvaṃ bhikkhu pucchasi “bahussuto dhammadharo, bahussuto dhammadharoti bhante vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante

1. Kvacana (Sī, Syā)

2. Ummaṅgo (Syā, Ka)

3. Kalyāṇā (Ka)

bahussuto dhammadharo hotī”ti. Evaṃ bhante. Bahū kho bhikkhu mayā dhammā desitā¹ Suttaṃ Geyyaṃ Veyyākaraṇaṃ Gāthā Udānaṃ Itivuttakaṃ Jātaṃ Abbhutadhammaṃ Vedallaṃ, catuppadāya cepi bhikkhu gāthāya atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammappaṭipanno hoti, “bahussuto dhammadharo”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti.

“Sādhu bhante”ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā Bhagavantaṃ uttari pañhaṃ apucchi “sutavā nibbedhikapañño, sutavā nibbedhikapañnoti bhante vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante sutavā nibbedhikapañño hotī”ti.

Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu bhaddako kho te bhikkhu ummaggo bhaddakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ kalyāṇī paripucchā. Evaṃ hi tvaṃ bhikkhu pucchasi “sutavā nibbedhikapañño sutavā nibbedhikapañnoti bhante vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante sutavā nibbedhikapañño hotī”ti. Evaṃ bhante. Idha bhikkhu bhikkhuno “idaṃ dukkhan”ti sutam hoti, paññāya cassa atthaṃ ativijjha passati. “Ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo”ti sutam hoti, paññāya cassa atthaṃ ativijjha passati. “Ayaṃ dukkhanirodho”ti sutam hoti, paññāya cassa atthaṃ ativijjha passati. “Ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti sutam hoti, paññāya cassa atthaṃ ativijjha passati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu sutavā nibbedhikapañño hotīti.

“Sādhu bhante”ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā Bhagavantaṃ uttari pañhaṃ apucchi “paṇḍito mahāpañño, paṇḍito mahāpañnoti bhante vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante paṇḍito mahāpañño hotī”ti.

Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu bhaddako kho te bhikkhu ummaggo bhaddakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ kalyāṇī paripucchā. Evaṃ hi tvaṃ bhikkhu pucchasi “paṇḍito mahāpañño paṇḍito mahāpañnoti bhante vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante paṇḍito mahāpañño hotī”ti. Evaṃ bhante. Idha bhikkhu paṇḍito mahāpañño nevattabyābādāya ceteti, na parabyābādāya ceteti,

1. Bahu kho bhikkhu mayā dhammo desito (Ka)

na ubhayabyābādhāya ceteti,
attahitaparahita-ubhayahitasabbalokahibhameva cintayamāno cinteti. Evaṃ
kho bhikkhu paṇḍito mahāpaṇḍo hotīti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Vassakārasutta

187. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane
Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho Vassakāro brāhmaṇo Magadhamahāmatto yena
Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi,
sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ
nisinno kho Vassakāro brāhmaṇo Magadhamahāmatto Bhagavantaṃ
etadavoca—

Jāneyya nu kho bho Gotama asappuriso asappurisaṃ “asappuriso ayaṃ
bhavan”ti, aṭṭhānaṃ kho etaṃ brāhmaṇa anavakāso yaṃ asappuriso
asappurisaṃ jāneyya “asappuriso ayaṃ bhavan”ti. Jāneyya pana bho
Gotama asappuriso appurisaṃ “sappuriso ayaṃ bhavan”ti, etampi kho
brāhmaṇa aṭṭhānaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ asappuriso appurisaṃ jāneyya
“sappuriso ayaṃ bhavan”ti. Jāneyya nu kho bho Gotama sappuriso
sappurisaṃ “sappuriso ayaṃ bhavan”ti. Ṭhānaṃ kho etaṃ brāhmaṇa vijjati,
yaṃ sappuriso sappurisaṃ jāneyya “sappuriso ayaṃ bhavan”ti. Jāneyya
pana bho Gotama sappuriso asappurisaṃ “asappuriso ayaṃ bhavan”ti,
etampi kho brāhmaṇa ṭhānaṃ vijjati, yaṃ sappuriso asappurisaṃ jāneyya
“asappuriso ayaṃ bhavan”ti.

Acchariyaṃ bho Gotama, abbhutaṃ bho Gotama, yāva subhāsitaṃ
cidaṃ bhotā Gotamena “aṭṭhānaṃ kho etaṃ brāhmaṇa anavakāso yaṃ
asappuriso asappurisaṃ jāneyya ‘asappuriso ayaṃ bhavan’ti, etampi kho
brāhmaṇa aṭṭhānaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ asappuriso sappurisaṃ jāneyya
‘sappuriso ayaṃ bhavan’ti. Ṭhānaṃ kho etaṃ brāhmaṇa vijjati, yaṃ
sappuriso sappurisaṃ jāneyya ‘sappuriso ayaṃ bhavan’ti. Etampi kho
brāhmaṇa ṭhānaṃ vijjati, yaṃ sappuriso asappurisaṃ jāneyya ‘asappuriso
ayaṃ bhavan’ti”.

Ekamidaṃ bho Gotama samayaṃ Todeyyassa brāhmaṇassa parisati
parūpārambhaṃ vattenti “bālo ayaṃ rājā Eḷeyyo samaṇe Rāmaputte
abhippasanno, samaṇe ca pana Rāmaputte evarūpaṃ paramanipaccakāraṃ
karoti,

yadidaṃ abhivādanāṃ paccuṭṭhānaṃ añjalikammaṃ sāmīcīkamman”ti.
Imepi rañño Eḷeyyassa parihārakā bālā Yamako Moggallo¹ Uggo Nāvindakī
Gandhabbo Aggivesso, ye samaṇe Rāmaputte abhippasannā, samaṇe ca
pana Rāmaputte evarūpaṃ paramanipaccakāraṃ karonti, yadidaṃ
abhivādanāṃ paccuṭṭhānaṃ añjalikammaṃ sāmīcīkammanti. Tyāssudaṃ
Todeyyo brāhmaṇo iminā nayena neti. Taṃ kiṃ maññanti bhonto, paṇḍito
rājā Eḷeyyo karaṇīyādhikaraṇīyesu vacanīyādhivacanīyesu
alamatthadasatarehi alamatthadasataroti. Evaṃ bho paṇḍito rājā Eḷeyyo
karaṇīyādhikaraṇīyesu vacanīyādhivacanīyesu alamatthadasatarehi
alamatthadasataroti.

Yasmā ca kho bho samaṇo Rāmaputto raññā Eḷeyyena paṇḍitena
paṇḍitataro karaṇīyādhikaraṇīyesu vacanīyādhivacanīyesu,
alamatthadasatarena alamatthadasataro, tasmā rājā Eḷeyyo samaṇe
Rāmaputte abhippasanno, samaṇe ca pana Rāmaputte evarūpaṃ
paramanipaccakāraṃ karoti, yadidaṃ abhivādanāṃ paccuṭṭhānaṃ
añjalikammaṃ sāmīcīkamman.

Taṃ kiṃ maññanti bhonto, paṇḍitā rañño Eḷeyyassa parihārakā Yamako
Moggallo Uggo Nāvindakī Gandhabbo Aggivesso karaṇīyādhikaraṇīyesu
vacanīyādhivacanīyesu alamatthadasatarehi alamatthadasatarehi
alamatthadasatarāti. Evaṃ bho paṇḍitā rañño Eḷeyyassa parihārakā Yamako
Moggallo Uggo Nāvindakī Gandhabbo Aggivesso karaṇīyādhikaraṇīyesu
vacanīyādhivacanīyesu alamatthadasatarehi alamatthadasatarāti.

Yasmā ca kho bho samaṇo Rāmaputto rañño Eḷeyyassa parihārakehi
paṇḍitehi paṇḍitataro karaṇīyādhikaraṇīyesu vacanīyādhivacanīyesu
alamatthadasatarehi alamatthadasataro, tasmā rañño Eḷeyyassa parihārakā
samaṇe Rāmaputte abhippasannā, samaṇe ca pana Rāmaputte evarūpaṃ
paramanipaccakāraṃ karonti, yadidaṃ abhivādanāṃ paccuṭṭhānaṃ
añjalikammaṃ sāmīcīkammanti.

Acchariyaṃ bho Gotama, abbhutaṃ bho Gotama, yāva subhāsitaṃ
cidaṃ bhotā Gotamena “aṭṭhānaṃ kho etaṃ brāhmaṇa anavakāso, yaṃ

asappuriso asappurisaṃ jāneyya ‘asappuriso ayaṃ bhavan’ti. Etampi kho brāhmaṇa aṭṭhānaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ asappuriso sappurisaṃ jāneyya ‘sappuriso ayaṃ bhavan’ti. Ṭhānaṃ kho etaṃ brāhmaṇa vijjati, yaṃ sappuriso sappurisaṃ jāneyya ‘sappuriso ayaṃ bhavan’ti. Etampi kho brāhmaṇa ṭhānaṃ vijjati, yaṃ sappuriso asappurisaṃ jāneyya ‘asappuriso ayaṃ bhavan’ti. Handa ca dāni mayaṃ bho Gotama gacchāma bahukiccā mayaṃ bahukaraṇīyāti. Yassadāni tvaṃ brāhmaṇa kālaṃ maññasīti. Atha kho Vassakāro brāhmaṇo Magadhamahāmatto Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Upakasutta

188. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Atha kho Upako Maṇḍikāputto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Upako Maṇḍikāputto Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

Ahaṃ hi bhante evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi “yo koci parūpārambhaṃ vatteti, parūpārambhaṃ vattento sabbo so¹ na upapādeti, anupapādentō gārayho hoti upavajjo”ti. Parūpārambhaṃ ce Upaka vatteti, parūpārambhaṃ vattento na upapādeti, anupapādentō gārayho hoti upavajjo. Tvaṃ kho Upaka parūpārambhaṃ vattesi, parūpārambhaṃ vattento na upapādesi, anupapādentō gārayho hosi upavajjoti. Seyyathāpi bhante ummujjamānakaṃyeva mahatā pāsena bandheyya, evamevaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante ummujjamānakoyeva Bhagavatā mahatā vādapāsena² baddhoti.

“Idaṃ akusalan”ti kho Upaka mayā paññattaṃ, tattha aparimāṇā padā aparimāṇā byañjanā aparimāṇā Tathāgatassa dhammadesanā “itipidaṃ akusalan”ti. “Taṃ kho panidaṃ akusalaṃ pahātabban”ti kho Upaka mayā paññattaṃ, tattha aparimāṇā padā aparimāṇā byañjanā aparimāṇā Tathāgatassa dhammadesanā ‘itipidaṃ akusalaṃ pahātabban”ti.

1. Sabbaso (Sī, I)

2. Mahatā pāsena (Ka)

“Idaṃ kusalan”ti kho Upaka mayā paññattaṃ, tathā aparimāṇā padā aparimāṇā byañjanā aparimāṇā Tathāgatassa dhammadesanā “itipidaṃ kusalan”ti, “taṃ kho panidaṃ kusalaṃ bhāvetabban”ti kho Upaka mayā paññattaṃ, tathā aparimāṇā padā aparimāṇā byañjanā aparimāṇā Tathāgatassa dhammadesanā “itipidaṃ kusalaṃ bhāvetabban”ti.

Atha kho Upako Maṇḍikāputto Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā yāvatako ahosi Bhagavatā saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo, taṃ sabbaṃ rañño Māgadhassa Ajātasattussa Vedehiputtassa ārocesi.

Evam vutte rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto kupito anattamano Upakaṃ Maṇḍikāputtaṃ etadavoca “yāva dhaṃsī vatāyaṃ Loṇakāradārako yāva mukharo yāva pagabbo, yatra hi nāma taṃ Bhagavantaṃ Arahantaṃ Sammāsambuddhaṃ āsādetabbaṃ maññissati, apehi tvaṃ Upaka vinassa, mā taṃ addasan”ti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Sacchikaraṇīyasutta

189. Cattārome bhikkhave sacchikaraṇīyā dhammā. Katame cattāro? Atthi bhikkhave dhammā kāyena sacchikaraṇīyā, atthi bhikkhave dhammā satiyā sacchikaraṇīyā, atthi bhikkhave dhammā cakkhunā sacchikaraṇīyā, atthi bhikkhave dhammā paññāya sacchikaraṇīyā. Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā kāyena sacchikaraṇīyā? Aṭṭha vimokkhā bhikkhave kāyena sacchikaraṇīyā.

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā satiyā sacchikaraṇīyā? Pubbenivāso bhikkhave satiyā sacchikaraṇīyo.

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā cakkhunā sacchikaraṇīyā? Sattānaṃ cutūpapāto bhikkhave cakkhunā sacchikaraṇīyo.

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā paññāya sacchikaraṇīyā? Āsavānaṃ khayō bhikkhave paññāya sacchikaraṇīyo. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro sacchikaraṇīyā dhammāti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Uposathasutta

190. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattḥiyaṃ viharati Pubbārāme Migāramātupāsāde. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā tadahuposathe bhikkhusaṃghaparivuto nisinno hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā tuṅhībhūtaṃ tuṅhībhūtaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ anuviloketvā bhikkhū āmantesi—

Apalāpāyaṃ bhikkhave parisā nippalāpāyaṃ bhikkhave parisā suddhā sāre patiṭṭhitā. Tathārūpo ayaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhusaṃgho, tathārūpāyaṃ bhikkhave parisā, yathārūpā parisā dullabhā dassanāyapi lokasmiṃ. Tathārūpo ayaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhusaṃgho, tathārūpāyaṃ bhikkhave parisā, yathārūpā parisā āhuneyyā pāhuneyyā dakkhiṇeyyā añjalikaraṇīyā anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassa. Tathārūpo ayaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhusaṃgho, tathārūpāyaṃ bhikkhave parisā, yathārūpāya parisāya appaṃ dinnāṃ bahu hoti, bahu dinnāṃ bahutaraṃ. Tathārūpo ayaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhusaṃgho, tathārūpāyaṃ bhikkhave parisā, yathārūpaṃ parisāṃ alaṃ yojanagaṇanānīpi dassanāya gantūṃ api puṭosenāpi. Tathārūpo ayaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhusaṃgho. (Tathārūpāyaṃ bhikkhave parisā)¹.

Santi bhikkhave bhikkhū imasmiṃ bhikkhusaṃghe devappattā viharanti, santi bhikkhave bhikkhū imasmiṃ bhikkhusaṃghe brahmappattā viharanti, santi bhikkhave bhikkhū imasmiṃ bhikkhusaṃghe āneñjappattā viharanti, santi bhikkhave bhikkhū imasmiṃ bhikkhusaṃghe ariyappattā viharanti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu devappatto hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi -pa- paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā -pa- dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu devappatto hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu brahmappatto hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati. Tathā dutiyaṃ. Tathā tatiyaṃ. Tathā catutthaṃ. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamaṇena averena abyāpajjena pharivā viharati. Karuṇā. Muditā.

1. () Sī-Syā-Kaṃ-I-potthakesu natthi.

Upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati. Tathā dutiyaṃ. Tathā tatiyaṃ. Tathā catuttham. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharivā viharati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu brāhmappatto hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu āneñjappatto hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāsañāncāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Sabbaso ākāsañāncāyatanam samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti viññāṇañāncāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Sabbaso viññāṇañāncāyatanam samatikkamma “natthi kiñcī”ti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu āneñjappatto hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyappatto hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu “idaṃ dukkhaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti -pa- “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyappatto hotīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Brāhmaṇavaggo¹ catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ

Yodhā Pāṭibhogasutaṃ, Abhayaṃ Brāhmaṇasaccena pañcamaṃ.
Ummaggavassakāro, Upako Sacchikiriyā ca Uposathoti.

(20) 5. Mahāvagga

1. Sotānugatasutta

191. Sotānugatānaṃ bhikkhave dhammānaṃ vacasā paricitānaṃ manasānupekkhitānaṃ diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhānaṃ cattāro ānisaṃsā pāṭikañkhā.

1. Yodhājīvavaggo (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇāti Suttaṃ Geyyaṃ Veyyākaraṇaṃ Gāthaṃ Udānaṃ Itivuttakaṃ Jātakaṃ Abbhutadhammaṃ Vedallaṃ, tassa te dhammā sotānugatā honti vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. So muṭṭhassati¹ kālaṃ kurumāno aññataraṃ devanikāyaṃ upapajjati, tassa tattha sukhino dhammapadā plavanti². Dandho bhikkhave satuppādo, atha so satto khippaṃyeva visesagāmī hoti. Sotānugatānaṃ bhikkhave dhammānaṃ vacasā paricitānaṃ manasānupekkhitānaṃ diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhānaṃ ayaṃ paṭhamo ānisaṃso pāṭikaṅkho.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇāti Suttaṃ Geyyaṃ Veyyākaraṇaṃ Gāthaṃ Udānaṃ Itivuttakaṃ Jātakaṃ Abbhutadhammaṃ Vedallaṃ, tassa te dhammā sotānugatā honti vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. So muṭṭhassati kālaṃ kurumāno aññataraṃ devanikāyaṃ upapajjati, tassa tattha na heva kho sukhino dhammapadā plavanti, api ca kho bhikkhu iddhimā cetovasippatto devaparisāyaṃ dhammaṃ deseti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ vā so dhammavinayo, yatthāhaṃ pubbe brahmacariyaṃ acarin”ti. Dandho bhikkhave satuppādo, atha so satto khippameva visesagāmī hoti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso kusalo bherisaddassa, so addhānamaggappaṭipanno bherisaddaṃ suṇeyya, tassa na heva kho assa kaṅkhā vā vimati vā “bherisaddo nu kho, na nu kho bherisaddo”ti, atha kho “bherisaddo”tveva niṭṭhaṃ gaccheyya. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇāti Suttaṃ Geyyaṃ Veyyākaraṇaṃ Gāthaṃ Udānaṃ Itivuttakaṃ Jātakaṃ Abbhutadhammaṃ Vedallaṃ, tassa te dhammā sotānugatā honti vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. So muṭṭhassati kālaṃ kurumāno aññataraṃ devanikāyaṃ upapajjati, tassa tattha na heva kho sukhino dhammapadā plavanti, api ca kho bhikkhu iddhimā cetovasippatto devaparisāyaṃ dhammaṃ deseti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ vā so dhammavinayo, yatthāyaṃ pubbe brahmacariyaṃ acarin”ti. Dandho bhikkhave satuppādo, atha so satto khippaṃyeva visesagāmī hoti. Sotānugatānaṃ bhikkhave

1. Muṭṭhassatī (Sī)

2. Pilapanti (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

dhammānaṃ vacasā paricitānaṃ manasānupekkhitānaṃ diṭṭhiyā
suppaṭividdhānaṃ ayaṃ dutiyo ānisaṃso pāṭikaṅkho.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇāti Suttaṃ
Geyyaṃ Veyyākaraṇaṃ Gāthaṃ Udānaṃ Itivuttakaṃ Jātaṃ
Abbhutadhammaṃ Vedallaṃ, tassa te dhammā sotānugatā honti vacasā
paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. So muṭṭhassati kālaṃ
kurumāno aññataraṃ devanikāyaṃ upapajjati, tassa tattha na heva kho
sukhino dhammapadā plavanti, napi bhikkhu iddhiṃ cetovasippatto
devaparisāyaṃ dhammaṃ deseti, api ca kho devaputto devaparisāyaṃ
dhammaṃ deseti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ vā so dhammavinayo, yatthāhaṃ
pubbe brahmacariyaṃ acarin”ti. Dandho bhikkhave satuppādo, atha so satto
khippaṃyeva visesagāmī hoti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso kusalo
saṅkhasaddassa, so addhānamaggappaṭipanno saṅkhasaddaṃ suṇeyya, tassa
na heva kho assa kaṅkhā vā vimati vā “saṅkhasaddo nu kho, na nu kho
saṅkhasaddo”ti. Atha kho “saṅkhasaddo”tveva niṭṭhaṃ gaccheyya.
Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇāti Suttaṃ Geyyaṃ
Veyyākaraṇaṃ Gāthaṃ Udānaṃ Itivuttakaṃ Jātaṃ Abbhutadhammaṃ
Vedallaṃ, tassa te dhammā sotānugatā honti vacasā paricitā
manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. So muṭṭhassati kālaṃ
kurumāno aññataraṃ devanikāyaṃ upapajjati, tassa tattha na heva kho
sukhino dhammapadā plavanti, napi bhikkhu iddhiṃ cetovasippatto
devaparisāyaṃ dhammaṃ deseti, api ca kho devaputto devaparisāyaṃ
dhammaṃ deseti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ vā so dhammavinayo, yatthāhaṃ
pubbe brahmacariyaṃ acarin”ti. Dandho bhikkhave satuppādo, atha so satto
khippaṃyeva visesagāmī hoti. Sotānugatānaṃ bhikkhave dhammānaṃ
vacasā paricitānaṃ manasānupekkhitānaṃ diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhānaṃ ayaṃ
tatiyo ānisaṃso pāṭikaṅkho.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇāti Suttaṃ
Geyyaṃ Veyyākaraṇaṃ Gāthaṃ Udānaṃ Itivuttakaṃ Jātaṃ
Abbhutadhammaṃ Vedallaṃ, tassa te dhammā sotānugatā honti vacasā
paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. So muṭṭhassati kālaṃ
kurumāno aññataraṃ devanikāyaṃ upapajjati, tassa tattha na heva kho
sukhino dhammapadā plavanti, napi bhikkhu iddhiṃ cetovasippatto
devaparisāyaṃ dhammaṃ deseti, napi devaputto

devaparisāyaṃ dhammaṃ deseti, api ca kho opapātiko opapātikaṃ sāreti
 “sarasi tvaṃ mārisa, sarasi tvaṃ mārisa, yattha mayaṃ pubbe
 brahmacariyaṃ acarimhā”ti. So evamāha “sarāmi mārisa, sarāmi mārisā”ti.
 Dandho bhikkhave satuppādo, atha so satto khippaṃyeva visesagāmī hoti.
 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave dve saḥāyakā saḥapaṃsukīlikā¹, te kadāci karahaci
 aññaṃaññaṃ samāgaccheyyūṃ, añño pana² saḥāyako saḥāyakaṃ evaṃ
 vadeyya “idampi samma sarasi, idampi samma sarasī”ti. So evaṃ vadeyya
 “sarāmi samma, sarāmi sammā”ti. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu
 dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇāti Suttaṃ Geyyaṃ Veyyākaraṇaṃ Gāthaṃ Udānaṃ
 Itivuttakaṃ Jātaṃ Abbhutadhammaṃ Vedallaṃ, tassa te dhammā
 sotānugatā honti vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā.
 So muṭṭhassati kālaṃ kurumāno aññatarāṃ devanikāyaṃ upapajjati, tassa
 tattha na heva kho sukhino dhammapadā plavanti, napi bhikkhu iddhimā
 cetovasippatto devaparisāyaṃ dhammaṃ deseti, napi devaputto
 devaparisāyaṃ dhammaṃ deseti, api ca kho opapātiko opapātikaṃ sāreti
 “sarasi tvaṃ mārisa, sarasi tvaṃ mārisa, yattha mayaṃ pubbe
 brahmacariyaṃ acarimhā”ti. So evamāha “sarāmi mārisa, sarāmi mārisā”ti.
 Dandho bhikkhave satuppādo, atha kho so satto khippaṃyeva visesagāmī
 hoti. Sotānugatānaṃ bhikkhave dhammānaṃ vacasā paricitānaṃ
 manasānupekkhitānaṃ diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhānaṃ ayaṃ catuttho ānisaṃso
 pāṭikaṅkho. Sotānugatānaṃ bhikkhave dhammānaṃ vacasā paricitānaṃ
 manasānupekkhitānaṃ diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhānaṃ ime cattāro ānisaṃsā
 pāṭikaṅkhāti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Ṭhānasutta

192. Cattārimāni bhikkhave ṭhānāni catūhi ṭhānehi veditabbāni.
 Katamāni cattāri? Saṃvāseṇa bhikkhave sīlaṃ veditabbaṃ, tañca kho
 dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ, manasikarotā no amanasikarotā, paññavatā no
 duppaññena. Saṃvohāreṇa bhikkhave soceyyaṃ veditabbaṃ, tañca kho
 dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ, manasikarotā no amanasikarotā, paññavatā no
 duppaññena. Āpadāsu bhikkhave thāmo veditabbo, so ca kho dīghena

1. Saḥapaṃsukīlikā (Syā, Kaṃ) 2. Samāgaccheyyūṃ, tamenam (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

addhunā na ittaraṃ, manasikarotā no amanasikarotā, paññavatā no duppaññena. Sākacchāya bhikkhave paññā veditabbā, sā ca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ, manasikarotā no amanasikarotā, paññavatā no duppaññenāti.

* “Saṃvāsena bhikkhave sīlaṃ veditabbaṃ, tañca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ, manasikarotā no amanasikarotā, paññavatā no duppaññenā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Idha bhikkhave puggalo puggalena saddhiṃ saṃvasamāno evaṃ jānāti “dīgharattaṃ kho ayamāyasmā khaṇḍakārī chiddakārī sabalakārī kammāsakārī na santatakārī na santatavutti¹ sīlesu dussīlo ayamāyasmā, nāyamāyasmā sīlavā”ti.

Idha pana bhikkhave puggalo puggalena saddhiṃ saṃvasamāno evaṃ jānāti “dīgharattaṃ kho ayamāyasmā akhaṇḍakārī acchiddakārī asabalakārī akammāsakārī santatakārī santatavutti sīlesu, sīlavā ayamāyasmā, nāyamāyasmā dussīlo”ti. “Saṃvāsena bhikkhave sīlaṃ veditabbaṃ, tañca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ, manasikarotā no amanasikarotā, paññavatā no duppaññenā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. (1)

“Saṃvohārena bhikkhave soceyyaṃ veditabbaṃ, tañca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ, manasikarotā no amanasikarotā, paññavatā no duppaññenā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Idha bhikkhave puggalo puggalena saddhiṃ saṃvoharamāno evaṃ jānāti “aññathā kho ayamāyasmā ekena eko voharati, aññathā dvīhi aññathā tīhi aññathā sambahulehi, vokkamati ayamāyasmā purimavohārā pacchimavohāraṃ, aparisuddhavohāro ayamāyasmā, nāyamāyasmā parisuddhavohāro”ti.

Idha pana bhikkhave puggalo puggalena saddhiṃ saṃvoharamāno evaṃ jānāti “yatheva kho ayamāyasmā ekena eko voharati, tathā dvīhi tathā tīhi tathā sambahulehi, nāyamāyasmā vokkamati purimavohārā pacchimavohāraṃ. Parisuddhavohāro ayamāyasmā, nāyamāyasmā

* Saṃ 1. 78 piṭṭhepi.

1. Satatavutti (Syā, Kam)

aparissuddhavohāro”ti. “Samvohārena bhikkhave soceyyaṃ vedittabbaṃ, tañca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ, manasikarotā no amanasikarotā, paññavatā no duppaññenā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametam paṭicca vuttaṃ. (2)

“Āpadāsu bhikkhave thāmo vedittabbo, so ca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ, manasikarotā no amanasikarotā, paññavatā no duppaññenā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Idha bhikkhave ekacco ñātibyasanena vā phuṭṭho samāno, bhogabyasanena vā phuṭṭho samāno, rogabyasanena vā phuṭṭho samāno na iti paṭisañcikkhati “tathābhūto kho ayaṃ lokasannivāso, tathābhūto ayaṃ attabhāvapaṭilābho, yathābhūte lokasannivāse yathābhūte attabhāvapaṭilābhe aṭṭha lokadhammā lokaṃ anuparivattanti, loko ca aṭṭha lokadhamme anuparivattati—lābho ca alābho ca yaso ca ayaso ca nindā ca pasamsā ca sukhañca dukkhañcā”ti. So ñātibyasanena vā phuṭṭho samāno, bhogabyasanena vā phuṭṭho samāno, rogabyasanena vā phuṭṭho samāno socati kilamati paridevati urattāḷiṃ kandati sammohaṃ āpajjati.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco ñātibyasanena vā phuṭṭho samāno, bhogabyasanena vā phuṭṭho samāno, rogabyasanena vā phuṭṭho samāno iti paṭisañcikkhati “tathābhūto kho ayaṃ lokasannivāso, tathābhūto ayaṃ attabhāvapaṭilābho, yathābhūte lokasannivāse yathābhūte attabhāvapaṭilābhe aṭṭha lokadhammā lokaṃ anuparivattanti, loko ca aṭṭha lokadhamme anuparivattati—lābho ca alābho ca yaso ca ayaso ca nindā ca pasamsā ca sukhañca dukkhañcā”ti. So ñātibyasanena vā phuṭṭho samāno, bhogabyasanena vā phuṭṭho samāno, rogabyasanena vā phuṭṭho samāno na socati na kilamati na paridevati na urattāḷiṃ kandati na sammohaṃ āpajjati. “Āpadāsu bhikkhave thāmo vedittabbo, so ca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ, manasikarotā no amanasikarotā, paññavatā no duppaññenā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametam paṭicca vuttaṃ. (3)

“Sākacchāya bhikkhave paññā vedittabbā, sā ca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ, manasikarotā no amanasikarotā, paññavatā no

duppaññenā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Idha bhikkhave puggalo puggalena saddhiṃ sākacchāyamāno evaṃ jānāti “yathā kho imassa āyasmato ummaggo yathā ca abhinīhāro yathā ca pañhāsamudāhāro, duppañño ayamāyasmā, nāyamāyasmā paññavā. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathā hi ayamāyasmā na ceva gambhīraṃ atthapadaṃ udāharati santaṃ paṇītaṃ atakkāvacaraṃ nipuṇaṃ paṇḍitavedanīyaṃ. Yañca ayamāyasmā dhammaṃ bhāsati, tassa ca nappaṭibalo saṃkhittena vā vitthārena vā atthaṃ ācikkhituṃ desetuṃ paññāpetuṃ paṭṭhapetuṃ vivarituṃ vibhajituṃ uttānikātuṃ. Duppañño ayamāyasmā, nāyamāyasmā paññavā”ti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave cakkhumā puriso udakarahadassa tīre ṭhito passeyya parittaṃ macchaṃ ummujjamānaṃ. Tassa evamassa “yathā kho imassa macchassa ummaggo yathā ca ūmighāto yathā ca vegāyitattaṃ, paritto yaṃ maccho, nāyaṃ maccho mahanto”ti. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo puggalena saddhiṃ sākacchāyamāno evaṃ jānāti “yathā kho imassa āyasmato ummaggo yathā ca abhinīhāro yathā ca pañhāsamudāhāro, duppañño ayamāyasmā, nāyamāyasmā paññavā. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathā hi ayamāyasmā na ceva gambhīraṃ atthapadaṃ udāharati santaṃ paṇītaṃ atakkāvacaraṃ nipuṇaṃ paṇḍitavedanīyaṃ. Yañca ayamāyasmā dhammaṃ bhāsati, tassa ca napaṭibalo saṃkhittena vā vitthārena vā atthaṃ ācikkhituṃ desetuṃ paññāpetuṃ paṭṭhapetuṃ vivarituṃ vibhajituṃ uttānikātuṃ. Duppañño ayamāyasmā, nāyamāyasmā paññavā”ti.

Idha pana bhikkhave puggalo puggalena saddhiṃ sākacchāyamāno evaṃ jānāti “yathā kho imassa āyasmato ummaggo yathā ca abhinīhāro yathā ca pañhāsamudāhāro, paññavā ayamāyasmā, nāyamāyasmā duppañño. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathā hi ayamāyasmā gambhīrañceva atthapadaṃ udāharati santaṃ paṇītaṃ atakkāvacaraṃ nipuṇaṃ paṇḍitavedanīyaṃ. Yañca ayamāyasmā dhammaṃ bhāsati, tassa ca paṭibalo saṃkhittena vā vitthārena vā atthaṃ ācikkhituṃ desetuṃ paññāpetuṃ paṭṭhapetuṃ vivarituṃ vibhajituṃ uttānikātuṃ. Paññavā ayamāyasmā, nāyamāyasmā duppañño”ti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave cakkhumā puriso udakarahadassa tīre ʘhito passeyya mahantaṃ macchaṃ ummujjamānaṃ. Tassa evamassa “yathā kho imassa macchassa ummaggo yathā ca ūmighāto yathā ca vegāyitattaṃ, mahanto ayaṃ maccho, nāyaṃ maccho paritto”ti. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo puggalena saddhiṃ sākacchāyamāno evaṃ jānāti “yathā kho imassa āyasmato ummaggo yathā ca abhinīhāro yathā ca pañhāsamudāhāro, paññavā ayamāyasmā, nāyamāyasmā duppañño. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathā hi ayamāyasmā gambhīrañceva atthapadaṃ udāharati santaṃ paṇītaṃ atakkāvacaraṃ nipuṇaṃ paṇḍitavedaniyaṃ. Yañca ayamāyasmā dhammaṃ bhāsati, tassa ca paṭibalo saṃkhittena vā vitthārena vā atthaṃ ācikkhituṃ desetuṃ paññāpetuṃ paṭṭhapetuṃ vivarituṃ vibhajituṃ uttānikātuṃ. Paññavā ayamāyasmā, nāyamāyasmā duppañño”ti. (4)

“Sākacchāya bhikkhave paññā veditabbā, sā ca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ, manasikarotā no amanasikarotā, paññavatā no duppaññenā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri ʘhānāni imehi catūhi ʘhānehi veditabbānīti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Bhaddiyasutta

193. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Atha kho Bhaddiyo Licchavi yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Bhaddiyo Licchavi Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

“Sutaṃ metaṃ bhante ‘māyāvī samaṇo Gotamo āvaṭṭaniṃ māyaṃ¹ jānāti, yāya aññatitthiyānaṃ sāvake āvaṭṭeti’ti. Ye te bhante evamāhaṃsu ‘māyāvī samaṇo Gotamo āvaṭṭaniṃ māyaṃ jānāti, yāya aññatitthiyānaṃ sāvake āvaṭṭeti’ti. Kacci te bhante Bhagavato vuttavādino, na ca Bhagavantaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkhanti, dhammassa ca anudhammaṃ byākaronti, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto gārayhaṃ ʘhānaṃ āgacchati, anabbhakkhātukāmā hi mayaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ”ti.

1. Āvaṭṭanimāyaṃ (Sī), āvaṭṭanimāyaṃ (Syā, Kam, Ka) Ma 2. 38 piṭṭhepi passitabbaṃ.

Etha tumhe Bhaddiya, mā anussavena, mā paramparāya, mā itikirāya, mā piṭakasampadānena, mā takkahetu, mā nayahetu, mā ākārparivittakkena, mā diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā, mā bhabbarūpatāya, mā samaṇo no garūti. Yadā tumhe Bhaddiya attanāva jāneyyātha “ime dhammā akusalā, ime dhammā sāvajjā, ime dhammā viññugarahitā, ime dhammā samattā samādinā ahitāya dukkhāya samvattanti”ti, atha tumhe Bhaddiya pajaheyyātha.

Tam kim maññatha Bhaddiya, lobho purisassa ajjhataṃ uppajjamāno uppajjati hitāya vā ahitāya vāti. Ahitāya bhante. Luddho panāyaṃ Bhaddiya purisapuggalo lobhena abhibhūto pariyādinnaṃ pāṇampi hanati, adinnampi ādiyati, paradārampi gacchati, musāpi bhaṇati, parampi tathattāya¹ samādapeti, yaṃ’sa hoti dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyāti. Evaṃ bhante.

Tam kim maññatha Bhaddiya, doso purisassa -pa- moho purisassa -pa- sārāmbho purisassa ajjhataṃ uppajjamāno uppajjati hitāya vā ahitāya vāti. Ahitāya bhante. Sāraddho panāyaṃ Bhaddiya purisapuggalo sārāmbhena abhibhūto pariyādinnaṃ pāṇampi hanati, adinnampi ādiyati, paradārampi gacchati, musāpi bhaṇati, parampi tathattāya samādapeti, yaṃ’sa hoti dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyāti. Evaṃ bhante.

Tam kim maññatha Bhaddiya, ime dhammā kusalā vā akusalā vāti. Akusalā bhante. Sāvajjā vā anavajjā vāti. Sāvajjā bhante. Viññugarahitā vā viññuppasatthā vāti. Viññugarahitā bhante. Samattā samādinā ahitāya dukkhāya samvattanti no vā kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. Samattā bhante samādinā ahitāya dukkhāya samvattanti, evaṃ no ettha hotīti.

Iti kho Bhaddiya yaṃ tam te avocumhā “etha tumhe Bhaddiya, mā anussavena, mā paramparāya, mā itikirāya, mā piṭakasampadānena, mā takkahetu, mā nayahetu, mā ākārparivittakkena, mā diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā, mā bhabbarūpatāya, mā samaṇo no garūti. Yadā tumhe Bhaddiya attanāva

1. Tadattāya (Ka) heṭṭhā 191 piṭṭhepi.

jāneyyātha ‘ime dhammā akusalā, ime dhammā sāvajjā, ime dhammā viññugarahitā, ime dhammā samattā samādinna ahitāya dukkhāya saṁvattanti’ti, atha tumhe Bhaddiya pajaheyyāthā”ti iti yaṁ taṁ vuttaṁ, idametam paṭicca vuttaṁ.

Etha tumhe Bhaddiya, mā anussavena mā paramparāya mā itikirāya mā piṭakasampadānena mā takkahetu mā nayahetu mā ākāraparivitakkena mā diṭṭhijjhānakkhantiyā mā bhabbarūpatāya mā samaṇo no garūti. Yadā tumhe Bhaddiya attanāva jāneyyātha “ime dhammā kusalā, ime dhammā anavajjā ime dhammā viññuppasatthā, ime dhammā samattā samādinna hitāya sukhāya saṁvattanti”ti. Atha tumhe Bhaddiya upasampajja vihareyyāthāti.

Taṁ kiṁ maññatha Bhaddiya, alobho purisassa ajjhattaṁ uppajjamāno uppajjati hitāya vā ahitāya vāti. Hitāya bhante. Aluddho panāyaṁ Bhaddiya purisapuggalo lobhena anabhibhūto apariyādinnacitto neva pāṇaṁ hanati, na adinnaṁ ādiyati, na paradāraṁ gacchati, na musā bhaṇati, parampi tathattāya na samādapeti, yaṁ’sa hoti dīgharattaṁ hitāya sukhāyāti. Evaṁ bhante.

Taṁ kiṁ maññatha Bhaddiya, adoso purisassa -pa- amoho purisassa -pa- asāraṁbho purisassa ajjhattaṁ uppajjamāno uppajjati hitāya vā ahitāya vāti. Hitāya bhante. Asāraṁdho panāyaṁ Bhaddiya purisapuggalo sāraṁbhena anabhibhūto apariyādinnacitto neva pāṇaṁ hanati, na adinnaṁ ādiyati, na paradāraṁ gacchati. Na musā bhaṇati, parampi tathattāya na samādapeti, yaṁ’sa hoti dīgharattaṁ hitāya sukhāyāti. Evaṁ bhante.

Taṁ kiṁ maññatha Bhaddiya, ime dhammā kusalā vā akusalā vāti. Kusalā bhante. Sāvajjā vā anavajjā vāti. Anavajjā bhante. Viññugarahitā vā viññuppasatthā vāti. Viññuppasatthā bhante. Samattā samādinna hitāya sukhāya saṁvattanti no vā, kathaṁ vā ettha hotīti. Samattā bhante samādinna hitāya sukhāya saṁvattanti, evaṁ no ettha hotīti.

Iti kho Bhaddiya yaṃ taṃ te avocumhā “ettha tumhe Bhaddiya, mā anussavena, mā paramparāya, mā itikirāya, mā piṭakasampadānena, mā takkahetu, mā nayahetu, mā ākāraparivitakkena, mā dīṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā, mā bhabbarūpatāya, mā samaṇo no garū”ti. Yadā tumhe Bhaddiya attanāva jāneyyātha “ime dhammā kusalā, ime dhammā anavajjā, ime dhammā viññuppasatthā, ime dhammā samattā samādinnā hitāya sukhāya saṃvattantī”ti. Atha tumhe Bhaddiya upasampajja vihareyyāthāti, iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Ye kho te Bhaddiya loke santo sappurisā, te sāvakaṃ evaṃ samādapenti ehi tvaṃ ambho purisa lobhaṃ vineyya¹ viharāhi, lobhaṃ vineyya¹ viharanto na lobhajaṃ kammaṃ karissasi kāyena vācāya manasā. Dosāṃ vineyya viharāhi, dosāṃ vineyya viharanto na dosajaṃ kammaṃ karissasi kāyena vācāya manasā. Mohaṃ vineyya viharāhi, mohaṃ vineyya viharanto na mohajaṃ kammaṃ karissasi kāyena vācāya manasā. Sārambhaṃ vineyya viharāhi, sārambhaṃ vineyya viharanto na sārambhajaṃ kammaṃ karissasi kāyena vācāya manasāti.

Evaṃ vutte Bhaddiyo Licchavi Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bhante -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhante Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti.

Api nu tāhaṃ Bhaddiya evaṃ avacaṃ “ehi me tvaṃ Bhaddiya sāvako hoti, ahaṃ Satthā bhavissāmi”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Evaṃvādiṃ kho maṃ Bhaddiya evamakkhāyim “eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā asatā tucchā musā abhūtena abbhācikkhanti māyāvī samaṇo Gotamo āvaṭṭaniṃ māyaṃ jānāti, yāya aññatitthiyānaṃ sāvake āvaṭṭeti”ti. Bhaddikā bhante āvaṭṭanī māyā, kalyāṇī bhante āvaṭṭanī māyā. Piyā me bhante ñāṭisālohitā imāya āvaṭṭaniyā āvaṭṭeyyūṃ, piyānampi me assa ñāṭisālohitānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe cepi bhante khattiyā imāya āvaṭṭaniyā āvaṭṭeyyūṃ, sabbesampissa khattiyānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe cepi bhante brāhmaṇā.

1. Vineyya vineyya (Sī, Syā, Kam)

Vessā. Suddā imāya āvaṭṭaniyā āvaṭṭeyyūṃ, sabbesampissa suddānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti.

Evametaṃ Bhaddiya evametaṃ Bhaddiya, sabbe cepi Bhaddiya khattiyā imāya āvaṭṭaniyā āvaṭṭeyyūṃ akusaladhammappahānāya kusadalammūpasampadāya, sabbesampissa khattiyānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe cepi Bhaddiya brāhmaṇā. Vessā. Suddā āvaṭṭeyyūṃ akusaladhammappahānāya kusadalammūpasampadāya, sabbesampissa suddānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sadevako cepi Bhaddiya loko samārako sabrahmako sassamaṇabrāhmaṇī pajā sadevamanussā imāya āvaṭṭaniyā āvaṭṭeyyūṃ¹ akusaladhammappahānāya kusadalammūpasampadāya, sadevakassapissa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Ime cepi Bhaddiya mahāsālā imāya āvaṭṭaniyā āvaṭṭeyyūṃ akusaladhammappahānāya kusadalammūpasampadāya, imesampissa mahāsālānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya ()², ko pana vādo manussabhūtassāti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Sāmugiyasutta

194. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Ānando Koliyesu viharati Sāmugaṃ nāma³ Koliyānaṃ nigamo, atha kho sambahulā Sāmugiyā Koliyaputtā yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkamīṃsu, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdīṃsu, ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te Sāmugiye Koliyaputte āyasmā Ānando etadavoca—

Cattārimāni Byagghapajjā pārisuddhipadhāniyaṅgāni tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena sammadakkhātāni sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ⁴ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya. Katamāni cattāri? Sīlapārisuddhipadhāniyaṅgaṃ cittapārisuddhipadhāniyaṅgaṃ dīṭṭhipārisuddhipadhāniyaṅgaṃ vimuttiṭṭhipārisuddhipadhāniyaṅgaṃ.

1. Āvaṭṭeyya (?)

2. (Sace ceteyyūṃ) (Sī, Syā, Kam, I), (Āvaṭṭeyyūṃ) (Ka) Am 3. 88 piṭṭhepi.

3. Sāpūgaṃ nāma (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

4. Sokapariddavānaṃ (Sī)

Katamañca Byagghapajjā sīlapārisuddhipadhāniyaṅgaṃ? Idha Byagghapajjā bhikkhu sīlavā hoti -pa- samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Ayaṃ vuccati Byagghapajjā sīlapārisuddhi. “Iti evarūpim sīlapārisuddhim aparipūraṃ vā paripūressāmi, paripūraṃ vā tattha tattha paññāya anuggahessāmi”ti yo tattha chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḷhī ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca sampajaññañca. Idam vuccati Byagghapajjā sīlapārisuddhipadhāniyaṅgaṃ.

Katamañca Byagghapajjā cittapārisuddhipadhāniyaṅgaṃ? Idha Byagghapajjā bhikkhu vivicca kāmehi -pa- catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati Byagghapajjā cittapārisuddhi. “Iti evarūpim cittapārisuddhim aparipūraṃ vā paripūressāmi, paripūraṃ vā tattha tattha paññāya anuggahessāmi”ti yo tattha chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḷhī ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca sampajaññañca. Idam vuccati Byagghapajjā cittapārisuddhipadhāniyaṅgaṃ.

Katamañca Byagghapajjā diṭṭhipārisuddhipadhāniyaṅgaṃ? Idha Byagghapajjā bhikkhu “idam dukkhan”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti -pa- “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati Byagghapajjā diṭṭhipārisuddhi. “Iti evarūpim diṭṭhipārisuddhim aparipūraṃ vā -pa- tattha tattha paññāya anuggahessāmi”ti yo tattha chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḷhī ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca sampajaññañca. Idam vuccati Byagghapajjā diṭṭhipārisuddhipadhāniyaṅgaṃ.

Katamañca Byagghapajjā vimutti-pārisukkhipadhāniyaṅgaṃ? Sa kho so Byagghapajjā ariyasāvako iminā ca sīlapārisuddhipadhāniyaṅgena samannāgato iminā ca cittapārisuddhipadhāniyaṅgena samannāgato iminā ca diṭṭhipārisuddhipadhāniyaṅgena samannāgato rajanīyesu dhammesu cittaṃ virājeti, vimocanīyesu dhammesu cittaṃ vimoceti. So rajanīyesu dhammesu cittaṃ virājetvā vimocanīyesu dhammesu cittaṃ vimocetvā sammāvimuttiṃ phusati. Ayaṃ vuccati Byagghapajjā vimutti-pārisuddhi. “Iti evarūpim vimutti-pārisuddhim aparipūraṃ vā paripūressāmi, paripūraṃ vā tattha tattha paññāya anuggahessāmi”ti yo tattha chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḷhī ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca sampajaññañca. Idam vuccati Byagghapajjā vimutti-pārisuddhipadhāniyaṅgaṃ.

Imāni kho Byagghapajjā cattāri pārisuddhipadhāniyaṅgāni tena
Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahātā Sammāsambuddhena sammadakkhātāni
sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ samatikkamāya
dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa
sacchikiriyāyāti. . Catuttham.

5. Vappasutta

195. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmiṃ
Nigrodhārāme. Atha kho Vappo Sakko Nigaṇṭhasāvako yenāyasmā
Mahāmoggallāno tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ
Mahāmoggallānaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ
kho Vappaṃ Sakkaṃ Nigaṇṭhasāvakaṃ āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno
etadavoca—

Idhassa Vappa kāyena saṃvuto vācāya saṃvuto manasā saṃvuto
avijjāvirāgā vijjuppādā passasi no tvaṃ Vappa taṃ ṭhānaṃ, yatonidānaṃ
purisaṃ dukkhavedaniyā āsavā assaveyyum¹ abhisamparāyanti.
Passāmahaṃ bhante taṃ ṭhānaṃ idhassa bhante pubbe pāpakammaṃ kataṃ
avipakkavipākaṃ, tatonidānaṃ purisaṃ dukkhavedaniyā āsavā assaveyyum
abhisamparāyanti. Ayañceva kho pana āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa
Vappena Sakkena Nigaṇṭhasāvakena saddhiṃ antarākathā vippakatā hoti.

Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena
upaṭṭhānasālā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja
kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ etadavoca—

Kāya nuttha Moggallāna etarahi kathāya sannisinnā, kā ca pana vo
antarākathā vippakatāti. Idhāhaṃ bhante Vappaṃ Sakkaṃ Nigaṇṭhasāvakaṃ
etadavocaṃ “idhassa Vappa kāyena saṃvuto vācāya saṃvuto manasā
saṃvuto avijjāvirāgā vijjuppādā passasi no tvaṃ Vappa taṃ ṭhānaṃ,
yatonidānaṃ purisaṃ dukkhavedaniyā āsavā assaveyyum
abhisamparāyan”ti. Evaṃ vutte bhante Vappo Sakko Nigaṇṭhasāvako maṃ
etadavoca “passāmahaṃ bhante taṃ ṭhānaṃ idhassa bhante pubbe
pāpakammaṃ kataṃ avipakkavipākaṃ, tatonidānaṃ purisaṃ
dukkhavedaniyā āsavā assaveyyum

1. Anvāssaveyyum (Ka)

abhisamparāyan”ti. Ayaṃ kho no bhante Vappena Sakkena
Nigaṇṭhasāvakena saddhiṃ antarākathā vippakatā, atha Bhagavā anuppattoti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Vappaṃ Sakkaṃ ngaṇṭhasāvakaṃ etadavoca “sace
me tvaṃ Vappa anuññeyyañceva anujāneyyāsi, paṭikkositabbañca
paṭikkoseyyāsi, yassa ca me bhāsitassa atthaṃ na jāneyyāsi, mamevettha
uttari paṭipuccheyyāsi ‘idaṃ bhante kathaṃ, imassa ko attho’ti, siyā no ettha
kathāsallāpo”ti. Anuññeyyañcevāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato anujānissāmi,
paṭikkositabbañca paṭikkosissāmi, yassa cāhaṃ Bhagavato bhāsitassa atthaṃ
na jānissāmi, Bhagavantāmyevettha uttari paṭipucchissāmi “idaṃ bhante
kathaṃ, imassa ko attho”ti, hotu no ettha kathāsallāpoti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Vappa, ye kāyasamārambhapaccayā uppajjanti āsavā
vighātapaṇiḥhā, kāyasamārambhā paṭiviratassa evaṃsa te āsavā
vighātapaṇiḥhā na honti. So navañca kammaṃ na karoti, purāṇaṃ
kammaṃ phussa phussa byantīkaroti sandiṭṭhikā nijjarā akālikā ehipassikā
opaneyyikā paccattaṃ veditabbā viññūhi¹. Passasi no tvaṃ Vappa taṃ
ṭhānaṃ, yatoniḍānaṃ purisaṃ dukkhavedaniyā āsavā assaveyyuṃ
abhisamparāyanti. No hetāṃ bhante.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Vappa, ye vacīsamārambhapaccayā uppajjanti āsavā
vighātapaṇiḥhā, vacīsamārambhā paṭiviratassa evaṃsa te āsavā
vighātapaṇiḥhā na honti. So navañca kammaṃ na karoti, purāṇaṃ
kammaṃ phussa phussa byantīkaroti sandiṭṭhikā nijjarā akālikā ehipassikā
opaneyyikā paccattaṃ veditabbā viññūhi. Passasi no tvaṃ Vappa taṃ
ṭhānaṃ, yatoniḍānaṃ purisaṃ dukkhavedaniyā āsavā assaveyyuṃ
abhisamparāyanti. No hetāṃ bhante.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Vappa, ye manosamārambhapaccayā uppajjanti āsavā
vighātapaṇiḥhā, manosamārambhā paṭiviratassa evaṃsa te āsavā
vighātapaṇiḥhā na honti. So navañca kammaṃ na karoti, purāṇaṃ
kammaṃ phussa phussa byantīkaroti sandiṭṭhikā nijjarā akālikā ehipassikā

1. Viññūhīti (Sī, I, Ka) Saṃ 2. 520 piṭṭhe passitabbaṃ.

opaneyyikā paccattaṃ veditabbā viññūhi. Passasi no tvaṃ Vappa taṃ ṭhānaṃ, yatonidānaṃ purisaṃ dukkhavedaniyā āsavā assaveyyuṃ abhisamparāyanti. No hetam bhante.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Vappa ye avijjāpaccayā uppajjanti āsavā vighātapariḷhāhā, avijjāviraḡā vijjuppādā evaṃsa te āsavā vighātapariḷhā na honti. So navañca kammaṃ na karoti, purāñca kammaṃ phussa phussa byantīkaroti sandiṭṭhikā nijjarā akālikā ehipassikā opaneyyikā paccattaṃ veditabbā viññūhi. Passasi no tvaṃ Vappa taṃ ṭhānaṃ, yatonidānaṃ purisaṃ dukkhavedaniyā āsavā assaveyyuṃ abhisamparāyanti. No hetam bhante.

Evaṃ sammā vimuttacittassa kho Vappa bhikkhuno cha satatavihārā adhigatā honti. So cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā neva sumano hoti na dummano, upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā -pa-. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā -pa-. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā -pa-. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā -pa-. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya neva sumano hoti na dummano, upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno, so kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno “kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmī”ti pajānāti, jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno “jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmī”ti pajānāti, “kāyassa bheda uddhaṃ jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sīti bhavissanti”ti pajānāti.

Seyyathāpi Vappa thūṇaṃ paṭicca chāyā paññāyati, atha puriso āgaccheyya kudālapīṭakaṃ ādāya. So taṃ thūṇaṃ mūle chindeyya, mūle chinditvā palikhaṇeyya, palikhaṇitvā mūlāni uddhareyya antamaso usīraṇāḷimattānīpi¹. So taṃ thūṇaṃ khaṇḍākhaṇḍikaṃ chindeyya, khaṇḍākhaṇḍikaṃ chetvā phāleyya, phāletvā sakalikaṃ sakalikaṃ kareyya, sakalikaṃ sakalikaṃ katvā vātātape visoseyya, vātātape visosetvā agginā ḍaheyya, agginā ḍahetvā masiṃ kareyya, masiṃ karitvā mahāvāte vā ophuṇeyya, nadiyā vā sīghasotāya pavāheyya,

1. Usīraṇāḷamattānīpi (Sī)

evaṃ hissa Vappa yā thūṇaṃ paṭicca chāyā, sā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim anuppādamā.

Evamevaṃ kho Vappa evaṃ sammā vimuttacittassa bhikkhuno cha satatavihārā adhigatā honti, so cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā neva sumano hoti na dummano, upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā -pa-. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā -pa-. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā -pa-. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā -pa-. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya neva sumano hoti na dummano, upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. So kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno “kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmī”ti pajānāti. Jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno “jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmī”ti pajānāti, “kāyassa bhedaṃ uddhaṃ jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sīti bhavissantī”ti pajānāti.

Evaṃ vutte Vappo Sakko Nigaṇṭhasāvako Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “seyyathāpi bhante puriso udayatthiko assapaṇiyaṃ poseyya, so udayaṅceva nādhigaccheyya, uttariṅca kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgī assa. Evamevaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante udayatthiko bāle ngaṇṭhe payirupāsīm, svāhaṃ udayaṅceva nādhigacchīm, uttariṅca kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgī ahoṣīm. Esāhaṃ bhante ajjatagge yo me bālesu ngaṇṭhesu pasādo, taṃ mahāvāte vā ophuṇāmi, nadiyā vā sīghasotāya pavāhemi. Abhikkantaṃ bhante -pa-upāsakaṃ maṃ bhante Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatanti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Sālhasutta

196. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Atha kho Sālho ca Licchavi, Abhayo ca Licchavi yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Sālho Licchavi Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

“Santi bhante eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā dvayena oghassa nittharaṇaṃ paññapenti silavisuddhihetu ca tapojigucchāhetu ca, idha bhante Bhagavā kimāhā”ti.

Silavisuddhiṃ kho ahaṃ Sāḷha “aññataraṃ sāmaññaṅgaṃ”ti vadāmi. Ye te Sāḷha samaṇabrāhmaṇā tapoji gucchāvādā tapojigucchāsārā tapojigucchā-allīnā viharanti, abhabbā te oghassa nittharaṇāya. Yepi te Sāḷha samaṇabrāhmaṇā aparisuddhakāyasamācārā aparisuddhavacīsamācārā aparisuddhamanosamācārā aparisuddhājīvā, abhabbā te ñāṇadassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya.

Seyyathāpi Sāḷha puriso nadiṃ taritukāmo tiṇhaṃ kuṭhāriṃ¹ ādāya vanaṃ paviseyya, so tattha passeyya mahatiṃ sālalaṭṭhiṃ ujuṃ navaṃ akukkuccakajātaṃ. Tameṇaṃ mūle chindeyya, mūle chetvā agge chindeyya, agge chetvā sākḥāpalāsaṃ suvisodhitaṃ visodheyya, sākḥāpalāsaṃ suvisodhitaṃ visodhetvā kuṭhārīhi taccheyya, kuṭhārīhi tacchetvā vāsīhi taccheyya, vāsīhi tacchetvā lekhaṇiyā likheyya, lekhaṇiyā likhitvā pāsāṇaguḷena dhoveyya², pāsāṇaguḷena dhovetvā nadiṃ patāreyya.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Sāḷha, bhabbo nu kho so puriso nadiṃ taritunti. No hetuṃ bhante. Taṃ kissa hetu? Asu hi bhante sālalaṭṭhi bahiddhā suparikammakatā anto avisuddhā, tassetāṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ “sālalaṭṭhi saṃsīdissati, puriso anayabyasanaṃ āpajjissati”ti.

Evamevaṃ kho Sāḷha ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā tapoji gucchāvādā tapojigucchāsārā tapojigucchā-allīnā viharanti, abhabbā te oghassa nittharaṇāya. Yepi te Sāḷha samaṇabrāhmaṇā aparisuddhakāyasamācārā aparisuddhavacīsamācārā aparisuddhamanosamācārā aparisuddhājīvā, abhabbā te ñāṇadassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya.

Ye ca kho te Sāḷha samaṇabrāhmaṇā na tapoji gucchāvādā na tapojigucchāsārā na tapojigucchā-allīnā viharanti, bhabbā te oghassa nittharaṇāya. Yepi te Sāḷha samaṇabrāhmaṇā parisuddhakāyasamācārā parisuddhavacīsamācārā parisuddhamanosamācārā parisuddhājīvā, bhabbā te ñāṇadassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya.

1. Kudhāriṃ (Ka)

2. Dhopeyya (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

Seyyathāpi Sāḷha puriso nadiṃ taritukāmo tiṇhaṃ kuṭhāriṃ ādāya vanaṃ paviseyya, so tattha passeyya mahatiṃ sālalaṭṭhiṃ ujumṃ navamṃ akukkuccakajātamṃ, tamenamṃ mūle chindeyya, mūle chinditvā agge chindeyya, agge chinditvā sākḥāpalāsaṃ suvisodhitaṃ visodheyya, sākḥāpalāsaṃ suvisodhitaṃ visodhetvā kuṭhārihi taccheyya, kuṭhārihi tacchetvā vāsīhi taccheyya, vāsīhi tacchetvā nikhādanamṃ ādāya anto suvisodhitaṃ visodheyya, anto suvisodhitaṃ visodhetvā lekhaṇiyā likheyya, lekhaṇiyā likhitvā pāsāṇaguḷena dhoveyya, pāsāṇaguḷena dhovetvā nāvamṃ kareyya, nāvamṃ katvā phiyārittam¹ bandheyya, phiyārittamṃ bandhitvā nadiṃ patāreyya.

Tamṃ kiṃ maññasi Sāḷha, bhabbo nu kho so puriso nadiṃ taritunti. Evaṃ bhante. Tamṃ kissa hetu? Asu hi bhante sālalaṭṭhi bahiddhā suparikammakatā anto suvisuddhā nāvākatā² phiyārittabaddhā, tassetamṃ paṭikaṅkhamṃ “nāvā na samsīdissati, puriso sotthinā pāram gamissatī”ti.

Evamevamṃ kho Sāḷha ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā na tapojigucchāvādā na tapojigucchāsārā na tapojigucchā-allinā viharanti, bhabbā te oghassa nittharaṇāya. Yepi te Sāḷha samaṇabrāhmaṇā parisuddhakāyasamācārā parisuddhavadācīsamācārā parisuddhamanosamācārā parisuddhājīvā, bhabbā te ñāṇadassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya. Seyyathāpi Sāḷha yodhājīvo bahūni cepi kaṇḍacitrakāni jānāti. Atha kho so tīhi ṭhānehi rājāraho hoti rājabhoggo, rañño aṅganteva saṅkhamṃ gacchati. Katamehi tīhi? Dūrepātī ca akkhaṇavedhī ca mahato ca kāyassa padāletā.

Seyyathāpi Sāḷha yodhājīvo dūrepātī, evamevamṃ kho Sāḷha ariyasāvako sammāsamādhī hoti. Sammāsamādhī Sāḷha ariyasāvako yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannamṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītamṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbamṃ rūpaṃ “netamṃ mama, nesohamasmī, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtamṃ sammappaññāya passati. Yā kāci vedanā. Yā kāci saññā.

1. Piyārittam (Sī, I)

2. Suvisuddhakatā (Ka)

Ye keci saṅkhārā. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati.

Seyyathāpi Sāḷha yodhājīvo akkhaṇavedhī, evamevaṃ kho Sāḷha ariyasāvako sammādiṭṭhi hoti. Sammādiṭṭhi Sāḷha ariyasāvako “idaṃ dukkhaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti -pa- “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti.

Seyyathāpi Sāḷha yodhājīvo mahato kāyasā padāletā, evamevaṃ kho Sāḷha ariyasāvako sammāvimutti hoti. Sammāvimutti Sāḷha ariyasāvako mahantaṃ avijjākkhandhaṃ padāletīti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Mallikādevīsutta

197. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattīyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Mallikā devī yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Mallikā devī Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacco mātuḡāmo dubbaṇṇā ca hoti durūpā supāpikā¹ dassanāya, daliddā ca hoti appassakā appabhogā appesakkhā ca.

Ko pana bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacco mātuḡāmo dubbaṇṇā ca hoti durūpā supāpikā dassanāya, aḍḍhā ca hoti mahaddhanā mahābhogā mahesakkhā ca.

Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayā, yena midhekacco mātuḡāmo abhirūpā ca hoti dassanīyā pāsādikā paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgatā, daliddā ca hoti appassakā appabhogā appesakkhā ca.

1. Syā-I-pothakesu “dubbaṇṇo ca hoti durūpo supāpako”ti evamādinā pulliṅgikavasena dissati.

Ko pana bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacco mātugāmo abhirūpā ca hoti dassanīyā pāsādikā paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgatā, aḍḍhā ca hoti mahaddhanā mahābhogā mahesakkhā cāti.

Idha Mallike ekacco mātugāmo kodhanā hoti upāyāsabahulā, appampi vuttā samānā abhisajjati kuppati byāpajjati patitthīyati, kopañca dosañca appaccayañca pātukaroti. Sā¹ na dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annam pānam vattham yānam mālāgandhavilepanam seyyāvasathapadīpeyyam. Issāmanikā² kho pana hoti paralābhasakkāragarukāramānanavandanapūjanāsu issati upadussati issam bandhati. Sā¹ ce tato cutā itthattam āgacchati. Sā¹ yattha yattha paccājāyati, dubbaṇṇā ca hoti durūpā supāpikā dassanāya, daliddā ca hoti appassakā appabhogā appesakkhā ca.

Idha pana Mallike ekacco mātugāmo kodhanā hoti upāyāsabahulā, appampi vuttā samānā abhisajjati kuppati byāpajjati patitthīyati, kopañca dosañca appaccayañca pātukaroti. Sā dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annam pānam vattham yānam mālāgandhavilepanam seyyāvasathapadīpeyyam. Anissāmanikā kho pana hoti paralābhasakkāragarukāramānanavandanapūjanāsu na issati na upadussati na issam bandhati. Sā ce tato cutā itthattam āgacchati. Sā yattha yattha paccājāyati, dubbaṇṇā ca hoti durūpā supāpikā dassanāya, aḍḍhā ca hoti mahaddhanā mahābhogā mahesakkhā ca.

Idha pana Mallike ekacco mātugāmo akkodhanā hoti anupāyāsabahulā, bahumpi vuttā samānā nābhisajjati na kuppati na byāpajjati na patitthīyati, na kopañca dosañca appaccayañca pātukaroti. Sā na dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annam pānam vattham yānam mālāgandhavilepanam seyyāvasathapadīpeyyam. Issāmanikā kho pana hoti paralābhasakkāragarukāramānanavandanapūjanāsu issati upadussati issam bandhati. Sā ce tato cutā itthattam āgacchati. Sā

1. So (Syā)

2. Issāmanako (Syā)

yattha yattha paccājāyati, abhirūpā ca hoti dassanīyā pāsādikā paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgatā, daliddā ca hoti appassakā appabhogā appesakkhā ca.

Idha pana Mallike ekacco mātugāmo akkodhanā hoti anupāyāsabahulā, bahumpi vuttā samānā nābhisajjati na kuppati na byāpajjati na patitthīyati, na kopañca dosañca appaccayañca pātukaroti. Sā dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ. Anissāmanikā kho pana hoti paralābhasakkāragarukāramānanavandanapūjanāsu na issati na upadussati na issaṃ bandhati. Sā ce tato cutā itthattaṃ āgacchati. Sā yattha yattha paccājāyati, abhirūpā ca hoti dassanīyā pāsādikā paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgatā, aḍḍhā ca hoti mahaddhanā mahābhogā mahesakkhā ca.

Ayaṃ kho Mallike hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacco mātugāmo dubbaṇṇā ca hoti durūpā supāpikā dassanāya, daliddā ca hoti appassakā appabhogā appesakkhā ca. Ayaṃ pana Mallike hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacco mātugāmo dubbaṇṇā ca hoti durūpā supāpikā dassanāya, aḍḍhā ca hoti mahaddhanā mahābhogā mahesakkhā ca. Ayaṃ kho Mallike hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacco mātugāmo abhirūpā ca hoti dassanīyā pāsādikā paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgatā, daliddā ca hoti appassakā appabhogā appesakkhā ca. Ayaṃ pana Mallike hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacco mātugāmo abhirūpā ca hoti dassanīyā pāsādikā paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgatā, aḍḍhā ca hoti mahaddhanā mahābhogā mahesakkhā cāti.

Evaṃ vutte Mallikā devī Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—yā nūnāhaṃ¹ bhante aññaṃ jātiṃ² kodhanā ahoṣiṃ upāyāsabahulā appampi vuttā

1. Sā nūnāhaṃ (Syā), yaṃ nūnāhaṃ (Ka)

2. Aññāya jātiyā (Syā)

samānā abhisajjīm kuppīm byāpajjīm patitthīyīm, kopañca dosañca appaccayañca pātvākāsīm, sāhaṃ bhante etarahi dubbaṇṇā durūpā supāpikā dassanāya.

Yā nūnāhaṃ bhante aññaṃ jātīm dātā ahoṣīm samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ, sāhaṃ bhante etarahi aḍḍhā¹ mahaddhanā mahābhogā.

Yā nūnāhaṃ bhante aññaṃ jātīm anissāmanikā ahoṣīm paralābhasakkāragarukāramānavandanapūjanāsu na issīm na upadussīm na issaṃ bandhīm, sāhaṃ bhante etarahi mahesakkhā. Santi kho pana bhante imasmiṃ rājakule khattiyakaññāpi brāhmaṇakaññāpi gahapatikaññāpi, tāsāhaṃ issarādhipaccaṃ kāremi. Esāhaṃ bhante ajjatagge akkodhanā bhavissāmi anupāyāsabahulā, bahumpi vuttā samānā nābhisajjissāmi na kuppissāmi na byāpajjissāmi na patitthīyissāmi, kopañca dosañca appaccayañca na pātukarissāmi, dassāmi samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ, anissāmanikā bhavissāmi paralābhasakkāragarukāramānavandanapūjanāsu na ississāmi na upadussissāmi na issaṃ bandhissāmi. Abhikkantaṃ bhante -pa- upāsikaṃ maṃ bhante Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatanti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Attantapasutta

198. Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco² puggalo attantapo hoti attaparitāpanānuyogamanuyutto, idha pana bhikkhave ekacco puggalo parantapo hoti paraparitāpanānuyogamanuyutto, idha pana bhikkhave ekacco puggalo attantapo ca hoti attaparitāpanānuyogamanuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogamanuyutto, idha pana bhikkhave ekacco puggalo nevattantapo hoti nāttaparitāpanānuyoga-

1. Aḍḍhā ca (Sī, I, Ka)

2. Abhi 3. 163; Ma 2. 5; Dī 3. 194 piṭṭhesupi, hetṭhā 300 piṭṭhepi.

manuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānuyogamanuyutto, so neva attantapo na parantapo diṭṭheva dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sītībhūto sukhappaṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena attanā viharati.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo attantapo hoti attaparitāpanānuyogamanuyutto? Idha bhikkhave ekacco acelako hoti muttācāro, hatthāpalekhano, na-ehibhaddantiko, natiṭṭhabhaddantiko, nābhhiḥaṇaṃ, na uddissakataṃ, na nimantanāṃ sādīyati. So na kumbhimukhā paṭiggaṇhāti, na kaḷopimukhā paṭiggaṇhāti, na eḷakamantaraṃ, na daṇḍamantaraṃ, na musalamantaraṃ, na dvinnāṃ bhuñjamānānaṃ, na gabbhiniyā, na pāyamānāya, na purisantaragatāya, na saṅkittīsu, na yattha sā upaṭṭhito hoti, na yattha makkhikā saṇḍasaṇḍacārinī, na macchaṃ, na maṃsaṃ, na suraṃ, na merayaṃ, na thusodakaṃ pivati. So ekāgāriko vā hoti ekālopiko, dvāgāriko vā hoti dvālopiko -pa- sattāgāriko vā hoti sattālopiko, ekissāpi dattiyā yāpeti, dvīhipi dattīhi yāpeti -pa- sattahipi dattīhi yāpeti, ekāhikampi āhāraṃ āhāreti, dvāhikampi āhāraṃ āhāreti -pa- sattāhikampi āhāraṃ āhāreti, iti evarūpaṃ aḍḍhamāsikampi pariyāyabhattabhojanānuyogamanuyutto viharati.

So sākabhakkhopi hoti, sāmābhakkhopi hoti, nīvārabhakkhopi hoti, daddulabhakkhopi hoti, haṭabhakkhopi hoti, kaṇabhakkhopi hoti, ācāmabhakkhopi hoti, piññākabhakkhopi hoti, tiṇabhakkhopi hoti, gomayabhakkhopi hoti, vanamūlaphalāhāropi yāpeti pavattaphalabhojī.

So sāṇānipi dhāreti, masāṇānipi dhāreti, chavadussānipi dhāreti, paṃsukūlānipi dhāreti, tirīṭhānipi dhāreti, ajināmpi dhāreti, ajinakkhipāmpi dhāreti, kusacīrāmpi dhāreti, vākacīrāmpi dhāreti, phalakacīrāmpi dhāreti, kesakambalāmpi dhāreti, vāḷakambalāmpi dhāreti, ulūkapakkhāmpi dhāreti, kesamassulocakopi hoti kesamassulocānānuyogamanuyutto, ubbhaṭṭhakopi hoti āsanappaṭikkhitto, ukkuṭīkopi hoti ukkuṭīkappadhānamanuyutto, kaṇṭakāpassayīkopi hoti kaṇṭakāpassaye seyyāṃ kappeti, sāyatatiyakāmpi udakorohanānuyogamanuyutto viharati. Iti evarūpaṃ anekavīhitaṃ kāyassa

ātāpanaparitāpanānuyogamanuyutto viharati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo attantapo hoti attaparitāpanānuyogamanuyutto.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo parantapo hoti paraparitāpanānuyogamanuyutto? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo orambhiko hoti sūkariko sākuṇiko māgaviko luddo macchaghātakako cororaghātakako goghātakako bandhanāgāriko, ye vā panaññepi keci kurūrakammantā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo parantapo hoti paraparitāpanānuyogamanuyutto.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave puggalo attantapo ca hoti attaparitāpanānuyogamanuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogamanuyutto? Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo rājā vā hoti khattiyō muddhāvasitto, brāhmaṇo vā hoti mahāsālo, so puratthimena nagarassa navamā santhāgāram kārapetvā kesamassum ohāretvā kharājinam nivāsetvā sappitelena kāyam abbhaññitvā magavisāṇena piṭṭhim kaṇḍuvamāno navamā santhāgāram pavisati saddhim mahesiyā brāhmaṇena ca purohitena. So tatha anantarāhitāya bhūmiyā haritupalittāya seyyam kappeti. Ekissāya gāviyā sarūpavacchāya yaṃ ekasmim thane khīram hoti, tena rājā yāpeti. Yaṃ dutiyasmim thane khīram hoti, tena mahesī yāpeti. Yaṃ tatiyasmim thane khīram hoti, tena brāhmaṇo purohito yāpeti. Yaṃ catutthasmim thane khīram hoti, tena aggim juhanti¹, avasesena vacchako yāpeti. So evamāha “ettakā usabhā haññantu yaññatthāya, ettakā vacchatarā haññantu yaññatthāya, ettakā vacchatariyo haññantu yaññatthāya, ettakā ajā haññantu yaññatthāya, ettakā urabbhā haññantu yaññatthāya, (ettakā assā haññantu yaññatthāya,)”² ettakā rukkhā chijjantu yūpatthāya, ettakā dabbā lūyantu barihissatthāya”³. Yepissa te honti dāsāti vā pessāti vā kammakarāti vā, tepi daṇḍatajjitā bhayatajjitā assumukhā rudamānā parikammāni karonti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo attantapo ca hoti attaparitāpanānuyogamanuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogamanuyutto.

1. Juhanti (Sī, I) 2. () Natthi Sī-Syā-Kaṃ-I-pothakesu. 3. Parikammattāyāti (Ka)

Kathañca bhikkhave puggalo nevattantapo hoti
 nāttaparitāpanānuyogamanuyutto na parantapona
 paraparitāpanānuyogamanuyutto, so anattantapo aparantapo diṭṭheva
 dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sītībhūto sukhappaṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena
 attanā viharati? Idha bhikkhave Tathāgato loke uppajjati Arahaṃ
 Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro
 purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā. So imaṃ
 lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samāraṃ sabrahmaṃ sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ paṇaṃ
 sadevamanussaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammaṃ deseti
 ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ
 kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti, taṃ dhammaṃ
 suṇāti gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aññatarasmim vā kule paccājāto. So taṃ
 dhammaṃ sutvā Tathāgate saddhaṃ paṭilabhati, so tena saddhāpaṭilābhena
 samannāgato iti paṭisañcikkhati “sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho abbhokāso
 pabbajjā, nayidaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ
 ekantaparisuddhaṃ sañkhalikhiṭaṃ brahmacariyaṃ carituṃ, yaṃnūnāhaṃ
 kesamassaṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ
 pabbajeyyan”ti. So aparena samayena appaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya
 mahantaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya appaṃ vā nātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya
 mahantaṃ vā nātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya kesamassaṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni
 acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajati.

So evaṃ pabbajito samāno bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāsājīvasamāpanno
 pāṇātipātaṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho lajjī
 dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharati, adinnādānaṃ pahāya
 adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti dinnādāyī dinnapāṭikaṅkhī athenena sucibhūtena
 attanā viharati, abrahmacariyaṃ pahāya brahmacārī hoti āracārī virato
 asaddhammā gāmadhammo. Musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti
 saccavādī saccasandho theto paccayiko avisaṃvādako lokassa, piṣuṇaṃ
 vācaṃ pahāya piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti na ito sutvā amutra akkhātā
 imesaṃ bhedaṃ, na amutra vā sutvā imesaṃ akkhātā

amūsaṃ bhedāya, iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā, sahitānaṃ vā anuppadātā samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī samaggakaraṇiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti, pharusāṃ vācaṃ pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujanamanāpā, tathārūpiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti, samphappalāpaṃ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti kālavadī bhūtavādī atthavadī dhammavadī vinayavadī nidhānavatiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti kālena sāpadesaṃ pariyantavatiṃ atthasaṃhitāṃ.

So bījagāmbhūtagāmasamārambhā paṭivirato hoti, ekabhattiko hoti, rattūparato virato vikālabhojanā, naccagītavāditavisūkadassanā paṭivirato hoti, mālāgandhavilepanadhāraṇamaṇḍanavibhūsanatṭhānā paṭivirato hoti, uccāsayanamahāsayanā paṭivirato hoti, jātarūparajatapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti, āmakadhañṇapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti, āmakamaṃsapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti, itthikumārikapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti, dāsīdāsapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti, ajeḷakapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti, kukkuṭasūkarapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti, hatthigavāssavaḷavapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti, khettavatthupaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti, dūteyyapahiṇagamanānuyogā paṭivirato hoti, kayavikkayā paṭivirato hoti, tulākūṭakaṃsakūṭamānakūṭā paṭivirato hoti, ukkoṭanavañcananikatisāciyogā paṭivirato hoti, chedanavadhabandhanaviparāmosa-ālopasahasākārā paṭivirato hoti.

So santuṭṭho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena, so yena yena pakkamati, samādāyeva pakkamati. Seyyathāpi nāma pakkhī sakuṇo yena yena ḍeti, sapattabhārova ḍeti. Evamevaṃ bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena, so yena yena pakkamati, samādāyeva pakkamati. So iminā ariyena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato ajjhataṃ anavajjasukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti.

So cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇameṇaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā

akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ. Tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaram āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyivā. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyivā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusivā. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇameṇaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ. Tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaram āpajjati. So iminā ariyena indriyasaṃvarena samannāgato ajjhantaṃ abyāsekasukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti.

So abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hoti, samiñjite pasārite sampajānakārī hoti, saṅghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī hoti, asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī hoti, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakārī hoti, gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṅhībhāve sampajānakārī hoti.

So iminā ca ariyena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato (Imāya ca ariyāya santuṭṭhiyā samannāgato)¹ iminā ca ariyena indriyasaṃvarena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena satisampajaññaṇaṃ samannāgato² vivittaṃ senāsaṇaṃ bhajati araññaṃ rukkhamaṇaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanappatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. So pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭhantaṃ nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā, so abhijjhaṃ loke pahāya vigatābhijjhena cetasa viharati, abhijjhāya cittaṃ parisodheti, byāpādapadosaṃ pahāya abyāpannacitto viharati sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī, byāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodheti, thinamiddhaṃ pahāya vigatathinamiddho viharati ālokasaññī sato sampajāno, thinamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti, uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato viharati ajjhantaṃ vūpasantacitto, uddhaccakukkuccaṃ cittaṃ parisodheti, vicikicchaṃ pahāya tiṇṇavicikiccho viharati akathaṃkathī kusalesu dhammesu, vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodheti, so ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetasa upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe vivicceva kāmehi -pa- catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati.

1. () Natthi Sī-Syā-potthakesu. Ma 1. 239; Ma 2. 10 piṭṭhesu passitabbaṃ.

2. Samannāgato. So (Ka)

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe viḡatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneṅjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiṅāyā -pa-sattānaṃ cutūpapātaṅāyā -pa- āsavānaṃ khayaṅāyā cittaṃ abhininnāmeti, so “idaṃ dukkhaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodho”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ime āsavā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ āsavasamudayo”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ āsavanirodho”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti.

Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ṅānaṃ hoti, “khīṅā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṅiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave puggalo nevattantapo hoti nāttaparitāpanānuyogamanuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānuyogamanuyutto, so na attantapo na parantapo diṭṭheva dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sītībhūto sukhappaṭisaṃvedī brāhmabhūtena attanā viharati, ime kho bhikkhave cattāro puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasminti. . Aṭṭhamā.

9. Taṅhāsutta

199. Bhagavā etadavoca “taṅhaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi jāliniṃ saritaṃ visaṭaṃ visattikaṃ, yāya ayaṃ loko uddhasto pariyonaddho tantākulakajāto gulāguṅṭhikajāto¹ muṅjapabbajabhūto apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ saṃsāraṃ nātivattati, taṃ suṅātha sādhukaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāsissāmī”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katamā ca sā bhikkhave taṅhā jālinī saritā visaṭā visattikā, yāya ayaṃ loko uddhasto pariyonaddho tantākulakajāto gulāguṅṭhikajāto muṅjapabbajabhūto apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ saṃsāraṃ

1. Kulāguṅṭhikajāto (Sī, Syā, Kam, I) Am-ṭṭha 2. 386.

nātivattati? Aṭṭhārasa kho panimāni bhikkhave taṇhāvicaritāni ajjhattikassa upādāya, aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni bāhirassa upādāya.

Katamāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni ajjhattikassa upādāya? “Asmī”ti bhikkhave sati “itthasmī”ti hoti, “evamsmī”ti¹ hoti, “aññathāsmī”ti hoti, “asasmī”ti hoti, “satasmī”ti hoti, “san”ti hoti, “itthaṃ san”ti hoti, “evaṃ san”ti hoti, “aññathā san”ti hoti, “apihaṃ² san”ti hoti, “apihaṃ³ itthaṃ san”ti hoti. “Apihaṃ³ evaṃ san”ti hoti, “apihaṃ³ aññathā san”ti hoti, “bhavissan”ti hoti, “itthaṃ bhavissan”ti hoti, “evaṃ bhavissan”ti hoti, “aññathā bhavissan”ti hoti. Imāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni ajjhattikassa upādāya.

Katamāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni bāhirassa upādāya? “Imināsmī”ti bhikkhave sati “iminā itthasmī”ti hoti, “iminā evamsmī”ti hoti, “iminā aññathāsmī”ti hoti, “iminā asasmī”ti hoti, “iminā satasmī”ti hoti, “iminā san”ti hoti, iminā “itthaṃ san”ti hoti, “iminā evaṃ san”ti hoti, “iminā aññathā san”ti hoti, “iminā apihaṃ san”ti hoti, “iminā apihaṃ itthaṃ san”ti hoti, “iminā apihaṃ evaṃ san”ti hoti, iminā apihaṃ aññathā san”ti hoti, “iminā bhavissan”ti hoti, “iminā itthaṃ bhavissan”ti hoti, “iminā evaṃ bhavissan”ti hoti, “iminā aññathā bhavissan”ti hoti. Imāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni bāhirassa upādāya.

Iti aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni ajjhattikassa upādāya, aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni bāhirassa upādāya. Imāni vuccanti bhikkhave chattimsa taṇhāvicaritāni, iti evarūpāni atītāni chattimsa taṇhāvicaritāni, anāgatāni chattimsa taṇhāvicaritāni, paccuppannāni chattimsa taṇhāvicaritāni, evaṃ aṭṭhasataṃ taṇhāvicaritaṃ honti.

1. Evamasmi (Sī), evasmi (Syā, Kam, I) Abhi 2. 406 piṭṭhepi passitabbaṃ.

2. Apiha (Sī, I), api (Syā, Kam)

3. Api (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

Ayaṃ kho sā bhikkhave taṇhā jālinī saritā visaṭā visattikā, yāya ayaṃ loko uddhasto pariyonaddho tantākulakajāto guṇāguṇṭhikajāto muñjapabbajabhūto apāyaṃ duggatim vinipātaṃ saṃsāraṃ nātivattatīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Pemasutta

200. Cattārimāni bhikkhave (pemāni)¹ jāyanti. Katamāni cattāri? Pemā pemaṃ jāyati, pemā doso jāyati, dosā pemaṃ jāyati, dosā doso jāyati.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave pemā pemaṃ jāyati? Idha bhikkhave puggalo puggalassa iṭṭho hoti kanto manāpo, taṃ pare iṭṭhena kantena manāpena samudācaranti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “yo kho myāyaṃ puggalo iṭṭho kanto manāpo, taṃ pare iṭṭhena kantena manāpena samudācaranti”ti. So tesu pemaṃ janeti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave pemā pemaṃ jāyati.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave pemā doso jāyati? Idha bhikkhave puggalo puggalassa iṭṭho hoti kanto manāpo, taṃ pare aniṭṭhena akantena amanāpena samudācaranti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “yo kho myāyaṃ puggalo iṭṭho kanto manāpo, taṃ pare aniṭṭhena akantena amanāpena samudācaranti”ti. So tesu dosam janeti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave pemā doso jāyati.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave dosā pemaṃ jāyati? Idha bhikkhave puggalo puggalassa aniṭṭho hoti akanto amanāpo, taṃ pare aniṭṭhena akantena amanāpena samudācaranti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “yo kho myāyaṃ puggalo aniṭṭho akanto amanāpo, taṃ pare aniṭṭhena akantena amanāpena samudācaranti”ti. So tesu pemaṃ janeti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave dosā pemaṃ jāyati.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave dosā doso jāyati? Idha bhikkhave puggalo puggalassa aniṭṭho hoti akanto amanāpo, taṃ pare iṭṭhena kantena manāpena samudācaranti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “yo kho myāyaṃ puggalo

1. () Natthi Si-Syā-Kaṃ-I-potthakesu.

aniṭṭho akanto amanāpo, taṃ pare iṭṭhena kantena manāpena samudācaranti”ti. So tesu dosaṃ janeti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave dosā doso jāyati. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri pemāni jāyanti.

Yasmim bhikkhave samaye bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi -pa- paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Yampissa pemā pemam jāyati, tampissa tasmim samaye na hoti. Yopissa pemā doso jāyati, sopissa tasmim samaye na hoti. Tampissa dosā pemam jāyati, tampissa tasmim samaye na hoti. Yopissa dosā doso jāyati, sopissa tasmim samaye na hoti.

Yasmim bhikkhave samaye bhikkhu vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā -pa- dutiyam jhānam -pa- tatiyam jhānam -pa- catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati. Yampissa pemā pemam jāyati, tampissa tasmim samaye na hoti. Yopissa pemā doso jāyati, sopissa tasmim samaye na hoti. Yampissa dosā pemam jāyati, tampissa tasmim samaye na hoti. Yopissa dosā doso jāyati, sopissa tasmim samaye na hoti.

Yasmim bhikkhave samaye bhikkhu āsavānam khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Yampissa pemā pemam jāyati, tampissa pahīnam hoti ucchinnamūlam tālavatthukatam anabhāvaṃkatam āyatim anuppādadhammam. Yopissa pemā doso jāyati, sopissa pahīno hoti ucchinnamūlo tālavatthukato anabhāvaṃkato āyatim anuppādadhammo. Yampissa dosā pemam jāyati, tampissa pahīnam hoti ucchinnamūlam tālavatthukatam anabhāvaṃkatam āyatim anuppādadhammam. Yopissa dosā doso jāyati, sopissa pahīno hoti ucchinnamūlo tālavatthukato anabhāvaṃkato āyatim anuppādadhammo. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu neva usseneti na paṭiseneti¹ na dhūpāyati na pajjalati na sampajjhāyati².

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu usseneti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpam attato samanupassati, rūpavantam vā attānam, attani vā rūpam, rūpasmim vā attānam. Vedanam

1. Na paṭisseneti (Sī, I)

2. Na apajjhāyati (Sī), na pajjhāyati (Syā, Kam, I)

attato samanupassati, vedanāvantam vā attānam, attani vā vedanam,
vedanāya vā attānam. Saññam attato samanupassati, saññāvantam vā
attānam, attani vā saññam, saññāya vā attānam. Saṅkhāre attato
samanupassati, saṅkhāravantam vā attānam, attani vā saṅkhāre, saṅkhāresu
vā attānam. Viññāṇam attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantam vā attānam,
attani vā viññāṇam, viññāṇasmim vā attānam. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu
usseneti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu na usseneti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu na
rūpam attato samanupassati, na rūpavantam vā attānam, na attani vā rūpam,
na rūpasmim vā attānam. Na vedanam attato samanupassati, na
vedanāvantam vā attānam, na attani vā vedanam, na vedanāya vā attānam.
Na saññam attato samanupassati, na saññāvantam vā attānam, na attani vā
saññam, na saññāya vā attānam. Na saṅkhāre attato samanupassati, na
saṅkhāravantam vā attānam, na attani vā saṅkhāre, na saṅkhāresu vā
attānam. Na viññāṇam attato samanupassati, na viññāṇavantam vā attānam,
na attani vā viññāṇam, na viññāṇasmim vā attānam. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave
bhikkhu na usseneti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭiseneti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu
akkosantam paccakkosati, rosantam paṭirosati, bhaṇḍantam paṭibhaṇḍati.
Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭiseneti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu na paṭiseneti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu
akkosantam na paccakkosati, rosantam na paṭirosati, bhaṇḍantam na
paṭibhaṇḍati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na paṭiseneti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu dhūpāyati? “Asmī”ti bhikkhave sati
“itthasmī”ti hoti, “evaṃsmī”ti hoti, “aññathāsmī”ti hoti, “asasmī”ti hoti,
“satasmī”ti hoti, “san”ti hoti, “ittham san”ti hoti, “evaṃ san”ti hoti,
“aññathā san”ti hoti, “apiham san”ti hoti, “apiham ittham san”ti hoti,
“apiham evaṃ san”ti hoti, “apiham aññathā san”ti hoti, “bhavissan”ti hoti,
“ittham bhavissan”ti hoti, “evaṃ bhavissan”ti hoti, “aññathā bhavissan”ti
hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhūpāyati.

Kathañca bhikkhave bhikkhu na dhūpāyati? “Asmī”ti bhikkhave asati “itthasmī”ti na hoti, “evaṃsmī”ti na hoti, “aññathāsmī”ti na hoti, “asasmī”ti na hoti, “satasmī”ti na hoti, “san”ti na hoti, “itthaṃ san”ti na hoti, “evaṃ san”ti na hoti, “aññathā san”ti na hoti, “apihaṃ san”ti na hoti, “apihaṃ itthaṃ san”ti na hoti, “apihaṃ evaṃ san”ti na hoti, “apihaṃ aññathā san”ti na hoti, “bhavissan”ti na hoti, “itthaṃ bhavissan”ti na hoti, “evaṃ bhavissan”ti na hoti, “aññathā bhavissan”ti na hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na dhūpāyati.

Kathañca bhikkhave bhikkhu pajjalati? “Iminā asmī”ti bhikkhave sati, “iminā itthasmī”ti hoti, “iminā evaṃsmī”ti hoti, “iminā aññathāsmī”ti hoti, “iminā asasmī”ti hoti, “iminā satasmī”ti hoti, “iminā san”ti hoti, “iminā itthaṃ san”ti hoti, “iminā evaṃ san”ti hoti, “iminā aññathā san”ti hoti, “iminā apihaṃ san”ti hoti, “iminā apihaṃ itthaṃ san”ti hoti, “iminā apihaṃ evaṃ san”ti hoti, “iminā apihaṃ aññathā san”ti hoti, “iminā bhavissan”ti hoti, “iminā itthaṃ bhavissan”ti hoti, “iminā evaṃ bhavissan”ti hoti, “iminā aññathā bhavissan”ti hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu pajjalati.

Kathañca bhikkhave bhikkhu na pajjalati? “iminā asmī”ti bhikkhave asati “iminā itthasmī”ti na hoti, “iminā evaṃsmī”ti na hoti, “iminā aññathāsmī”ti na hoti, “iminā asasmī”ti na hoti, “iminā satasmī”ti na hoti, “iminā san”ti na hoti, “iminā itthaṃ san”ti na hoti, “iminā evaṃ san”ti na hoti, “iminā aññathā san”ti na hoti, “iminā apihaṃ san”ti na hoti, “iminā apihaṃ itthaṃ san”ti na hoti, “iminā apihaṃ evaṃ san”ti na hoti, “iminā apihaṃ aññathā san”ti na hoti, “iminā bhavissan”ti na hoti, “iminā itthaṃ bhavissan”ti na hoti, “iminā evaṃ bhavissan”ti na hoti, “iminā aññathā bhavissan”ti na hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na pajjalati.

Kathañca bhikkhave bhikkhu sampajjhāyati? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno asmimāno pahīno na hoti ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvaṅkato āyatiṃ anuppādadhammo. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sampajjhāyati.

Kathañca bhikkhave bhikkhu na sampajjhāyati? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno asmimāno pahīno hoti ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvaṅkato āyatiṃ anuppādadhammo. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na sampajjhāyatīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Mahāvaggo pañcama.

Tassuddānaṃ

Sotānugataṃ Ṭhānaṃ, Bhaddiya Sāmugiya Vappa Sālā ca.
Mallika Attantāpo, Taṇhā Pemena ca dasā teti.

Catuttho mahāpaṇṇāsako samatto.

5. Pañcamapaṇṇāsaka

(21) 1. Sappurisavagga

1. Sikkhāpadasutta

201. Asappurisañca vo bhikkhave desessāmi, asappurisenā asappurisaratañca, sappurisañca, sappurisenā sappurisaratañca, taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katamo ca bhikkhave asappuriso? Idha bhikkhave ekacco paṇātipātī hoti, adinnādāyī hoti, kāmesumicchācārī hoti, musāvādī hoti, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhāyī hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asappuriso.

Katamo ca bhikkhave asappurisenā asappurisarato? Idha bhikkhave ekacco attanā ca paṇātipātī hoti, parañca paṇātipāte samādapeti. Attanā ca adinnādāyī hoti, parañca adinnādāne samādapeti. Attanā ca kāmesumicchācārī hoti, parañca kāmesumicchācāre samādapeti. Attanā ca musāvādī hoti, parañca musāvāde samādapeti. Attanā ca surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhāyī hoti, parañca surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhāne samādapeti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asappurisenā asappurisarato.

Katamo ca bhikkhave sappuriso? Idha bhikkhave ekacco paṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sappuriso.

Katamo ca bhikkhave sappurisenā sappurisarato? Idha bhikkhave ekacco attanā ca paṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, parañca paṇātipātā veramaṇiyā samādapeti. Attanā ca adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, parañca adinnādānā veramaṇiyā samādapeti.

Attanā ca kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, parañca kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇiyā samādapeti. Attanā ca musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, parañca musāvādā veramaṇiyā samādapeti. Attanā ca surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato hoti, parañca surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇiyā samādapeti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sappurisena sappurisataroti*. . Paṭṭhamāṇi.

2. Assaddhasutta

202. Asappurisañca vo bhikkhave desessāmi, asappurisena asappurisatarañca, sappurisañca, sappurisena sappurisatarañca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-.

Katamo ca bhikkhave asappuriso? Idha bhikkhave ekacco assaddho hoti, ahiriko hoti, anottappī hoti, appassuto hoti, kusīto hoti, muṭṭhassati hoti, duppañño hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asappuriso.

Katamo ca bhikkhave asappurisena asappurisataro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco attanā ca assaddho hoti, parañca assaddhiye¹ samādapeti. Attanā ca ahiriko hoti, parañca ahirikatāya samādapeti. Attanā ca anottappī hoti, parañca anottappe samādapeti. Attanā ca appassuto hoti, parañca appassute samādapeti. Attanā ca kusīto hoti, parañca kosajje samādapeti. Attanā ca muṭṭhassati hoti, parañca muṭṭhassacce² samādapeti. Attanā ca duppañño hoti, parañca duppaññatāya samādapeti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asappurisena asappurisataro.

Katamo ca bhikkhave sappuriso? Idha bhikkhave ekacco saddho hoti, hirimā hoti, ottappī hoti, bahussuto hoti, āraddhavīriyo hoti, satimā hoti, paññavā hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sappuriso.

Katamo ca bhikkhave sappurisena sappurisataro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco attanā ca saddhāsampanno hoti, parañca saddhāsampadāya

* Abhi 3. 144 piṭṭhepi. 1. Assaddhāya (Ka) 2. Muṭṭhasacce (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

samādapeti. Attanā ca hirimā hoti, parañca hirimatāya¹ samādapeti. Attanā ca ottappī hoti, parañca ottappe samādapeti. Attanā ca bahussuto hoti, parañca bāhusacce samādapeti. Attanā ca āraddhavīriyo hoti, parañca vīriyārambhe samādapeti. Attanā ca upaṭṭhitassati hoti, parañca sati-upaṭṭhāne² samādapeti. Attanā ca paññāsampanno hoti, parañca paññāsampadāya samādapeti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sappurisenā sappurisaroti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Sattakammasutta

203. Asappurisañca vo bhikkhave desessāmi, asappurisenā asappurisararañca, sappurisañca, sappurisenā sappurisararañca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-.

Katamo ca bhikkhave asappuriso? Idha bhikkhave ekacco pāṇātipātī hoti, adinnādāyī hoti, kāmesumicchācārī hoti, musāvādī hoti, piṣuṇavāco hoti, pharusavāco hoti, samphappalāpī hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asappuriso.

Katamo ca bhikkhave asappurisenā asappurisarato? Idha bhikkhave ekacco attanā ca pāṇātipātī hoti, parañca pāṇātipāte samādapeti. Attanā ca adinnādāyī hoti, parañca adinnādāne samādapeti. Attanā ca kāmesumicchācārī hoti, parañca kāmesumicchācāre samādapeti. Attanā ca musāvādī hoti, parañca musāvāde samādapeti. Attanā ca piṣuṇavāco hoti, parañca piṣuṇāya vācāya samādapeti. Attanā ca pharusavāco hoti, parañca pharusāya vācāya samādapeti. Attanā ca samphappalāpī hoti, parañca samphappalāpe samādapeti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asappurisenā asappurisarato.

Katamo ca bhikkhave sappuriso? Idha bhikkhave ekacco pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sappuriso.

1. Hirisampadāya (Ka)

2. Satipaṭṭhāne (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Katamo ca bhikkhave sappurisenā sappurisarato? Idha bhikkhave ekacco attanā ca pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, parañca pāṇātipātā veramaṇiyā samādapeti. Attanā ca adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, parañca adinnādānā veramaṇiyā samādapeti. Attanā ca kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, parañca kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇiyā samādapeti. Attanā ca musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, parañca musāvādā veramaṇiyā samādapeti. Attanā ca piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, parañca piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇiyā samādapeti. Attanā ca pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, parañca pharusāya vācāya veramaṇiyā samādapeti. Attanā ca samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, parañca samphappalāpā veramaṇiyā samādapeti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sappurisenā sappurisaroti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dasakammasutta

204. Asappurisañca vo bhikkhave desessāmi, asappurisenā asappurisaratañca, sappurisañca, sappurisenā sappurisaratañca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-.

Katamo ca bhikkhave asappuriso? Idha bhikkhave ekacco pāṇātipātī hoti, adinnādāyī hoti, kāmesumicchācārī hoti, musāvādī hoti, piṣuṇavāco hoti, pharusavāco hoti, samphappalāpī hoti, abhijjhālu hoti, byāpannacitto hoti, micchādītthiko hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asappuriso.

Katamo ca bhikkhave asappurisenā asappurisarato? Idha bhikkhave ekacco attanā ca pāṇātipātī hoti, parañca pāṇātipāte samādapeti -pa- attanā ca abhijjhālu hoti, parañca abhijjhāya samādapeti. Attanā ca byāpannacitto hoti, parañca byāpāde samādapeti. Attanā ca micchādītthiko hoti, parañca micchādītthiyā samādapeti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asappurisenā asappurisarato.

Katamo ca bhikkhave sappuriso? Idha bhikkhave ekacco pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti -pa- anabhijjhālu hoti, abyāpannacitto hoti, sammādītthiko hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sappuriso.

Katamo ca bhikkhave sappurisena sappurisataro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco attanā ca pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, parañca pāṇātipātā veramaṇiyā samādapeti -pa- attanā ca anabhijjhālu hoti, parañca anabhijjhāya samādapeti. Attanā ca abyāpannacitto hoti, parañca abyāpāde samādapeti. Attanā ca sammādiṭṭhiko hoti, parañca sammādiṭṭhiyā samādapeti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sappurisena sappurisataroti. . Catuttham.

5. Aṭṭhaṅgīkasutta

205. Asappurisañca vo bhikkhave desessāmi, asappurisena asappurisatarañca, sappurisañca, sappurisena sappurisatarañca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-.

Katamo ca bhikkhave asappuriso? Idha bhikkhave ekacco micchādiṭṭhiko hoti, micchāsaṅkappo hoti, micchāvāco hoti, micchākammanto hoti, micchā-ājīvo hoti, micchāvāyāmo hoti, micchāsati hoti, micchāsamādhi hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asappuriso.

Katamo ca bhikkhave asappurisena asappurisataro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco attanā ca micchādiṭṭhiko hoti, parañca micchādiṭṭhiyā samādapeti. Attanā ca micchāsaṅkappo hoti, parañca micchāsaṅkappe samādapeti. Attanā ca micchāvāco hoti, parañca micchāvācāya samādapeti. Attanā ca micchākammanto hoti, parañca micchākammante samādapeti. Attanā ca micchā-ājīvo hoti, parañca micchā-ājīve samādapeti. Attanā ca micchāvāyāmo hoti, parañca micchāvāyāme samādapeti. Attanā ca micchāsati hoti, parañca micchāsatiyā samādapeti. Attanā ca micchāsamādhi hoti, parañca micchāsamādhimhi samādapeti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asappurisena asappurisataro.

Katamo ca bhikkhave sappuriso? Idha bhikkhave ekacco sammādiṭṭhiko hoti, sammāsaṅkappo hoti, sammāvāco hoti, sammākammanto hoti, sammā-ājīvo hoti, sammāvāyāmo hoti, sammāsati hoti, sammāsamādhi hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sappuriso.

Katamo ca bhikkhave sappurisenā sappurisarato? Idha bhikkhave ekacco attanā ca sammādiṭṭhiko hoti, parañca sammādiṭṭhiyā samādapeti. Attanā ca sammāsaṅkappo hoti, parañca sammāsaṅkappe samādapeti. Attanā ca sammāvāco hoti, parañca sammāvācāya samādapeti. Attanā ca sammākammanto hoti, parañca sammākammante samādapeti. Attanā ca sammā-ājīvo hoti, parañca sammā-ājīve samādapeti. Attanā ca sammāvāyāmo hoti, parañca sammāvāyāme samādapeti. Attanā ca sammāsati hoti, parañca sammāsatiyā samādapeti. Attanā ca sammāsamādhi hoti, parañca sammāsamādhimhi samādapeti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sappurisenā sappurisaroti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dasamaggasutta

206. Asappurisañca vo bhikkhave desessāmi, asappurisenā asappurisaratañca, sappurisañca, sappurisenā sappurisaratañca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-.

Katamo ca bhikkhave asappuriso? Idha bhikkhave ekacco micchādiṭṭhiko hoti -pa- micchāñāṇī hoti, micchāvimutti hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asappuriso.

Katamo ca bhikkhave asappurisenā asappurisarato? Idha bhikkhave ekacco attanā ca micchādiṭṭhiko hoti, parañca micchādiṭṭhiyā samādapeti -pa- attanā ca micchāñāṇī hoti, parañca micchāñāṇe samādapeti. Attanā ca micchāvimutti hoti, parañca micchāvimuttiyā samādapeti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asappurisenā asappurisarato.

Katamo ca bhikkhave sappuriso? Idha bhikkhave ekacco sammādiṭṭhiko hoti -pa- sammāñāṇī hoti, sammāvimutti hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sappuriso.

Katamo ca bhikkhave sappurisenā sappurisarato? Idha bhikkhave ekacco attanā ca sammādiṭṭhiko hoti, parañca sammādiṭṭhiyā samādapeti -pa- attanā ca sammāñāṇī hoti, parañca sammāñāṇe samādapeti. Attanā ca sammāvimutti hoti, parañca sammāvimuttiyā samādapeti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sappurisenā sappurisaroti. . Chatṭhaṃ.

7. Paṭhamapāpadhammasutta

207. Pāpañca vo bhikkhave desessāmi, pāpena pāpatarañca, kalyāṇañca, kalyāṇena kalyāṇatarañca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-.

Katamo ca bhikkhave pāpo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco pāṇātipātī hoti -pa- micchādiṭṭhiko hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave pāpo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave pāpena pāpataro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco attanā ca pāṇātipātī hoti, parañca pāṇātipāte samādapeti -pa- attanā ca micchādiṭṭhiko hoti, parañca micchādiṭṭhiyā samādapeti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave pāpena pāpataro.

Katamo ca bhikkhave kalyāṇo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti -pa- sammādiṭṭhiko hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave kalyāṇo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave kalyāṇena kalyāṇataro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco attanā ca pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, parañca pāṇātipātā veramaṇiyā samādapeti -pa- attanā ca sammādiṭṭhiko hoti, parañca sammādiṭṭhiyā samādapeti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave kalyāṇena kalyāṇataroti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyapāpadhammasutta

208. Pāpañca vo bhikkhave desessāmi, pāpena pāpatarañca, kalyāṇañca, kalyāṇena kalyāṇatarañca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-.

Katamo ca bhikkhave pāpo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco micchādiṭṭhiko hoti -pa- micchāñāṇī hoti, micchāvimutti hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave pāpo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave pāpena pāpataro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco attanā ca micchādiṭṭhiko hoti, parañca micchādiṭṭhiyā samādapeti -pa- attanā ca micchāñāṇī hoti, parañca micchāñāṇe samādapeti. Attanā ca micchāvimutti hoti, parañca micchāvimuttiyā samādapeti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave pāpena pāpataro.

Katamo ca bhikkhave kalyāṇo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco sammādiṭṭhiko hoti -pa- sammāñāṇī hoti, sammāvimutti hoti. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave kalyāṇo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave kalyāṇena kalyāṇataro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco attanā ca sammādiṭṭhiko hoti, parañca sammādiṭṭhiyā samādapeti -pa- attanā ca sammāñāṇī hoti, parañca sammāñāṇe samādapeti. Attanā ca sammāvimutti hoti, parañca sammāvimuttiyā samādapeti. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave kalyāṇena kalyāṇataroti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Tatiyapāpadhammasutta

209. Pāpadhammañca vo bhikkhave desessāmi, pāpadhammena pāpadhammatarāñca, kalyāṇadhammañca, kalyāṇadhammena kalyāṇadhammatarāñca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-.

Katamo ca bhikkhave pāpadhammo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco pāṇātipātī hoti -pa- micchādiṭṭhiko hoti. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave pāpadhammo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave pāpadhammena pāpadhammataro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco attanā ca pāṇātipātī hoti, parañca pāṇātipāte samādapeti -pa- attanā ca micchādiṭṭhiko hoti, parañca micchādiṭṭhiyā samādapeti. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave pāpadhammena pāpadhammataro.

Katamo ca bhikkhave kalyāṇadhammo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti -pa- sammādiṭṭhiko hoti. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave kalyāṇadhammo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave kalyāṇadhammena kalyāṇadhammataro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco attanā ca pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, parañca pāṇātipātā veramaṇiyā samādapeti -pa- attanā ca sammādiṭṭhiko hoti, parañca sammādiṭṭhiyā samādapeti. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave kalyāṇadhammena kalyāṇadhammataroti. . Navamam.

10. Catutthapāpadhammasutta

210. Pāpadhammañca vo bhikkhave desessāmi, pāpadhammena pāpadhammatarāñca, kalyāṇadhammañca, kalyāṇadhammena kalyāṇadhammatarāñca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-.

Katamo ca bhikkhave pāpadhammo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco micchādiṭṭhiko hoti -pa- micchāñāṇī hoti, micchāvimutti hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave pāpadhammo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave pāpadhammena pāpadhammataro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco attanā ca micchādiṭṭhiko hoti, parañca micchādiṭṭhiyā samādapeti -pa- attanā ca micchāñāṇī hoti, parañca micchāñāṇe samādapeti. Attanā ca micchāvimutti hoti, parañca micchāvimuttiyā samādapeti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave pāpadhammena pāpadhammataro.

Katamo ca bhikkhave kalyāṇadhammo? Idha bhikkhave ekacco sammādiṭṭhiko hoti -pa- sammāñāṇī hoti, sammāvimutti hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave kalyāṇadhammo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave kalyāṇadhammena kalyāṇadhammataro? Idha bhikkhave ekacco attanā ca sammādiṭṭhiko hoti, parañca sammādiṭṭhiyā samādapeti -pa- attanā ca sammāñāṇī hoti, parañca sammāñāṇe samādapeti. Attanā ca sammāvimutti hoti, parañca sammāvimuttiyā samādapeti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave kalyāṇadhammena kalyāṇadhammakaroti. . Dasamaṃ.

Sappurisavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Sikkhāpadaṅca Assaddhaṃ, Sattakammaṃ atho ca Dasakammaṃ.
Aṭṭhaṅgikaṅca Dasamaggaṃ, dve Pāpadhammo apare dveti.

(22) 2. Parisāvagga

1. Parisāsutta

211. Cattārome bhikkhave parisadūsanā. Katame cattāro? Bhikkhu bhikkhave¹ dussīlo pāpadhammo parisadūsano, bhikkhunī bhikkhave

1. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu (I, Ka)

dussīlā pāpadhammā parisadūsanā, upāsako bhikkhave dussīlo pāpadhammo parisadūsano, upāsikā bhikkhave dussīlā pāpadhammā parisadūsanā. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro parisadūsanā.

Cattārome bhikkhave parisasobhanā. Katame cattāro? Bhikkhu bhikkhave sīlavā kalyāṇadhammo parisasobhano, bhikkhunī bhikkhave sīlavatī kalyāṇadhammā parisasobhanā, upāsako bhikkhave sīlavā kalyāṇadhammo parisasobhano, upāsikā bhikkhave sīlavatī kalyāṇadhammā parisasobhanā. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro parisasobhanāti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Diṭṭhisutta

212. Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhatam nikkhitto evam niraye. Katamehi catūhi? Kāyaduccaritena vacīduccaritena manoduccaritena micchādiṭṭhiyā. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhatam nikkhitto evam niraye.

Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhatam nikkhitto evam sagge. Katamehi catūhi? Kāyasucaritena vacīsucaritena manosucaritena sammādiṭṭhiyā. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhatam nikkhitto evam saggeti. . Dutiyam.

3. Akataññutāsutta

213. Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhatam nikkhitto evam niraye. Katamehi catūhi? Kāyaduccaritena, vacīduccaritena, manoduccaritena, akataññutā akataveditā¹. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhatam nikkhitto evam niraye.

Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhatam nikkhitto evam sagge. Katamehi catūhi? Kāyasucaritena, vacīsucaritena, manosucaritena, kataññutā kataveditā². Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhatam nikkhitto evam saggeti. . Tatiyam.

1. Akataññutā-akataveditāya (Sī)

2. Kataññutākataveditāya (Sī)

4. Pāṇātipātīsutta

214. -pa-. Pāṇātipātī hoti, adinnādāyī hoti, kāmesumicchācārī hoti, musāvādī hoti -pa- pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti. . Catuttham.

5. Paṭhamamaggasutta

215. -pa-. Micchādiṭṭhiko hoti, micchāsaṅkappo hoti, micchāvāco hoti, micchākammanto hoti -pa- sammādiṭṭhiko hoti, sammāsaṅkappo hoti, sammāvāco hoti, sammākammanto hoti. . Pañcamam.

6. Dutiyamaggasutta

216. -pa-. Micchā-ājīvo hoti, micchāvāyāmo hoti, micchāsati hoti, micchāsamādhi hoti -pa- sammā-ājīvo hoti, sammāvāyāmo hoti, sammāsati hoti, sammāsamādhi hoti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Paṭhamavohārapathasutta

217. -pa-. Adiṭṭhe diṭṭhavādī hoti, asute sutavādī hoti, amute mutavādī hoti, aviññāte viññātavādī hoti -pa- adiṭṭhe adiṭṭhavādī hoti, asute asutavādī hoti, amute amutavādī hoti, aviññāte aviññātavādī hoti. . Sattamam.

8. Dutiyavohārapathasutta

218. -pa-. Diṭṭhe adiṭṭhavādī hoti, sute asutavādī hoti, mute amutavādī hoti, viññāte aviññātavādī hoti -pa- diṭṭhe diṭṭhavādī hoti, sute sutavādī hoti, mute mutavādī hoti, viññāte viññātavādī hoti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Ahirikasutta

219. -pa-. Assaddho hoti, dussīlo hoti, ahiriko hoti, anottappī hoti -pa- saddho hoti, silavā hoti, hirimā hoti, ottappī hoti. . Navamam.

10. Dussīlasutta

220. Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhatam nikkhitto evam niraye. Katamehi catūhi? Assaddho hoti, dussīlo hoti, kusīto hoti, duppañño hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhatam nikkhitto evam niraye.

Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhatam nikkhitto evam sagge. Katamehi catūhi? Saddho hoti, sīlavā hoti, āradhavīriyo hoti, paññavā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhatam nikkhitto evam saggeti. . Dasamam.

Parisasobhanavaggo¹ dutiyo.

Tassuddānam

Parisā Diṭṭhi Akataññutā, Pāṇātipātāpi dve Maggā.
Dve Vohārapathā vuttā, Ahirikaṃ Duppaññena cāti.

(23) 3. Duccaritavagga

1. Duccaritasutta

221. Cattārimāni bhikkhave vacīduccarītāni. Katamāni cattāri? Musāvādo, piṣuṇā vācā, pharusā vācā, samphappalāpo. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri vacīduccarītāni. Cattārimāni bhikkhave vacīsucarītāni. Katamāni cattāri? Saccavācā, apisuṇā vācā, saṅhā vācā, mantavācā². Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri vacīsucarītānīti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Diṭṭhisutta

222. Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bālo abyatto asappuriso khataṃ upahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, sāvajjo ca hoti

1. Sobhanavaggo (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Mantā vācā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

sānuvajjo viññūnaṃ, bahuñca apuññaṃ pasavati. Katamehi catūhi?
Kāyaduccaritena vacīduccaritena manoduccaritena micchādiṭṭhiyā. Imehi
kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato bālo abyatto asappuriso
khatam upahatam attānam pariharati, sāvajjo ca hoti sānuvajjo viññūnaṃ,
bahuñca apuññaṃ pasavati.

Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato paṇḍito viyatto sappuriso
akkhatam anupahatam attānam pariharati, anavajjo ca hoti ananuvajjo
viññūnaṃ, bahuñca puññaṃ pasavati. Katamehi catūhi? Kāyasucaritena
vacīsucaritena manosucaritena sammādiṭṭhiyā. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi
dhammehi samannāgato paṇḍito viyatto sappuriso akkhatam anupahatam
attānam pariharati, anavajjo ca hoti ananuvajjo viññūnaṃ, bahuñca puññaṃ
pasavatīti. . Dutiyam.

3. Akataññūtāsutta

223. Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bālo abyatto asappuriso
khatam upahatam attānam pariharati, sāvajjo ca hoti sānuvajjo viññūnaṃ,
bahuñca apuññaṃ pasavati. Katamehi catūhi? Kāyaduccaritena,
vacīduccaritena, manoduccaritena, akataññūtā akataveditā imehi -pa-
kāyasucaritena vacīsucaritena manosucaritena kataññūtā kataveditā -pa-. .
Tatiyam.

4. Pāṇātipātīsutta

224. -pa-. Pāṇātipātī hoti, adinnādāyī hoti, kāmesumicchācārī hoti,
musāvādī hoti -pa- pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti,
kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti -pa-. .
Catuttham.

5. Paṭhamamaggasutta

225. -pa-. Micchādiṭṭhiko hoti, micchāsaṅkappo hoti, micchāvāco hoti,
micchākammanto hoti -pa- sammādiṭṭhiko hoti, sammāsaṅkappo hoti,
sammāvāco hoti, sammākammanto hoti -pa-. . Pañcamam.

6. Dutiyamaggasutta

226 -pa-. Micchā-ājīvo hoti, micchāvāyāmo hoti, micchāsati hoti, micchāsamādhi hoti -pa- sammā-ājīvo hoti, sammāvāyāmo hoti, sammāsati hoti, sammāsamādhi hoti -pa-. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Paṭhamavohārapathasutta

227. -pa-. Adiṭṭhe diṭṭhavādī hoti, asute sutavādī hoti, amute mutavādī hoti, aviññāte viññātavādī hoti -pa- adiṭṭhe adiṭṭhavādī hoti, asute asutavādī hoti, amute amutavādī hoti, aviññāte aviññātavādī hoti -pa-. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyavohārapathasutta

228. -pa-. Diṭṭhe adiṭṭhavādī hoti, sute asutavādī hoti, mute amutavādī hoti, viññāte aviññātavādī hoti -pa- diṭṭhe diṭṭhavādī hoti, sute sutavādī hoti, mute mutavādī hoti, viññāte viññātavādī hoti -pa-. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Ahirikasutta

229. -pa-. Assaddho hoti, dussīlo hoti, ahiriko hoti, anottappī hoti -pa- saddho hoti, sīlavā hoti, hirimā hoti, ottappī hoti -pa-. . Navamaṃ.

10. Duppaññasutta

230. -pa-. Assaddho hoti, dussīlo hoti, kusīto hoti, duppañño hoti -pa- saddho hoti, sīlavā hoti, āraddhavīriyo hoti, paññavā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato paṇḍito viyatto sappuriso akkhataṃ anupahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, anavajjo ca hoti, ananuvajjo viññūnaṃ, bahuñca puññaṃ pasavatīti. . Dasamaṃ.

11. Kavisutta

231. Cattārome bhikkhave kavī. Katame cattāro? Cintākavi sutakavi atthakavi paṭibhānakavi. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro kavīti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

Duccaritavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Duccaritaṃ Diṭṭhi Akataññū ca, Pāṇātipātāpi dve Maggā.
Dve Vohārapathā vuttā, Ahirikaṃ Duppaññakavinā cāti.

(24) 4. Kammavagga

1. Saṅkhittasutta

232. Cattārimāni bhikkhave kammāni mayā sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā paviditāni. Katamāni cattāri? Atthi bhikkhave kammaṃ kaṇhaṃ kaṇhavipākaṃ, atthi bhikkhave kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākaṃ, atthi bhikkhave kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkavipākaṃ, atthi bhikkhave kammaṃ akaṇha-asukkaṃ¹ akaṇha-asukkavipākaṃ kammakkhayāya saṃvattati. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri kammāni mayā sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā paviditāni. . Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Vitthārasutta

233. Cattārimāni bhikkhave kammāni mayā sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā paviditāni. Katamāni cattāri? Atthi bhikkhave kammaṃ kaṇhaṃ kaṇhavipākaṃ, atthi bhikkhave kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākaṃ, atthi bhikkhave kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkavipākaṃ, atthi bhikkhave kammaṃ akaṇha-asukkaṃ akaṇhasukkavipākaṃ, kammakkhayāya saṃvattati.

Katamañca bhikkhave kammaṃ kaṇhaṃ kaṇhavipākaṃ? Idha bhikkhave ekacco sabyābajjhaṃ² kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, sabyābajjhaṃ vacīsaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti,

1. Akaṇhaṃ asukkaṃ (Sī, Syā, I) (Dī 3. 192; Ma 2. 52 piṭṭhesupi)

2. Sabyāpajjhaṃ (sabbattha)

sabyābajjhaṃ manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti. So sabyābajjhaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjhaṃ vacīsaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjhaṃ manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjhaṃ lokāṃ upapajjati, tamenāṃ sabyābajjhaṃ lokāṃ upapannaṃ samānaṃ sabyābajjhā phassā phusanti. So sabyābajjhehi phassehi phuṭṭho samāno sabyābajjhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyati¹ ekantadukkhaṃ, seyyathāpi sattā nerayikā. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave kammaṃ kaṇhaṃ kaṇhavipākaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākaṃ? Idha bhikkhave ekacco abyābajjhaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, abyābajjhaṃ vacīsaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, abyābajjhaṃ manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti. So abyābajjhaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā abyābajjhaṃ vacīsaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā abyābajjhaṃ manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā abyābajjhaṃ lokāṃ upapajjati, tamenāṃ abyābajjhaṃ lokāṃ upapannaṃ samānaṃ abyābajjhā phassā phusanti. So abyābajjhehi phassehi phuṭṭho samāno abyābajjhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyati ekantasukhaṃ, seyyathāpi devā Subhakiṇhā. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkvipākaṃ? Idha bhikkhave ekacco sabyābajjhampi abyābajjhampi kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, sabyābajjhampi abyābajjhampi vacīsaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, sabyābajjhampi abyābajjhampi manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti. So sabyābajjhampi abyābajjhampi kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjhampi abyābajjhampi vacīsaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjhampi abyābajjhampi manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjhampi abyābajjhampi lokāṃ upapajjati, tamenāṃ sabyābajjhampi abyābajjhampi lokāṃ upapannaṃ samānaṃ sabyābajjhāpi abyābajjhāpi phassā phusanti. So sabyābajjhehipi abyābajjhehipi phassehi phuṭṭho samāno sabyābajjhampi abyābajjhampi vedanaṃ vediyati vokiṇṇasukhadukkhaṃ, seyyathāpi manussā ekacce ca devā ekacce ca vinipātikā. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkvipākaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave kammaṃ akaṇha-asukkaṃ akaṇha-asukkvipākaṃ kammakkhayāya samvattati? Tatra bhikkhave yamidaṃ kammaṃ kaṇhaṃ kaṇhavipākaṃ tassa pahānāya yā cetanā, yamidaṃ² kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākaṃ tassa pahānāya yā cetanā, yamidaṃ² kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkvipākaṃ tassa

1. Vediyati (Ka) Am 2. 360 piṭṭhepi.

2. Yampidaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

pahānāya yā cetanā. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave kammaṃ akaṇha-asukkaṃ akaṇha-asukkavipākaṃ kammakkhayāya saṃvattati. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri kammāni mayā sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā paveditāni. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Soṇakāyanasutta

234. Atha kho Sikhāmogallāno brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Sikhāmogallāno brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

Purimāni bho Gotama divasāni purimatarāni soṇakāyano māṇavo yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā maṃ etadavoca “samaṇo Gotamo sabbakammānaṃ akiriyaṃ paññapeti, sabbakammānaṃ kho pana akiriyaṃ paññapento ucchedaṃ āha lokassa. Kammasaccā’yaṃ¹ bho loko kammasamārambhatṭhāyī”ti.

Dassanampi kho ahaṃ brāhmaṇa Soṇakāyanassa māṇavassa nābhijānāmi, kuto panevarūpo kathāsallāpo. Cattārimāni brāhmaṇa kammāni mayā sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā paveditāni. Katamāni cattāri? Atthi brāhmaṇa kammaṃ kaṇhaṃ kaṇhavipākaṃ, atthi brāhmaṇa kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākaṃ, atthi brāhmaṇa kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkavipākaṃ, atthi brāhmaṇa kammaṃ akaṇha-asukkaṃ akaṇha-asukkavipākaṃ kammakkhayāya saṃvattati.

Katamañca brāhmaṇa kammaṃ kaṇhaṃ kaṇhavipākaṃ? Idha brāhmaṇa ekacco sabyābajjhaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, sabyābajjhaṃ vacīsaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, sabyābajjhaṃ manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti. So sabyābajjhaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjhaṃ vacīsaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjhaṃ manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjhaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati, tameraṃ sabyābajjhaṃ lokaṃ upapannaṃ samānaṃ sabyābajjhā phassā phusanti. So sabyābajjhehi phassehi phuṭṭho samāno sabyābajjhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyati ekantadukkhaṃ, seyyathāpi sattā nerayikā. Idaṃ vuccati brāhmaṇa kammaṃ kaṇhaṃ kaṇhavipākaṃ.

1. Kammasaccāyī (Ka)

Katamañca brāhmaṇa kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākaṃ? Idha brāhmaṇa ekacco abyābajjhaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkharoti, abyābajjhaṃ vacīsaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkharoti, abyābajjhaṃ manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkharoti. So abyābajjhaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkharitvā abyābajjhaṃ vacīsaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkharitvā abyābajjhaṃ manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkharitvā abyābajjhaṃ lokam upapajjati, tamenam abyābajjham lokam upapannaṃ samānaṃ abyābajjhā phassā phusanti. So abyābajjhehi phassehi phuṭṭho samāno abyābajjhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyati ekantasukhaṃ, seyyathāpi devā Subhakiṇhā. Idam vuccati brāhmaṇa kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākaṃ.

Katamañca brāhmaṇa kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkvipākaṃ? Idha brāhmaṇa ekacco sabyābajjhampi abyābajjhampi kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkharoti, sabyābajjhampi abyābajjhampi vacīsaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkharoti, sabyābajjhampi abyābajjhampi manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkharoti. So sabyābajjhampi abyābajjhampi kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkharitvā sabyābajjhampi abyābajjhampi vacīsaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkharitvā sabyābajjhampi abyābajjhampi manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkharitvā sabyābajjhampi abyābajjhampi lokam upapajjati, tamenam sabyābajjhampi abyābajjhampi lokam upapannaṃ samānaṃ sabyābajjhāpi abyābajjhāpi phassā phusanti. So sabyābajjhehipi abyābajjhehipi phassehi phuṭṭho samāno sabyābajjhampi abyābajjhampi vedanaṃ vediyati vokiṇṇasukhadukkhaṃ, seyyathāpi manussā ekacce ca devā ekacce ca vinipātikā. Idam vuccati brāhmaṇa kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkvipākaṃ.

Katamañca brāhmaṇa kammaṃ akaṇha-asukkaṃ akaṇha-asukkvipākaṃ kammakkhayāya saṃvattati? Tatra brāhmaṇa yamidaṃ kammaṃ kaṇhaṃ kaṇhavipākaṃ tassa pahānāya yā cetanā, yamidaṃ kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākaṃ tassa pahānāya yā cetanā, yamidaṃ kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkvipākaṃ tassa pahānāya yā cetanā. Idam vuccati brāhmaṇa kammaṃ akaṇha-asukkaṃ akaṇha-asukkvipākaṃ kammakkhayāya saṃvattati. Imāni kho brāhmaṇa cattāri kammāni mayā sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā paveditāni. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Paṭhamasikkhāpadasutta

235. Cattārimāni bhikkhave kammāni mayā sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā paveditāni. Katamāni cattāri? Atthi bhikkhave kammaṃ kaṇhaṃ kaṇhavipākaṃ, atthi bhikkhave kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākaṃ, atthi bhikkhave kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ

kaṇhasukkavipākaṃ, atthi bhikkhave kammaṃ akaṇha-asukkaṃ
 akaṇha-asukkavipākaṃ kammakkhayāya saṃvattati. Katamañca bhikkhave
 kammaṃ kaṇhaṃ kaṇhavipākaṃ? Idha bhikkhave ekacco paṇātipātī hoti,
 adinnādāyī hoti, kāmesu micchācārī hoti, musāvādī hoti,
 surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhāyī hoti. Idam vuccati bhikkhave kammaṃ
 kaṇhaṃ kaṇhavipākaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākaṃ? Idha bhikkhave
 ekacco paṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti,
 kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti,
 surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato hoti. Idam vuccati bhikkhave
 kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkavipākaṃ?
 Idha bhikkhave ekacco sabyābajjhampi abyābajjhampi kāyasaṅkhāraṃ
 abhisaṅkharoti -pa-. Idam vuccati bhikkhave kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ
 kaṇhasukkavipākaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave kammaṃ akaṇha-asukkaṃ
 akaṇha-asukkavipākaṃ kammakkhayāya saṃvattati? Tatra bhikkhave
 yamidaṃ kammaṃ kaṇhaṃ kaṇhavipākaṃ -pa-. Idam vuccati bhikkhave
 kammaṃ akaṇha-asukkaṃ akaṇha-asukkavipākaṃ kammakkhayāya
 saṃvattati. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri kammāni mayā sayam abhiññā
 sacchikatvā paveditāni. . Catuttham.

5. Dutiyasikkhāpadasutta

236. Cattārimāni bhikkhave kammāni mayā sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā
 paveditāni. Katamāni cattāri? Atthi bhikkhave kammaṃ kaṇhaṃ
 kaṇhavipākaṃ, atthi bhikkhave kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākaṃ, atthi
 bhikkhave kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkavipākaṃ, atthi bhikkhave
 kammaṃ akaṇha-asukkaṃ akaṇha-asukkavipākaṃ kammakkhayāya
 saṃvattati.

Katamañca bhikkhave kammaṃ kaṇhaṃ kaṇhavipākaṃ? Idha
 bhikkhave ekaccena mātā¹ jīvitā voropitā hoti, pitā² jīvitā voropito³ hoti,
 araham⁴ jīvitā voropito³ hoti, Tathāgatassa duṭṭhena cittena

1. Ekacco mātaram (Ka) 2. Pitaram (Ka) 3. Voropitā (Ka) 4. Arahantam (Ka)

lohitaṃ uppāditam¹ hoti, saṅgho bhinno hoti. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave kammaṃ kaṇham kaṇhavipākaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākaṃ? Idha bhikkhave ekacco paṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, anabhijjhālu hoti, abyāpannacitto hoti, sammādiṭṭhi² hoti. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkavipākaṃ? Idha bhikkhave ekacco sabyābajjhampi abyābajjhampi kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti -pa-. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkavipākaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave kammaṃ akaṇha-asukkaṃ akaṇha-asukkavipākaṃ kammakkhayāya saṃvattati? Tatra bhikkhave yamidaṃ kammaṃ kaṇham kaṇhavipākaṃ -pa-. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave kammaṃ akaṇha-asukkaṃ akaṇha-asukkavipākaṃ kammakkhayāya saṃvattati. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri kammāni mayā sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā paveditāni. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Ariyamaggasutta

237. Cattārimāni bhikkhave kammāni mayā sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā paveditāni. Katamāni cattāri? Atthi bhikkhave kammaṃ kaṇham kaṇhavipākaṃ, atthi bhikkhave kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākaṃ, atthi bhikkhave kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkavipākaṃ, atthi bhikkhave kammaṃ akaṇha-asukkaṃ akaṇha-asukkavipākaṃ kammakkhayāya saṃvattati.

Katamañca bhikkhave kammaṃ kaṇham kaṇhavipākaṃ? Idha bhikkhave ekacco sabyābajjham kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti -pa-. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave kammaṃ kaṇham kaṇhavipākaṃ.

1. Uppāditā (Ka)

2. Sammādiṭṭhiko (Sī, Syā, Kam)

Katamañca bhikkhave kammañ sukkam sukkavipākam? Idha bhikkhave ekacco abyābajjham kāyasañkhāram abhisañkharoti -pa-. Idam vuccati bhikkhave kammañ sukkam sukkavipākam.

Katamañca bhikkhave kammañ kaṇhasuttam kaṇhasukkavipākam? Idha bhikkhave ekacco sabyābajjhampi abyābajjhampi kāyasañkhāram abhisañkharoti -pa-. Idam vuccati bhikkhave kammañ kaṇhasukkam kaṇhasukkavipākam.

Katamañca bhikkhave kammañ akaṇha-asukkam akaṇha-asukkavipākam kammakkhayāya saṁvattati. Sammādiṭṭhi -pa-sammāsamādhī. Idam vuccati bhikkhave kammañ akaṇha-asukkam akaṇha-asukkavipākam kammakkhayāya saṁvattati. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri kammāni mayā sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā paveditānīti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Bojjhaṅgasutta

238. Cattārimāni bhikkhave kammāni -pa- kaṇham kaṇhavipākam -pa- idha bhikkhave ekacco sabyābajjham kāyasañkhāram abhisañkharoti -pa-. Idam vuccati bhikkhave kammañ kaṇham kaṇhavipākam.

Katamañca bhikkhave kammañ sukkam sukkavipākam? Idha bhikkhave ekacco abyābajjham kāyasañkhāram abhisañkharoti -pa-. Idam vuccati bhikkhave kammañ sukkam sukkavipākam.

Katamañca bhikkhave kammañ kaṇhasukkam kaṇhasukkavipākam? Idha bhikkhave ekacco sabyābajjhampi abyābajjhampi kāyasañkhāram abhisañkharoti -pa-. Idam vuccati bhikkhave kammañ kaṇhasukkam kaṇhasukkavipākam.

Katamañca bhikkhave kammañ akaṇha-asukkam akaṇha-asukkavipākam kammakkhayāya saṁvattati? Satisambojjhaṅgo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo vīriyasambojjhaṅgo pītisambojjhaṅgo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo. Idam vuccati bhikkhave kammañ akaṇha-asukkam akaṇha-asukkavipākam kammakkhayāya saṁvattati. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri kammāni mayā sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā paveditānīti. . Sattamam.

8. Sāvajjasutta

239. Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhatam nikkhitto evam niraye. Katamehi catūhi? Sāvajjena kāyakammena, sāvajjena vacīkammena, sāvajjena manokammena, sāvajjāya diṭṭhiyā. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhatam nikkhitto evam niraye.

Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhatam nikkhitto evam sagge. Katamehi catūhi? Anavajjena kāyakammena, anavajjena vacīkammena, anavajjena manokammena, anavajjāya diṭṭhiyā. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhatam nikkhitto evam saggeti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Abyābajjhasutta

240. Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhatam nikkhitto evam niraye. Katamehi catūhi? Sabyābajjhena kāyakammena, sabyābajjhena vacīkammena, sabyābajjhena manokammena, sabyābajjhāya diṭṭhiyā. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhatam nikkhitto evam niraye.

Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhatam nikkhitto evam sagge. Katamehi catūhi? Abyābajjhena kāyakammena, abyābajjhena vacīkammena, abyābajjhena manokammena, abyābajjhāya diṭṭhiyā. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhatam nikkhitto evam saggeti. . Navamam.

10. Samaṇasutta

241. “Idheva bhikkhave samaṇo, idha dutiyo samaṇo, idha tatiyo samaṇo, idha catuttho samaṇo, suññā parappavādā samaṇeti aññehī”¹ti¹ evametaṃ bhikkhave sammā sīhanādam nadatha.

Katamo ca bhikkhave paṭhamo samaṇo? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu tiṇṇam samyojanānam parikkhayā sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo. Ayaṃ bhikkhave paṭhamo samaṇo.

1. Samaṇehi aññeti (Sī, I, Ka) ettha aññehīti sakāya paṭiññāya saccābhiññehīti attho veditabbo. Dī 2. 125; Ma 1. 92 piṭṭhesupi.

Katamo ca bhikkhave dutiyo samaṇo? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmī hoti, sakideva imaṃ lokam āgantvā dukkhassantaṃ karoti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave dutiyo samaṇo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave tatiyo samaṇo? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayaṃ bhikkhave tatiyo samaṇo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave catuttho samaṇo? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ bhikkhave catuttho samaṇo.

Idheva bhikkhave paṭhamo samaṇo, idha dutiyo samaṇo, idha tatiyo samaṇo, idha catuttho samaṇo, suññā parappavādā samaṇebhi aññehīti evametam bhikkhave sammā sīhanādaṃ nadathāti. . Dasamaṃ.

11. Sappurisānisamsasutta

242. Sappurisaṃ bhikkhave nissāya cattāro ānisamsā pāṭikaṅkhā. Katame cattāro? Ariyena sīlena vaḍḍhati, ariyena samādhinā vaḍḍhati, ariyāya paññāya vaḍḍhati, ariyāya vimuttiyā vaḍḍhati. Sappurisaṃ bhikkhave nissāya ime cattāro ānisamsā pāṭikaṅkhāti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

Kammavaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ

Samkhitta Vitthāra Soṇakāyana,
Sikkhāpadaṃ Ariyamaggo Bojjhaṅgaṃ.
Sāvajjañceva Abyābajjhaṃ,
Samaṇo ca Sappurisānisamsoti.

(25) 5. Āpattibhayavagga

1. Saṅghabhedakasutta

243. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosambiyā viharati Ghositārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Ānantaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “api nu taṃ Ānanda adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasantaṃ”ti. Kuto taṃ bhante adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasamissati¹, āyasmato bhante Anuruddhassa Bāhiyo nāma saddhivihāriko kevalakappaṃ saṅghabhedāya ṭhito, tatrāyasmā Anuruddho na ekavācīkampi bhaṇitabbaṃ maññatīti.

Kadā panānanda Anuruddho saṅghamajjhe adhikaraṇesu² voyuñjati, nanu Ānanda yāni kānici adhikaraṇāni uppajjanti, sabbāni tāni tumhe ceva vūpasametha Sāriputtamoggallānā ca.

Cattārome Ānanda atthavase sampassamāno pāpabhikkhu saṅghabhedena nandati. Katame cattāro? Idhānanda pāpabhikkhu dussīlo hoti pāpadhammo asuci saṅkassarasamācāro paṭicchannakammanto assamaṇo samaṇapaṭiñño abrahmacārī brahmacāripaṭiñño antopūti avassuto kasambujāto. Tassa evaṃ hoti “sace kho maṃ bhikkhū jānissanti ‘dussīlo pāpadhammo asuci saṅkassarasamācāro paṭicchannakammanto assamaṇo samaṇapaṭiñño abrahmacārī brahmacāripaṭiñño antopūti avassuto kasambujāto’ti. Samaggā maṃ santā nāsessanti, vaggā pana maṃ na nāsessanti”ti. Idam Ānanda paṭhamam atthavasam sampassamāno pāpabhikkhu saṅghabhedena nandati.

Puna caparam Ānanda pāpabhikkhu micchādiṭṭhiko hoti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā samannāgato. Tassa evaṃ hoti “sace kho maṃ bhikkhū jānissanti ‘micchādiṭṭhiko antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā samannāgato’ti. Samaggā maṃ santā nāsessanti, vaggā pana maṃ na nāsessanti”ti. Idam Ānanda dutiyam atthavasam sampassamāno pāpabhikkhu saṅghabhedena nandati.

1. Vūpasamissati (?)

2. Adhikaraṇesu tesu (Ka)

Puna caparam Ānanda pāpabhikkhu micchā-ājīvo hoti, micchā-ājīvena jīvikam¹ kappeti. Tassa evam hoti “sace kho maṃ bhikkhū jānissanti ‘micchā-ājīvo micchā-ājīvena jīvikam kappeti’ti. Samaggā maṃ santā nāsessanti, vaggā pana maṃ na nāsessanti”ti. Idam Ānanda tatiyaṃ atthavaṣaṃ sampassamāno pāpabhikkhu saṃghabhedena nandati.

Puna caparam Ānanda pāpabhikkhu lābhakāmo hoti sakkārakāmo anavaññattikāmo. Tassa evam hoti “sace kho maṃ bhikkhū jānissanti ‘lābhakāmo sakkārakāmo anavaññattikāmo’ti. Samaggā maṃ santā na sakkarissanti na garuṃ karissanti na mānessanti na pūjessanti, vaggā pana maṃ sakkarissanti garuṃ karissanti mānessanti pūjessanti”ti. Idam Ānanda catuttham atthavaṣaṃ sampassamāno pāpabhikkhu saṃghabhedena nandati. Ime kho Ānanda cattāro atthavaṣe sampassamāno pāpabhikkhu saṃghabhedena nandatīti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Āpattibhayasutta

244. Cattārimāni bhikkhave āpattibhayāni. Katamāni cattāri? Seyyathāpi bhikkhave coram āgucāriṃ gahetvā rañño dasseyyūṃ “ayaṃ te deva coro āgucārī, imassa devo daṇḍam paṇetū”ti. Tamenam rājā evam vadeyya “gacchatha bho imam purisaṃ daḷhāya rajjuyā pacchābāham gāḷhabandhanam bandhitvā khuramuṇḍam karitvā kharassarena paṇavena rathikāya rathikam siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakam parinetvā dakkhiṇena dvārena nikkhāmetvā dakkhiṇato nagarassa sīsam chindathā”ti. Tamenam rañño purisā daḷhāya rajjuyā pacchābāham gāḷhabandhanam bandhitvā khuramuṇḍam karitvā kharassarena paṇavena rathikāya rathikam siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakam parinetvā dakkhiṇena dvārena nikkhāmetvā dakkhiṇato nagarassa sīsam chindeyyūṃ. Tatraññatarassa thalaṭṭhassa purisassa evamassa “pāpakam vata bho ayam puriso kammaṃ akāsi gārayham sīsacchejjam, yatra hi nāma rañño purisā daḷhāya rajjuyā pacchābāham gāḷhabandhanam bandhitvā khuramuṇḍam karitvā kharassarena paṇavena rathikāya rathikam siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakam parinetvā dakkhiṇena dvārena nikkhāmetvā dakkhiṇato nagarassa sīsam

1. Jīvitam (Syā, Kam, I, Ka)

chindissanti, so vatassāhaṃ¹ evarūpaṃ pāpakammaṃ² na kareyyaṃ³ gārayhaṃ sīsacchejjan”ti. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā evaṃ tibbā bhayasaññā paccupaṭṭhitā hoti pārājikesu dhammesu. Tassetāṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ “anāpanno vā pārājikaṃ dhammaṃ na āpajjissati, āpanno vā pārājikaṃ dhammaṃ yathādhammaṃ paṭikarissati”.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso kāḷavatthaṃ⁴ paridhāya kese pakiritvā musalaṃ khandhe āropetvā mahājanakāyaṃ upasaṅkamtivā evaṃ vadeyya “ahaṃ bhante pāpakammaṃ akāsiṃ gārayhaṃ mosallaṃ. Yena me āyasmanto attamaṇā honti, taṃ karomī”ti. Tatraññatarassa thalaṭṭhassa purisassa evamassa “pāpakaṃ vata bho ayaṃ puriso kammaṃ akāsi gārayhaṃ mosallaṃ, yatra hi nāma kāḷavatthaṃ paridhāya kese pakiritvā musalaṃ khandhe āropetvā mahājanakāyaṃ upasaṅkamtivā evaṃ vakkhati ‘ahaṃ bhante pāpakammaṃ akāsiṃ gārayhaṃ mosallaṃ, yena me āyasmanto attamaṇā honti, taṃ karomī’ti. So vatassāhaṃ evarūpaṃ pāpakammaṃ na kareyyaṃ gārayhaṃ mosallaṃ”ti. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā evaṃ tibbā bhayasaññā paccupaṭṭhitā hoti saṃghādisesesu dhammesu. Tassetāṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ “anāpanno vā saṃghādisesaṃ dhammaṃ na āpajjissati, āpanno vā saṃghādisesaṃ dhammaṃ yathādhammaṃ paṭikarissati”.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso kāḷavatthaṃ paridhāya kese pakiritvā bhasmapuṭaṃ⁵ khandhe āropetvā mahājanakāyaṃ upasaṅkamtivā evaṃ vadeyya ‘ahaṃ bhante pāpakammaṃ akāsiṃ gārayhaṃ bhasmapuṭaṃ, yena me āyasmanto attamaṇā honti, taṃ karomī”ti. Tatraññatarassa thalaṭṭhassa purisassa evamassa “pāpakaṃ vata bho ayaṃ puriso kammaṃ akāsi gārayhaṃ bhasmapuṭaṃ, yatra hi nāma kāḷavatthaṃ paridhāya kese pakiritvā bhasmapuṭaṃ khandhe āropetvā mahājanakāyaṃ upasaṅkamtivā evaṃ vakkhati ‘ahaṃ bhante pāpakammaṃ akāsiṃ gārayhaṃ bhasmapuṭaṃ, yena me āyasmanto attamaṇā honti, taṃ karomī’ti. So vatassāhaṃ evarūpaṃ pāpakammaṃ na kareyyaṃ

1. So vatassāyaṃ (Sī)

2. Pāpaṃ kammaṃ (Sī, I)

3. Na kareyya (Sī) Dī 1. 56 piṭṭhe Pāḷiyā tadaṭṭhakathāya ca saṃsandetabbaṃ.

4. Kāḷakaṃ vatthaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

5. Assapuṭaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

gārayhaṃ bhasmapuṭaṃ”ti. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā evaṃ tibbā bhayasaññā paccupaṭṭhitā hoti pācittiyesu dhammesu. Tassetam pāṭikaṅkham “anāpanno vā pācittiyam dhammaṃ na āpajjissati, āpanno vā pācittiyam dhammaṃ yathādhammaṃ paṭikarissati”.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso kālavatthaṃ paridhāya kese pakiritvā mahājanakāyaṃ upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ vadeyya “ahaṃ bhante pāpakammaṃ akāsiṃ gārayhaṃ upavajjaṃ, yena me āyasmanto attamaṇā honti, taṃ karomī”ti. Tatraññatarassa thalaṭṭhassa purisassa evamassa “pāpakaṃ vata bho ayaṃ puriso kammaṃ akāsi gārayhaṃ upavajjaṃ, yatra hi nāma kālavatthaṃ paridhāya kese pakiritvā mahājanakāyaṃ upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ vakkhati ‘ahaṃ bhante pāpakammaṃ akāsiṃ gārayhaṃ upavajjaṃ, yena me āyasmanto attamaṇā honti, taṃ karomī’ti. So vatassāhaṃ evarūpaṃ pāpakammaṃ na kareyyaṃ gārayhaṃ upavajjaṃ”ti. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā evaṃ tibbā bhayasaññā paccupaṭṭhitā hoti pāṭidesanīyesu dhammesu. Tassetam pāṭikaṅkham “anāpanno vā pāṭidesanīyam dhammaṃ na āpajjissati, āpanno vā pāṭidesanīyam dhammaṃ yathādhammaṃ paṭikarissati”. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri āpattibhayānīti. . Dutiyam.

3. Sikkhānisamsasutta

245. Sikkhānisamsamidaṃ bhikkhave brahmacariyaṃ vussati paññuttaraṃ vimuttisāraṃ satādhipateyyaṃ. Kathaṅca bhikkhave sikkhānisamsaṃ hoti? Idha bhikkhave mayā sāvakānaṃ ābhisamācārikā sikkhā paññattā appasannānaṃ pasādāya pasannānaṃ bhiiyobhāvāya. Yathā yathā bhikkhave mayā sāvakānaṃ ābhisamācārikā sikkhā paññattā appasannānaṃ pasādāya pasannānaṃ bhiiyobhāvāya, tathā tathā so tassā sikkhāya akhaṇḍakārī hoti acchiddakārī asabalakārī akammāsakārī, samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave mayā sāvakānaṃ ādibrahmacariyikā sikkhā paññattā sabbaso sammā dukkhakkhayāya. Yathā yathā bhikkhave mayā sāvakānaṃ ādibrahmacariyikā sikkhā paññattā sabbaso sammā dukkhakkhayāya, tathā tathā so tassā sikkhāya akhaṇḍakārī

hoti acchiddakārī asabalakārī akammāsakārī, samādāya sikkhati
sikkhāpadesu. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave sikkhānisamsaṃ hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave paññuttaraṃ hoti? Idha bhikkhave mayā
sāvakānaṃ dhammā desitā sabbaso sammā dukkhakkhayāya. Yathā yathā
bhikkhave mayā sāvakānaṃ dhammā desitā sabbaso sammā
dukkhakkhayāya, tathā tathāssa te dhammā paññāya samavekkhitā honti.
Evaṃ kho bhikkhave paññuttaraṃ hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave vimuttisāraṃ hoti? Idha bhikkhave mayā
sāvakānaṃ dhammā desitā sabbaso sammā dukkhakkhayāya. Yathā yathā
bhikkhave mayā sāvakānaṃ dhammā desitā sabbaso sammā
dukkhakkhayāya, tathā tathāssa te dhammā vimuttiyā phusitā honti. Evaṃ
kho bhikkhave vimuttisāraṃ hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave satādhipateyyaṃ hoti? “Iti aparipūraṃ vā
ābhisamācārikaṃ sikkhaṃ paripūressāmi, paripūraṃ vā ābhisamācārikaṃ
sikkhaṃ tattha tattha paññāya anuggahessāmi”ti ajjhattaṃyeva sati
sūpaṭṭhitā hoti. “Iti aparipūraṃ vā ādibrahmacariyikaṃ sikkhaṃ
paripūressāmi, paripūraṃ vā ādibrahmacariyikaṃ sikkhaṃ tattha tattha
paññāya anuggahessāmi”ti ajjhattaṃyeva sati sūpaṭṭhitā hoti. “Iti
asamavekkhitaṃ vā dhammaṃ paññāya samavekkhissāmi, samavekkhitaṃ
vā dhammaṃ tattha tattha paññāya anuggahessāmi”ti ajjhattaṃyeva sati
sūpaṭṭhitā hoti. “Iti aphasitaṃ vā dhammaṃ vimuttiyā phussissāmi, phusitaṃ
vā dhammaṃ tattha tattha paññāya anuggahessāmi”ti ajjhattaṃyeva sati
sūpaṭṭhitā hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave satādhipateyyaṃ hoti.
“Sikkhānisamsamidaṃ bhikkhave brahmacariyaṃ vussati paññuttaraṃ
vimuttisāraṃ satādhipateyyaṃ”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca
vuttanti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Seyyāsutta

246. Catasso imā bhikkhave seyyā. Katamā catasso? Petaseyyā
kāmahogiseyyā sīhaseyyā Tathāgataseyyā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave petaseyyā? Yebhuyyena bhikkhave petā uttānā senti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave petaseyyā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave kāmabhogiseyyā? Yebhuyyena bhikkhave kāmabhogī vāmena passena senti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave kāmabhogiseyyā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave sīhaseyyā? Sīho bhikkhave migarājā dakkhiṇena passena seyyaṃ kappeti pāde pādaṃ accādhāya antarasatthimhi naṅguṭṭhaṃ anupakkipitvā, so paṭibujhitvā purimaṃ kāyaṃ abhunnāmetvā pacchimaṃ kāyaṃ anuviloketi. Sace bhikkhave sīho migarājā kiñci passati kāyassa vikkhittaṃ vā visaṭaṃ vā, tena bhikkhave sīho migarājā anattamano hoti. Sace pana bhikkhave sīho migarājā na kiñci passati kāyassa vikkhittaṃ vā visaṭaṃ vā, tena bhikkhave sīho migarājā attamano hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sīhaseyyā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave Tathāgataseyyā? Idha bhikkhave Tathāgato vivicceva kāmehi -pa- catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave Tathāgataseyyā. Imā kho bhikkhave catasso seyyāti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Thūpārahasutta

247. Cattārome bhikkhave thūpārahā. Katame cattāro? Tathāgato Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho thūpāraho, Paccekabuddho thūpāraho, Tathāgatasāvako thūpāraho, rājā cakkavattī thūpāraho. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro thūpārahāti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Paññāvuddhisutta

248. Cattārome bhikkhave dhammā paññāvuddhiyā saṃvattanti. Katame cattāro? Sappurisasamsevo saddhammasavanaṃ yonisomanasikāro dhammānudhammapaṭipatti. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro dhammā paññāvuddhiyā saṃvattantīti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Bahukārasutta

249. Cattārome bhikkhave dhammā manussabhūtassa bahukārā honti. Katame cattāro? Sappurisasamsevo saddhammasavanam yonisomanasikāro dhammānudhammapaṭipatti. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro dhammā manussabhūtassa bahukārā hontīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Paṭhamavohārasutta

250. Cattārome bhikkhave anariyavohārā. Katame cattāro? Adiṭṭhe diṭṭhavādītā, asute sutavādītā, amute mutavādītā, aviññāte viññātavādītā. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro anariyavohārāti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Dutiyavohārasutta

251. Cattārome bhikkhave ariyavohārā. Katame cattāro? Adiṭṭhe adiṭṭhavādītā, asute asutavādītā, amute amutavādītā, aviññāte aviññātavādītā. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro ariyavohārāti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Tatiyavohārasutta

252. Cattārome bhikkhave anariyavohārā. Katame cattāro? Diṭṭhe adiṭṭhavādītā, sute asutavādītā, mute amutavādītā, viññāte aviññātavādītā. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro anariyavohārāti. . Dasamaṃ.

11. Catutthavohārasutta

253. Cattārome bhikkhave ariyavohārā. Katame cattāro? Diṭṭhe diṭṭhavādītā, sute sutavādītā, mute mutavādītā, viññāte viññātavādītā. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro ariyavohārāti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

Āpattibhayavaggo pañcamaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Bheda-āpatti Sikkhā ca, Seyyā Thūpārahena ca.
Paññāvuddhi Bahukārā, Vohārā caturo ʘhitāti.

Pañcama paṇṇāsako samatto.

(26) 6. Abhiññāvagga

1. Abhiññāsutta

254. Cattārome bhikkhave dhammā. Katame cattāro? Atthi bhikkhave dhammā abhiññā pariññeyyā, atthi bhikkhave dhammā abhiññā pahātabbā, atthi bhikkhave dhammā abhiññā bhāvetabbā, atthi bhikkhave dhammā abhiññā sacchikātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā abhiññā pariññeyyā? Pañcupādānakkhandhā¹. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave dhammā abhiññā pariññeyyā.

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā abhiññā pahātabbā? Avijjā ca bhavataṇhā ca. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave dhammā abhiññā pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā abhiññā bhāvetabbā? Samatho ca vipassanā ca. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave dhammā abhiññā bhāvetabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā abhiññā sacchikātabbā? Vijjā ca vimutti ca. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave dhammā abhiññā sacchikātabbā. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro dhammāti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Pariyesanāsutta

255. Catasso imā bhikkhave anariyapariyesanā. Katamā catasso? Idha bhikkhave ekacco attanā jarādhammo samāno jarādhammaṃyeva pariyesati, attanā byādhidhammo samāno byādhidhammaṃyeva pariyesati, attanā maraṇadhammo samāno maraṇadhammaṃyeva pariyesati, attanā saṃkilesadhammo samāno saṃkilesadhammaṃyeva pariyesati. Imā kho bhikkhave catasso anariyapariyesanā.

Catasso imā bhikkhave ariyapariyesanā. Katamā catasso? Idha bhikkhave ekacco attanā jarādhammo samāno jarādhamme ādīnavaṃ viditvā ajaram anuttaram yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesati, attanā byādhidhammo samāno byādhidhamme ādīnavaṃ viditvā abyādhiṃ anuttaram

1. Pañcupādānakkhandhātissa vacanīyam (Ka)

yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesati, attanā maraṇadhammo samāno maraṇadhamme ādīnavaṃ viditvā amataṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesati, attanā saṅkilesadhammo samāno saṅkilesadhamme ādīnavaṃ viditvā asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesati. Imā kho bhikkhave catasso ariyapariyesanāti.

3. Saṅgahavatthusutta

256. Cattārimāni bhikkhave saṅgahavatthūni. Katamāni cattāri? Dānaṃ peyyavajjaṃ¹ atthacariyā samānattatā. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri saṅgahavatthūnīti.

4. Mālukyaputtasutta

257. Atha kho āyasmā Mālukyaputto² yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mālukyaputto Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu, yamaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyanti. Ettha idāni Mālukyaputta kiṃ dahare bhikkhū vakkhāma. Yatra hi nāma tvaṃ jīṇṇo vuddho mahallako Tathāgatassa saṅkhittena ovādaṃ yācasīti. Desetu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ, desetu Sugato saṅkhittena dhammaṃ, appevanāmāhaṃ Bhagavato bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājāneyyaṃ, appeva nāmāhaṃ Bhagavato bhāsitassa dāyādo³ assanti.

Cattārome Mālukyaputta taṇhuppādā yattha bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati. Katame cattāro? Cīvarahetu vā Mālukyaputta bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, piṇḍapātahetu vā Mālukyaputta bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, senāsanahetu vā Mālukyaputta bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, itibhavābhavahetu vā Mālukyaputta bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati. Ime kho Mālukyaputta cattāro taṇhuppādā yattha bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati. Yato kho

1. Piyavācā (Ka) heṭṭhā 341 piṭṭhepi passitabbaṃ.

2. Mālukyaputto (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Bhagavato sāvako (Ka)

Mālukyaputta bhikkhuno taṇhā pahīnā hoti ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Ayaṃ vuccati Mālukyaputta bhikkhu acchechi taṇham vivattayi samyojanam, sammā mānābhisamayā antamakāsi dukkhassāti.

Atha kho āyasmā Mālukyaputto Bhagavatā iminā ovādena ovadito uṭṭhāyāsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho āyasmā Mālukyaputto eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitto viharanto nacirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agāasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti, tadanuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānam diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi, “khīṇā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyam, kataṃ karaṇīyam, nāparam itthattāyā”ti abbhaññasi. Aññataro ca panāyasmā Mālukyaputto arahatam ahoṣīti. . Catuttham.

5. Kulasutta

258. Yāni kānici bhikkhave kulāni bhogesu mahattam pattāni na ciraṭṭhitikāni bhavanti, sabbāni tāni catūhi ṭhānehi etesam vā aññatarena. Katamehi catūhi? Naṭṭham na gavesanti, jīṇam na paṭisaṅkharonti, aparimitapānabhojanā honti, dussīlam itthim vā purisam vā ādhipacce ṭhapenti. Yāni kānici bhikkhave kulāni bhogesu mahattam pattāni na ciraṭṭhitikāni bhavanti, sabbāni tāni imehi catūhi ṭhānehi etesam vā aññatarena.

Yāni kānici bhikkhave kulāni bhogesu mahattam pattāni ciraṭṭhitikāni bhavanti, sabbāni tāni catūhi ṭhānehi etesam vā aññatarena. Katamehi catūhi? Naṭṭham gavesanti, jīṇam paṭisaṅkharonti, parimitapānabhojanā honti, silavantam itthim vā purisam vā ādhipacce ṭhapenti. Yāni kānici bhikkhave kulāni bhogesu mahattam pattāni ciraṭṭhitikāni bhavanti, sabbāni tāni imehi catūhi ṭhānehi etesam vā aññatarenāti. . Pañcamam.

6. Paṭhama-ājānīyasutta

259. Catūhi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato rañño bhadro assājānīyo rājāraho hoti rājabhoggo, rañño aṅganteva

saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Katamehi catūhi? Idha bhikkhave rañño bhadro assājānīyo vaṇṇasampanno ca hoti balasampanno ca jivasampanno ca ārohapariṇāhasampanno ca. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi aṅgehi samannāgato rañño bhadro assājānīyo rājāraho hoti rājabhoggo, rañño aṅganteva saṅkhaṃ gacchati.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti -pa- anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassa. Katamehi catūhi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vaṇṇasampanno ca hoti balasampanno ca jivasampanno ca ārohapariṇāhasampanno ca.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu vaṇṇasampanno hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlavā hoti -pa- samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vaṇṇasampanno hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu balasampanno hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu āradhaviṛiyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya thānavā daḥaparakkamo anikkhattaduro kusalesu dhammesu. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu balasampanno hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu jivasampanno hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu “idaṃ dukkhan”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti -pa- “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu jivasampanno hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu ārohapariṇāhasampanno hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu lābhī hoti cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu ārohapariṇāhasampanno hoti.

Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti -pa- anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Dutiya-ājānīyasutta

260. Catūhi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato rañño bhadro assājānīyo rājāraho hoti rājabhoggo, rañño aṅganteva

saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Katamehi catūhi? Idha bhikkhave rañño bhadro assājānīyo vaṇṇasampanno ca hoti balasampanno ca jivasampanno ca ārohapariṇāhasampanno ca. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi aṅgehi samannāgato rañño bhadro assājānīyo rājāraho hoti rājabhoggo, rañño aṅganteva saṅkhaṃ gacchati.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti -pa- anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassa. Katamehi catūhi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vaṇṇasampanno ca hoti balasampanno ca jivasampanno ca ārohapariṇāhasampanno ca.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu vaṇṇasampanno hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlavā hoti -pa- samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vaṇṇasampanno hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu balasampanno hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu āraddhavīriyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya thānavā daḥaparakkamo anikkhattaduro kusalesu dhammesu. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu balasampanno hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu jivasampanno hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā -pa- sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu jivasampanno hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu ārohapariṇāhasampanno hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu lābhī hoti cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu ārohapariṇāhasampanno hoti.

Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti -pa- anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Balasutta

261. Cattārimāni bhikkhave balāni. Katamāni cattāri? Vīriyabalaṃ satibalaṃ samādhibalaṃ paññābalaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri balānīti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Araññasutta

262. Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu nālaṃ araññavanappatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevitum. Katamehi catūhi? Kāmavitakkena, byāpādavitakkena, vihiṃsāvitakkena, duppañño hoti jaḷo elamūgo. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu nālaṃ araññavanappatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevitum.

Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ araññavanappatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevitum. Katamehi catūhi? Nekkhammavitakkena, abyāpādavitakkena, avihimsāvitakkena, paññavā hoti ajaḷo anelamūgo. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ araññavanappatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevitunti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Kammasutta

263. Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bālo abyatto asappuriso khataṃ upahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, sāvajjo ca hoti sānuvajjo viññūnaṃ, bahuñca apuññaṃ pasavati. Katamehi catūhi? Sāvajjena kāyakammaṃ, sāvajjena vacīkammaṃ, sāvajjena manokammaṃ, sāvajjāya diṭṭhiyā. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato bālo abyatto asappuriso khataṃ upahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, sāvajjo ca hoti sānuvajjo viññūnaṃ, bahuñca apuññaṃ pasavati.

Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato paṇḍito viyatto sappuriso akkhataṃ anupahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, anavajjo ca hoti ananuvajjo viññūnaṃ, bahuñca puññaṃ pasavati. Katamehi catūhi? Anavajjena kāyakammaṃ, anavajjena vacīkammaṃ, anavajjena manokammaṃ, anavajjāya diṭṭhiyā. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato paṇḍito viyatto sappuriso akkhataṃ anupahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati, anavajjo ca hoti ananuvajjo viññūnaṃ, bahuñca puññaṃ pasavatīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Abhiññāvaggo chaṭṭho.

Tassuddānaṃ

Abhiññā Pariyesanā, Saṅgahaṃ Mālukyaputto.

Kulaṃ dve ca Ājānīyā, Balaṃ Araññakammunāti.

(27) 7. Kammaṭṭhāvagga

1. Pāṇātipātīsutta

264. Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhattaṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. Katamehi catūhi? Attanā ca pāṇātipātī hoti, parañca pāṇātipāte samādapeti, pāṇātipāte ca samanuñño hoti, pāṇātipātassa ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhattaṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye.

Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhattaṃ nikkhitto evaṃ sagge. Katamehi catūhi? Attanā ca pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, parañca pāṇātipātā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, pāṇātipātā veramaṇiyā ca samanuñño hoti, pāṇātipātā veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhattaṃ nikkhitto evaṃ saggeti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Adinnādāyīsutta

265. Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhattaṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. Katamehi catūhi? Attanā ca adinnādāyī hoti, parañca adinnādāne samādapeti, adinnādāne ca samanuñño hoti, adinnādānassa ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Imehi kho -pa-.

Attanā ca adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, parañca adinnādānā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, adinnādānā veramaṇiyā ca samanuñño hoti, adinnādānā veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Imehi kho bhikkhave. . Dutiyam.

3. Micchācārīsutta

266. -pa-. Attanā ca kāmesumicchācārī hoti, parañca kāmesumicchācāre samādapeti, kāmesumicchācāre ca samanūñño hoti, kāmesumicchācārassa ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Imehi kho -pa-.

Attanā ca kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, parañca kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇiyā ca samanūñño hoti, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Imehi kho -pa-. .
Tatiyaṃ.

4. Musāvādīsutta

267. -pa-. Attanā ca musāvādī hoti, parañca musāvāde samādapeti, musāvāde ca samanūñño hoti, musāvādassa ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Imehi kho -pa-.

Attanā ca musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, parañca musāvādā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, musāvādā veramaṇiyā ca samanūñño hoti, musāvādā veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Imehi -pa-. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Piṣuṇāvācāsutta

268. -pa-. Attanā ca piṣuṇāvāco hoti, parañca piṣuṇāya vācāya samādapeti, piṣuṇāya vācāya ca samanūñño hoti, piṣuṇāya vācāya ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Imehi -pa-.

Attanā ca piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, parañca piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇiyā samādapeti, piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇiyā ca samanūñño hoti, piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Imehi -pa-. . Pañcamam.

6. Pharusavācāsutta

269. -pa-. Attanā ca pharusavāco hoti, parañca pharusāya vācāya samādapeti, pharusāya vācāya ca samanūñño hoti, pharusāya vācāya ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati -pa-.

Attanā ca pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, parañca pharusāya vācāya veramaṇiyā samādapeti, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Imehi kho -pa-. .
Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Samphappalāpasutta

270. -pa-. Attanā ca samphappalāpī hoti, parañca samphappalāpe samādapeti, samphappalāpe ca samanunño hoti, samphappalāpassa ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Imehi -pa-.

Attanā ca samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, parañca samphappalāpā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, samphappalāpā veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti, samphappalāpā veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Imehi kho bhikkhave -pa-. .
Sattamaṃ.

8. Abhijjhālusutta

271. -pa-. Attanā ca abhijjhālu hoti, parañca abhijjhāya samādapeti, abhijjhāya ca samanunño hoti, abhijjhāya ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati -pa-.

Attanā ca anabhijjhālu hoti, parañca anabhijjhāya samādapeti, anabhijjhāya ca samanunño hoti, anabhijjhāya ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Imehi kho -pa-. .
Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Byāpannacittasutta

272. -pa-. Attanā ca byāpannacitto hoti, parañca byāpāde samādapeti, byāpāde ca samanunño hoti, byāpādassa ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Imehi -pa-.

Attanā ca abyāpannacitto hoti, parañca abyāpāde samādapeti, abyāpāde ca samanunño hoti, abyāpādassa ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Imehi -pa-. .
Navamaṃ.

10. Micchādīṭṭhisutta

273. -pa-. Attanā ca micchādīṭṭhiko hoti, parañca micchādīṭṭhiyā samādapeti, micchādīṭṭhiyā ca samanunño hoti, micchādīṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Imehi -pa-.

Attanā ca sammādiṭṭhiko hoti, parañca sammādiṭṭhiyā samādapeti, sammādiṭṭhiyā ca samanūñño hoti, sammādiṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ saggeti. . Dasamaṃ.

Kammapathavaggo sattamo.

(28) 8. Rāgapeyyāla

1. Satipaṭṭhānasutta

274. Rāgassa bhikkhave abhiññāya cattāro dhammā bhāvetabbā. Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Vedanāsu -pa-. Citte -pa-. Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Rāgassa bhikkhave abhiññāya ime cattāro dhammā bhāvetabbāti. . Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Sammappadhānasutta

275. Rāgassa bhikkhave abhiññāya cattāro dhammā bhāvetabbā. Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, vīriyaṃ ārabhati, cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya -pa- anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya -pa- uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asamosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, vīriyaṃ ārabhati, cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Rāgassa bhikkhave abhiññāya ime cattāro dhammā bhāvetabbāti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Iddhipādasutta

276. Rāgassa bhikkhave abhiññāya cattāro dhammā bhāvetabbā. Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ

iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi -pa- cittasamādhi -pa-
vīmaṃsāsamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.
Rāgassa bhikkhave abhiññāya ime cattāro dhammā bhāvetabbāti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4-30. Pariññādisutta

277-303. Rāgassa bhikkhave pariññāya -pa- parikkhayāya. Pahānāya.
Khayāya. Vayāya. Virāgāya. Nirodhāya. Cāgāya. Paṭinissaggāya cattāro
dhammā bhāvetabbā -pa-. . Timsatimaṃ.

31-510. Dosa-abhiññādisutta

304-783. Dosassa -pa-. Mohassa. Kodhassa. Upanāhassa. Makkhassa.
Paḷāsassa. Issāya. Macchariyassa. Māyāya. Sāṭheyassa. Thambhassa.
Sārambhassa. Mānassa. Atimānassa. Madassa. Pamādassa abhiññāya
pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya khayāya vayāya virāgāya nirodhāya
cāgāya paṭinissaggāya ime cattāro dhammā bhāvetabbāti. .
Dasuttarapañcasatimaṃ.

Rāgapeyyālaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Catukkanipātapāli niṭṭhitā.

Aṅguttaranikāye paṭhamaganthe

Lakkhitabbapadānaṃ anukkamaṇikā

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko		Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]			[A]	
Akāliko	157		Atthisukhaṃ	380
Akusalamūlāni	202		Adhammakammāni	74
Akusalā dhammā	32		Adhammavādinī	75
Akkhaṇavedhī	288		Adhammaṃ dhammoti	18
Akkhataṃ	103, 309		Andho	126
Agatigamanāni	325		Anaggavataṃ	71
Aggapaññattiyo	324		Ananubodhā	307
Aggapasādā	343		Anabhijjhā	337
Aggavataṃ	71, 245		Annabhāro	338
Aggimutto	99		Anariyā	72
Accāyikāni tīṇi	241		Anavajjasukhaṃ	381
Acinteyyāni	392		Anāthapiṇḍiko	27
Accharāsaṅghātamattampi	41, 9		Anāpattiṃ āpattīti	20
Acchariyā cattāro	446, 449		Anissukī	104
Ajaḷā	37		Anunnaḷā	70
Ajjhattasaṃyojano	64		Anupalitto lokena	
Ajeḷakā	351		(Abhi 4. 406)	347
Aññataro	57		Anubuddho	307
Aññatitthiyā	199		Anusotagāmī	311
Aṭṭhānametaṃ	28		Anekadhātu	46
Attantapo	526		Appaṭibhayo	100
Attahitāya paṭipanno			Appaṭivānitā	52
(Abhi 4. 13 piṭṭhepi)	408		Apaṇṇakappaṭipadaṃ	111, 388
Attāpi attānaṃ	59		Appapatito	308
Atthapaṭisambhidā	479		Aparibhuttā	47
Atthapaṭisaṃvedī	149		Appicchataṃ	11

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[A]	
Abyāpādo	337	Assādapariyesanam	260
Abhayo	221	Assādānupassitā	52
Abbhā	362	Ahirājakulāni	384
Abhiññāyāham ... desemi (Abhi 4. 407)	280	Ahu pubbe lobho (Abhi 4. 114)	197
Amataṃ na paribhuñjanti (Abhi 4. 123)	47	[Ā]	
Amātāputtikāni	178	Ājāniya	246, 248
Ayoniso	3, 101	Ājīvakasāvako	218
Arakkhitā	264	Ādicco	244
Arati	3	Ādhipateyyāni	146
Ariyavaṃsā	336	Ānaṇyasukham	381
Ariyā	72	Ānando	25, 59
Arukūpamacitto	121	Ānisaṃsā	504
Avakujjapaṇṇo	128	Āpadā	379
Avijjāpaccayā cetanā (Abhi 4. 218)	476	Ābhā	456
Asaṅkhatalakkhaṇāni (Abhi 4. 54)	150	Āmavaṇṇī	421
Assakhaḷuṅkā	291	Āmisagaru	73
Asantasannivāso	77	Āmisasanthāro	91
Asantuṭṭhitā	11, 52	Āyāceyya	87, 482
Asaddhammā	356	Āraddhavīriyo	36
Assatarī	385	Ārambhadhātu	4
Assaparassā	293	Ārāmaḍaḍo	66
Asappurisataro	542	Ālokā	456
Asappurisabhūmi	63	Āsīvisā	425
Asappuriso	309, 389	Āsaṃso	106
Assājāniyā	294	Āhārasambhūto	463
Assājāniyo	76	[I]	
		Itipi so Bhagavā	2, 367
		Itthannāmā	462

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[I - U]		[O]	
Itthannāmo	107	Okkantiyā	177
Itthirūpādi	1	Okkācitavinītā	72
Itthī Arahaṃ	30	Okoṭimako	106
Itthī sakkattaṃ	30	Oṇatoṇato	398
Iddhimanto	146	Otiṇṇo	146
Issukī	103, 394	Opaneyyiko	147, 208
Ukkūlavikūlaṃ	37	Obhāsā	457
Uggo gahapati	27	Orambhāgiyāni	450
Ucchaṅgapaṇṇo	128	Ovadito	283
Ucchinnamūlo	219	Ovādatikaro	41
Ujjayo	351	Ohitabhāro	142
Uttarā	27	Oḷārikā	255
Uttānā	70		
Udakarahadā	419	[Ka]	
Udakāḷhakāni	366	Kaṭukā	139
Udāyī	352	Kaṭuviyakataṃ	283
Unnaḷā	70	Kathāvatthūni (Abhi 4. 372)	197
Upakkilesā	13, 362	Kathāpavattinī	149
Upavāṇo	482	Kadalī	385
Upanāho	95	Kandarāyano	68
Upāyāsabahulo	121	Kappassa asaṅkhyeyyāni	460
Upāli	25	Kammakāraṇā	140
Ummaggo	497	Kammavipāko	392
Uruvelakassapo	25	Karaṇīyāni	231
		Kalyāṇamittatā	12
[E]		Kassako	231
Ekacakkhu	126	Kassapagotto	238
Ekadhammo	44, 32	Kāmacchando	2
Ekapuggalo (Abhi 4. 57)	21, 34	Kāyagatāsati	44
Ekissā lokadhātuyā	29		
Ehipassiko	208		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ka - Kha]		[Ga]	
Kāyaduccaritā	30	Gandhajātāni	226
Kāyavaṅko	111	Gadrabho	230
Kāyasucaritassa	30	Gandhabbo	347
Kālā	457	Gabbhassāvakkanti	177
Kālāmā	190	Gambhīrā	70
Kāḷudāyī	25	Gahaṭṭhakāni	344
Kittisaddo	59	Gahananissito	152
Kukkuṭasūkarā	351	Gahapatānī	372
Kuṇḍadhāno	25	Gahapati	136
Kumbhā	418	Gāthā duggītā	143
Kumārakassapo	25	Gāvo	351
Kulāni	381	Gilānūpamā	119
Kusalā	32	Gilāno	119
Kuhā	335	Gihisāmīcipaṭipadaṃ	376
Kesakambalo	290	Gihisukhaṃ	79
Kesamuttaṃ	189	Guṇāguṇṭhito	532
Kesi	427	Guttadvāro	111, 348
Kodhagaru	396	Gūthabhāṇī	125
Kodho	95	Goṇakatthato	136
Kosajjaṃ	16		
Koliyadhītā	374	[Gha]	
Kimpurisā	77	Ghaṭṭito	122
Khañjo	106	Ghāsacchādo	106
Khattiyo	105	Ghoraviso	425
Khataṃ	103, 309	Ghosam	229
Kharā	139	Ghosappamāṇo	382
Khīṇāsavo	76	[Ca]	
Khīrodakībhūtā	71, 245	Cakkavattī	29, 107
Khettaṃ	224	Cakkasamārūḷhā	179
Khemā	87	Cakkāni	341

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ca]		[Ja]	
Cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā (Abhi 4. 312, 416)	348	Janakuhanatthaṃ	334
Cattāro assāsā	192	Janapadā	160
Cattāro puggalā	313, 355	Jambālī	485
Cattāro viyattā	314	Jāgariyaṃ	349
Catu-iriyāpathena jhānaṃ	183	Jāṇumaṇḍalaṃ	67
Catumahārājā anuvicaranti	141	Jāṇussoṇi	58, 493
Catūhi dhammehi	345	Jānatā	68
Caraṃ	320	Jānipatayo	373
Cāgasampadā	377	Jigucchitabbo	124
Cittapārisuddhi	516	Jiṇṇā	144, 154, 330
Cittavipatti	271	Jīvitam	225
Cittasampadā	272	Jīvitamadamatto	145
Cittam adantaṃ	6	Jīvitamado	145
Cittam abhāvitam	4	Jeṭṭhāpacāyino	141
Cūḷanikā	228	Jotiparāyaṇo	397
Cūḷapanthako	24	[Jha]	
Cetaso avūpasamo	3	Jhānavisayo	392
Cetaso vūpasamo	4	[Ña]	
Codako	56	Ñātiparihāni	13
Corā	69	Ñātivuddhi	13
[Cha]		Ñāto	104
Chandasamādhī	41	[Tha]	
Chandāgatiṃ	72	Ṭhānāni	374
Channo	216	Ṭhānaṃ	315
Chavivaṇṇo	182	Ṭhitatto	311
Chavo chavāya	368	Ṭhitāva sā dhātu	289
Chavo deviyā	368	Ṭhito	320
Chavālātaṃ	408		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ta]		[Da]	
Taṇhāsambhūto	463	Dakkho	336
Taṇhuppādā	316	Dadamāno	375
Tathāgato	332, 342	Dabbo	25
Tapussabhallikā	27	Damā paṭipadā	470
Tamaparāyaṇo	397	Daharabhūmi	68
Tayo uposathā	206	Dānāni dve	90
Tayo puggalā	106, 116	Diṭṭhipārisuddhi	516
Tikaṇṇo	163	Diṭṭhisampanno	28
Tiṇṇo	312	Dukkhanirodho	72
Tittakālābubijaṃ	34	Ducintitacintī	100
Titti natthi	263	Duṭṭho	61
Titthāyatanāni	174	Duppameyyo	269
Tiracchānāyoni	61	Dunnikkhittarā	60
Tiracchānāyoniyā	39	Dullabho	22, 269
Tiṇi nimittāni	258	Durabhisambhavāni	51
Tiṇi pāṭihāriyāni	170	Dussīlo	103
Tevijjo	163	Dūre pātī	288
Tiṇi nidānāni		Devadūtāni	137
(Khu 8. 47 piṭṭhepi)	266	Devappatto	503
[Tha]		Devaparivāro	404
Thaddhā	335	Devā cutā	39
Thālidhovanāṃ	161	Devo	347
Thālipāko	166	Devo chavāya	369
Thūpārahā	76	Devo deviyā	369
Therakaraṇā	331	Doṇo	346
Thero	240	Dosantaro	61
[Da]		Dvicakkhu	127
Dakkhiṇā	392	Dve atthavase	97
Dakkhiṇeyyā	64	Dve āsā	86
		Dve dhammā	53, 81

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Da]		[Na]	
Dve dhammā sukkā	53	Nikaṭṭhakāyo	454
Dve paṇḍitā	61, 83	Nigaṇṭho	221
Dve puggalā	76, 86	Nidānāni	133, 266
Dve bālā	60, 82	Nimbabījam	34
Dve sukhāni	79	Nibbidānupassitā	52
[Dha]		Nimitta	111, 258
Dhanuggaho	357	Nirayapālā (Abhi 4. 431)	139
Dhammakathikā	455	Nirayā cutā	39
Dhammakammāni	74	Nirāso	106
Dhammadānaṃ	90	Nisinno	320
Dhammadesanā	55	Nītatthaṃ	61
Dhammaddhajo	108	Neyyatthaṃ	61
Dhammadharā	115	Nerayikā	269
Dhammappaṭisaṃvedī	149	[Pa]	
Dhammapadāni	337	Paññāsampadā	378
Dhammavādinī	75	Pañhabyākaraṇāni	355
Dhammasanthāro	91	Paṭighanimittaṃ	3
Dhammānukampā	91	Paṭipadā	300, 467
Dhammā tapanīyā	51	Paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ	54
Dhīro	8, 337	Paṭipucchāvinītā	72
Dhuvasīlo	233	Paṭisotagāmī	311
Dhūmo	362	Paṭhamābhisambuddho	
[Na]		(Abhi 4. 406)	328
Nakulamātā	372	Paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ	41
Namo tassa	68	Paṇḍitapaññattāni	149
Naḷāgārā	99	Paṇḍitalakkhaṇāni	101
Naḷo	385	Paṇḍito	100
Nāgo	431	Patilīno	349
Nānādhātu	46	Padāletā	289

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Pa]		[Pa]	
Paduṭṭhacitto	29	Purisājānīyā	294
Padhānāni	51, 323, 385	Pettivisayā	40
Papatito	308	Petteyyā	141
Pabbajitasukhaṃ	79	Pesalā	69
Pabhassaramidaṃ cittam	9	Potaliyo	413
Pamādo	14	Potthako	249
Parisadūsanā	547	Paṃsudhovako	255
Parisā	72, 245	[Pha]	
Parisāmaṇḍo	72	Phassā	121
Paribhuttā	47	Phassāyatanāni	177
Pavivekāni tīṇi	242	Phuṭo	159
Pāṭibhogo	491	Phuṭṭho	509
Pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto	64	Phegguparivāro	425
Pātimokkham	97	[Ba]	
Pātubhāvo	22	Balavā	65
Pāpako	50	Balāni dve	54
Pāpaṇiko	113	Balibaddā	423
Pāpabhikkhū	69	Bahiddhāsaṃyojano	65
Pāpamittatā	12	Bahukārā	63, 121
Piṭakasampadānena	196	Bahutarā	37
Pilindavaccho	25	Bahulikatā	353
Puññābhisandā (Abhi 4. 259)	365	Bahussutā	115
Puttadāraṃ	115	Bahussuto	344, 497
Puthupaṇṇo	129	Bahū	141
Pupphabhāṇī	126	Bākulo	25
Pubbadevatā	382	Bālalakkhaṇāni	100
Pabbācariyā	382	Bāhulikā	71
Pubbeva sambodhā	261	Bālo	100
Purisayugāni	343	Bījāni	135
Purisarūpādi	2	Bījam	34, 224

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ba]		[Ma]	
Buddhavisayo	392	Matteyyā	141
Buddhā dve	76	Madhubhāṇī	126
Brahmacāripaṭiṇṇo	107	Manussā cutā	39
Brahmā	382	Manopavicārā	177
Brahmāpi nirayaṃ gacchati	441	Manopubbaṅgamā	10
Brahmā Sahampati	329	Manovaṅko	111
Brāhmaṇaparibbājako	157	Mallikā	523
Brāhmaṇasaccāni	496	Mahallakā	155
[Bha]		Mahā-aggiḍāho	179
Bhajitabbo	122	Mahākoṭṭhiko	116, 479
Bhaṇḍanaḷatā	279	Mahācoro	152
Bhattuddesako	326	Mahānāmo	220, 280
Bhaddikā	34	Mahāpadesā	487
Bhaddakaṃ	264	Mahābhūtānaṃ aññathattaṃ	
Bhadrā	430	natthi	223
Bhadro	428	Mahāmegho	179
Bhaddiyo	511	Mahāmogallāno	23
Bhayāni bālato	99	Mahikā	362
Bharaṇḍukālāmo	281	Mahicchatā	11
Bhavo	224	Mātugāmo	77, 285
Bhāvanābalaṃ	54	Mānasambhūto	464
Bhāvito	45	Mānusakāni	213
Bhūripaññatāya	46	Migarājā	77, 342
Bhogasukhaṃ	381	Micchādiṭṭhikassa	
Bhojane mattaññū	112, 349	(Abhi 4. 366, 367)	62, 33
[Ma]		Micchādiṭṭhiko	35
Macchikāsaṇḍiko	27	Micchāpaṇihitena cittena	7
Majjhimikā	225	Micchāpaṭipajjamāno	89, 310
Maṇḍikāputto	501	Micchāpaṭipanno	70
		Muttacāgo	377
		Mūsikā	422

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Va]		[Sa]	
Vijitasāṅgāmo	105	Santuṭṭhitā	11
Vijjūpamacitto	121	Santhārā dve	91
Vidhuro	114	Sandiṭṭhikaṃ	158
Vipattiyo	271, 273	Saddhammaṃ antaradhāpenti	70
Vimuttāsā	107	Saddhammagaru	73
Vimuttiṭṭhārasuddhi	516	Saddhammassa ṭhitiyā	17
Virāgo	343	Saddhammā	356
Vividhā	49	Saddhāsampadā	377
Visamapākāni	387	Sanimittā	80
Visākhā	27	Sappaṭibhayo	100
Visākho	360	Sappurisabhūmi	63
Vīriyārambho	11	Sappuriso	88, 309
Vīsatikappasahassāni	270	Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā	289
Vuddhabhūmi	68	Samacittā	65
Venāgapurikā	181	Samatikkanto	67
Vesārajjāni	315	Samaṇamacalo	399
Veḷu	385	Samaṇapadumo	399
Veḷukaṇḍakiyā	88	Samaṇapuṇḍariko	399
Vokiṇṇo	147	Samaṇasukhumālo	399
Vosaggarato	149	Samaṇiyāni	230
[Sa]		Samādhibhāvanā	353
Sakadāgāmī	233	Samāpattikusalatā	93
Saṅkavā	238	Sampajaññaṃ	12
Saṅkhatalakkhaṇāni	150	Sampannasīlā	321
Saṅgahavatthūni	341	Sammāpaṭipajjamāno	89, 310
Saṅgāmo	109	Sammāpaṭipanno	70
Saṅgāravo	7, 168	Sammāpaṇihitaṃ	7
Sacetano	109	Sammādiṭṭhiko	35
Saññāvīpallāsā	361	Sammāsati	338
Santasannivāso	78	Sammāsamādhi	338

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]		[Sa]	
Samiddho	116	Sukhumālo	143
Sammukhībhāvā	148	Sucintitacintī	101
Sayāno	320	Suppaṭipanno	223, 367
Sarabho	185	Suppavāsā	27
Sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī	473	Subhanimittam	2
Saha dassanuppādā (Abhi 4. 91)	244	Suvidūraavidūrāni	359
Sahassilokadhātu (Abhi 4. 155)	228	Sekho	232
Sāmugaṃ	515	Sokhummāni	324
Sāraṇīyāni tīṇi	105	Soceyyāni	275
Sālimamaṃsodano	144	Sotānugata	504
Sāḷho	194, 520	Sotāpanno	233
Sikkhā tisso	233, 4, 6	Sobhito	25
Sikkhāsājīvasamāpanno	529	Samvāsā	368, 370
Sīlasampadā	377	Svākkhāto	367
Sīlasampanno	348	[Ha]	
Sīlapārisuddhi	516	Hatthako	27, 135, 282
Sīlavanto	150	Hatthājānīyo	76
Sugatavinayo	464	Hadayaṅgamā	530
		Himapātasamayo	136

Aṅguttaranikāye paṭhamaganthe

Nānāpāṭhā

Paṭhamo mūlapāṭho, Sī = Sīhaḷapottthakam, Syā = Syāmapottthakam,
Kaṃ = Kambojapottthakam, I = Iṅgalisapottthakam, Ka = kesuci
Marammapottthakesu dissamānapāṭho, Ka-Sī = kesuci Sīhaḷapottthakesu
dissamānapāṭho, Ṭṭha = Aṭṭhakathā.

Ekakanipātādīpāliyā

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhāṅkā

[A]

Akaṇha-asukkaṃ = Akaṇham asukkaṃ (Sī, Syā, I)	553
Akataññutā-akataveditā = Akataññutā-akataveditāya (Sī)	548
Akāsikaṃ candanaṃ dhāremi = Kāsikaṃ candanaṃ dhāremi (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	
Akāsikaṃ dhāremi (?)	143
Akuppā me vimutti = Akuppā me cetovimutti (Sī, I, Ka)	261
Akusalañca hidaṃ bhikkhave = Akusalam bhikkhave (Ka)	60
Agadhito = Agathito (Sī, I)	336
Agārasmā = Saddhā agārasmā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	438
Aggi mutto = Aggimukko (Sī) Aggi mukko (Syā, Kaṃ, I)	99
Acalappatto = Macalappatto (Sī, I)	106
Acchanti = Bhajanti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	69
Acchecchi = Acchejji (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	133
Ajjhosannā = Ajjhosānā (Ka) Tikanipāte Kusināravagge paṭhamasuttaṭṭhikā oloketabbā.	74
Ajjhosanno = Ajjhāpanno (Sī, Ka) Ṭṭhikā oloketabbā.	278
Aññamaññaṃ = Aññamaññaṃ (sabbattha)	160
Aññātavāde = Aññavāde (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) Aññātavāre (Ka)	198
Aññāvimumtassa = Aññāvimumuttiyā (Ka)	232

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Aññāsikoṇḍañño = Aññātaḥkoṇḍañño (Ka)	
Aññākoṇḍañño (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	23
Aññam jātim = Aññāya jātiyā (Syā)	525
Aṭṭhim katvā = Aṭṭhikatvā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	431
Attakāmena = Atthakāmena (Sī, Ka)	329
Ativijjha = Abhinivijjha (Ka)	268
Antimadehinam = Antimasārīram (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	165
Atthaṅgamañca = Atthagamañca (Sī, I)	316
Atthaṅgamo = Atthagamo (Sī, I)	354
Athāham = Ṭhānamaham (Sī, I) Ṭhānametaṃ yenāham (Syā, Kaṃ)	192
Athāham = Idhāham (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	193
Atthānanda kiñci gandhajātam = Atthānanda gandhajātam (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	226
Adhippayāso (Adhi + pa + yasu + ṇa) = Adhippāyo (Sī)	
Adhippāyo (Syā, Kaṃ, I)	200
Adhisallikhatevāyam = Adhisallekhatevāyam (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	238
Anabhāvaṃkatāni = Anabhāvakatāni (Sī, I)	135
Anabhiratasaññī = Anabhiratasaññī (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	468
Anabhiratasaññam = Anabhiratasaññam (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	43
Anīgho = Anigho (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) Anagho (?)	132
Anutappā = Ānutappā (Sī)	22
Anupajagghati = Anusamjagghati (Ka)	198
Anuyantesu = Anuyuttesu (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	108
Anvāhiṇḍanto = Āhiṇḍanto (Syā, Kaṃ)	280
Apaṇṇakapaṭipadam = Apaṇṇakatam paṭipadam (Sī, I)	
Ṭikāya pana sameti.	111
Apadānasobhanī = Apadāne sobhati (Syā, Kaṃ, I)	100
Appajānato = Nappajānato (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	317
Appiyato vā dāyādato vā = Appiyato vā dāyādato (?)	379
Ambukasañcarī = Ambakamaddarī (Sī)	188
Abyatto = Avyatto (Sī, I)	309
Abyāpajjena = Abyāpajjhena (sabbattha)	184

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhānkā

[A]

Abhikkantā = Abhikkantatarā (Ka)	414
Abhijjamāne = Abhijjamāno (Sī, I, Ka)	256
Abhinivijjhivā = Abhivirājetvā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	268
Abhisambuddhoti = Abhisambuddho (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	261
Abbhutā dhammā = Abbhutadhammā (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	446
Abbhuto dhammo = Abbhutadhammo (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	446
Abbhussakkamāno = Abbhussukkamāno (Sī, I)	244
Amukasmir̃ = Asukasmir̃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	227
Araññavanapatthāni = Araññe pavanapatthāni (Sī, I)	62
Arahāṃ = Arahā (Syā, Kaṃ) Arahantāṃ (Ka)	557
Asaṅkhyeyyo = Asaṅkheyyo (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	366
Asamantapaññatāya = Asamatthapaññatāya (Syā, Kaṃ)	
Asamattapaññatāya (Ka)	46
Assaparasse = Assasadasse (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	292
Asammuṭṭhā = Apammuṭṭhā (Sī) Apamuṭṭhā (Syā, Kaṃ)	285
Ahañceva = Ahañce (?)	50, 144, 436
Ahampi dammo ahampi dammo”ti = Ahampi go amhā ahampi go amhāti (Sī) Ahampi amhā ahampi amhāti (Syā, Kaṃ, I) Ahampi go ahampi goti (?)	230
Ahetu-appaccayaṃ = Ahetuṃ (Sī) Ahetu (Syā, Kaṃ)	
Ahetu-appaccayā (I) Ahetuṃ appaccayaṃ (Ka)	176

[Ā]

Ānaṇyako = Anaṇako (Sī, I) Anaṇyako (Ka)	388
Ānaṇyasukhaṃ = Aṇaṇasukhaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	380
Ānandacetiye = Ānande cetiye (Dī 2. 103 piṭṭhe)	486
Āpātadaso = Āpāthadaso (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	378
Āmagandhena = Āmagandhe (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	283
Āmā”ti = Āmoti (Sī)	174
Āyataneva = Āyatane ca (Ma 2. 193 piṭṭhe)	219

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ā]

Āyatim̄ = Āyati (Sī)	224
(Āyasmantaṃ udāyim̄) = Bhagavantaṃ (Sī)	
() natthi Syā-Kaṃ-potthakesu	
Aṭṭhakathāya sameti.	229
Āraññikattaṃ = Araññakattaṃ (sabbattha)	40
Ārācārī = Anācārī (I)	212
Ālayārāmā = Ālayarāmā (aññasuttasu)	447
Āvaṭṭanim̄ māyaṃ = Āvaṭṭanim̄āyaṃ (Sī)	
Āvaṭṭanim̄āyaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	511
Āvaṭṭeyyaṃ = Āvaṭṭeyya (?)	515
Āvahanti = Vahanti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	286
Āvutā = Adhamā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	383
Āsivisā = Āsivisā (Ka)	425

[I]

Iccāyapi = Iccāyante (Ka)	169
Iti hetam̄ = Iti hidam̄ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	487
Idheva = Idha ceva (Sī)	131, 311
Issāmanikā = Issāmanako (Syā)	524

[U]

Ujjubhūtā = Ujubhūtā (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	64
Uḍḍeyya = Oḍḍeyya (Sī)	35, 290
Uttari = Uttariṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	197
Udakamallake = Udakakapallake (Ka)	251
Udakaṃ = Udakamallake udakaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	251
Udakorohantassa = Udakorohante (Ma 2. 122 piṭṭhe)	438
Udayo”ti = Uddayoti (Sī)	114
Udāyī = Udāyi (sabbattha)	352
Upapajja vā = Upapajje vā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	
Upapajjitvāti (Ma 3. 257 piṭṭhe) Pāliya saṃvaṇṇanā.	133
Upasaṃhari = Upasaṃhāsi (Syā, Kaṃ, I) Upasaṃharati (Ka)	286

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[U]

Uppajjati = Udapādi (sabbattha)	244
Uppādayati = Upadahati (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	202
Upārambhahayāti = Upavādabhayāti (Ka) Ma 3. 121 piṭṭhe, Saṃ 2. 60 piṭṭhe ca passitabbaṃ.	340
Ubbahāpeyya = Ubbāhāpeyya (Syā, Kaṃ)	244
Ummaggo = Ummaṅgo (Syā, Ka)	497
Usmañca = Ūsañca (Syā, Kaṃ) Aṭṭhakathāyampi pāṭhantaraṃ. Saṃ 2. 107 piṭṭhe Khemakasuttapāliyaṃ sameti. Usumañca (Sī)	209
Usīranāḷimattānīpi = Usīranāḷamattānīpi (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	205, 519

[E]

Ekodi kātabbaṃ = Ekodikattabbaṃ (I)	407
Ekodi hoti = Ekodibhāvaṃ gacchati (Sī) Ekodibhāvo hoti (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka) Ekodi hoti (I)	256
Evaṃ = Etaṃ (Ka)	352
Etaṃ = Ekaṃ (Ka)	213
Etamaṃ = Etampahaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	315
Etha = Etaṃ (Ka)	169
Evamassa = Evamassu (Sī) Evassu (Ka)	205
Evaṃdiṭṭhi = Evaṃdiṭṭhī (sabbattha)	492
Evaṃ āditto kho = Evaṃ ādīpito (Sī, I) Evaṃ ādittako (Syā, Kaṃ) Saṃ 1. 29 piṭṭhepi.	155
Evaṃsmī”ti = Evamasmi (Sī) Evasmi (Syā, Kaṃ, I)	533

[O]

Otaranti = Osaranti (Dī 2. 103 piṭṭhe)	487
Opaneyyiko = Opanayiko (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) Pañcama suttassa Ṭikā oloketabbā.	156
Ophuṇeyya = Opuneyya (Sī, I)	135
Omakkhiṃ = Opapakkhiṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) Omakkhikaṃ (Ka)	189
Ossajjanti = Ossajanti (Sī)	160

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[O]

Osīdatimeva saṃsīdatimeva = Osīdati ceva saṃsīdati ca (Sī, I)	
Osīdati saṃsīdati (Syā, Kaṃ)	282

[Ka]

Kaṅkhanīyeva pana = Kaṅkhanīyeva ca pana (Saṃ 2. 5 piṭṭhe)	189
Kañci = Kiñci (Ka)	28
Kañcideva = Kiñcideva (Ka)	56
Kaṭhalāya = Kathalāya (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	
Kaṭhalena - kathalena (Aṭṭhakathā)	122
Kataññūtākataveditā = Kataññūtākataveditāya (Sī)	548
Kathaṃ vā = Kathaṃ vā vo (?)	190
Kadalimigapavarapaccattharaṇo = Kādālimigapavarapaccattharaṇo (Sī)	136
Kandarāyano = Kaṇḍarāyano (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	68
Kamattha = Kimattha (Syā, Kaṃ) Katamattha (Ka)	62
Kammasaccāyaṃ = Kammasaccāyī (Ka)	555
Karitvā = Haritvā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	115
Kaḷopimukhā = Khaḷopimukhā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	300
Kalyāṇī = Kalyāṇā (Ka)	497
Kavitā = Kavikatā (sabbattha) Ṭṭikā oloketabbā.	73
Kaḷevare = Kaḷebare (Sī, I)	357
Kāmanandī = Kāmanandi (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	317
Kāmarāgābhinivesavinibandha = Kāmarāganivesavinibaddha (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	67
Kālaṅkato = Kālakato (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	430
Kālena sammasanā = Kālena samatho (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	457
Kāḷakārāme = Koḷikārāme (Ka)	333
Kāḷako = Koḷiko (Ka)	340
Kiñcanatasmiṃ = Kiñcanatasmi (?)	207
Kimaṅgaṃ = Kimaṅga (Sī, I)	464
Kimassāhaṃ = Kathamassāhaṃ (Ka)	429
Kuṭhāriṃ = Kudhāriṃ (Ka)	521

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ka]

Kudālapīṭakam = Kuddālapīṭakam (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	205
Kulagharikā = Kuraragharikā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	28
Kusobbhe = Kussubbhe (Sī, I) Kusubbhe (Syā, Kam, Ka)	245
Kena nam paṇḍitā jāneyyūm = Tena nam paṇḍitā na jāneyyūm (Ka)	
Na nam paṇḍitā jāneyyūm (?)	100
Kevalī = Kevalam (Syā) Kevalo (Ka)	316
Kesamuttam = Kesaputtam (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	189
Kvacani = Kvacana (Sī, Syā)	497

[Kha]

Khallitasiram = Khalitam siro (Sī, I) Khalitasiram (Syā, Kam)	
Ma 3. 218 piṭṭhepi.	137
Khāṇukaṇṭakatṭhānam = Khānukaṇḍakadhānam (Sī, I)	37
Khārāpatacchikampi = Khārāpaṭicchakampi (Syā, Kam, Ka)	50
Khippam = Khipam (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	35

[Ga]

Gaṇheyapi = Gayheyapi (?)	484
Gathitā = Gadhita (Ka)	74
Gathito = Gadhito (Syā, Kam, Ka)	278
Garum katvā = Garukatvā (Sī, I)	328
Garum karonto = Garukaronto (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	108
Gahitampissa = Gahitam hissa (Syā, Kam)	130
Gahetum = Gaṇetum (Ka)	365
Gilānavuṭṭhito (Saddanītiyā sameti) = Gilānā vuṭṭhito (sabbattha)	220
Gīveyake = Gīveyakena (Ka) Gīveyakāya (?)	255
Gulāguṇṭhikajāto = Kulāguṇṭhikajāto (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	532
Goyogapilakkhasmim = Goyogamilakkhasmim (Syā, Kam, Ka)	283

[Gha]

Ghaṭṭito = Ghaṭṭitā (Sī)	122
--------------------------	-----

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhāṅkā

[Ca]

Catasso ca = Tasseva (Ka)	136
Catuttham = Catutthim (Sī)	184
Catuddisā = Catuddisam (?)	342
Candimasūriyā = Candimasuriyā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	228
Ca pana mam = Ca pana mam te (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	161
Catunnam = Catassannam (Syā, Kam) Saddanītipadamālā passitabbā.	456
Catunnam paṭipadānam = Catassannam paṭipadānam (Sī, Syā, Kam)	472
Cātumahārājikā = Cātummahārājikā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	210
Cittassekaggatam = Cittassekaggam (Sī)	38
Cūḷapanthako = Cullapanthako (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	24

[Cha]

Chandā dosā mohā ca bhayā gāmino = Chadā ca dosā ca bhayā ca gāmino (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	327
() = Chaṭṭham uttānatthamevāti Aṭṭhakathāyam dassitam, Pāḷipotthakesu pana katthacipi na dissati.	422

[Ja]

Jānussoṇi = Jāṇussoṇi (Ka)	58
Pajānanti = Jānanti (Ka)	146
Jīvikam = Jīvitam (Syā, Kam, Ka)	274
Juhati = Juhanti (Sī, I)	528

[Jha]

Jhāyeyya = Jāleyya (Ka)	136
-------------------------	-----

[Ña]

Ñāto = Ñātako (Syā, Kam)	116
--------------------------	-----

[Tha]

Ṭhapanīyam pañham na ṭhabeti = Thapanīyam pañham na thabeti (Ka)	198
Ṭhapatīti = Thapatīti (Ka)	19
Ṭhitasīlo = Thitasīli (Sī)	233

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ta]

Tagaramallikā = Taggaramallikā (I)	227
Taggha taṃ = Taggha tvaṃ (Sī, I)	240
Tatuttari = Tatuttariṃ (Sī, I)	210
Tathattāya = Tadatthāya (Ka)	190, 512
Tathārūpaṃ panassa = Tathārūpampissa (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	127
Tatthupapannā = Tatthuppannā (Sī, I)	210
Tadariyo kathanācare = Tadariyo na kathaṃ vade (Ka)	199
Tadabhinivatteti, tadabhinivattetvā = Tadabhinivajjeti, tadabhinivajjetvā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	268
Tandi = Tandī (I)	3
Tapussabhallikā = Tapassubhallikā (Sī, I)	27
Tasseva = Tassameva (Sī, Ka) Tassa ceva (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	171
Tādimhā = Tāditamhā (Sī, I)	334
Tādīyeva tādī = Tādisova tādī (Syā, Kaṃ) Tādise yeva tādī (I) Tādīyeva tādīyevakā (Ka)	334
Tibbā = Tippā (Sī)	139
Tibbāhi = Tippāhi (Sī, I)	431
Tisahassimahāsahassilokadhātuṃ = Tisahassiṃ mahāsahassiṃ lokadhātuṃ (Syā, Kaṃ) Tisahassī mahāsahassī lokadhātuṃ (I)	229
Te appamattā = Te khoppamattā (Sī) Te khemappattā (Syā, Kaṃ, I) (Ma 3. 225 piṭṭhepi)	141
Te ca me = Te ce me (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	174
Tesaṃ = Nesaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	355
Taṃ kho pana te etaṃ = Taṃ kho panetaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	138
Taṃ passa = Taṃ pissa (Syā, Kaṃ) Taṃ mamassa (Ka)	333
Tyassa = Tyāssa (I)	399
Tveva = Teva (Sī, I)	330

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Tha]

Thinamiddham = Thīnamiddham (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	3
Thūlavālukā = Thūlavālikā (Sī, I) Thullavālikā (Syā, Kam)	255

[Da]

Dakā dakāsayā = Udakā udakāsayā (Ka)	342
Daṇḍaparāyaṇaṃ = Daṇḍaparāyaṇaṃ (Syā, Kam, I)	137
Dantavidāmsakahasitaṃ = Dantavidāmsakaṃ hasitaṃ (Sī, I)	263
Daḷhadhammā = Daḷhadhammo (sabbattha) Ṭīkā ca Moggallānabyākaraṇaṃ ca oloketabbaṃ.	357
Diṭṭhijjhosānaṃ = Diṭṭhi-ajjhosānaṃ (Sī, I)	317
Diṭṭhippatto = Diṭṭhappatto (Ka)	116
Diṭṭhi hissa = Diṭṭhi hi (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	33
Diyaḍḍhasikkhāpadasataṃ = Diyaḍḍhaṃ sikkhāpadasataṃ (Sī)	231
Dukkhanirodhaṃ = Dukkhanirodho (Syā, Kam)	178
Dukkhasamudayaṃ = Dukkhasamudayo (Syā, Kam)	178
Duggahitena = Duggahītena (Sī)	61
Duṭṭhāruko = Duṭṭhārukā (Sī)	122
Dubbaṇṇā ca -pa- supāpikā = Syā-I-potthakesu “dubbaṇṇo ca hoti durūpo supāpako”ti evamādinā pulliṅgikavasena dissati.	523
Daṃsati = Daṃsati (Sī, Syā) Ḍassati (I)	124
Dvipadā = Dipadā (Sī, I)	343

[Dha]

Dhantaṃ sandhantaṃ = Adhantaṃ asandhantaṃ (Syā, Kam)	255
Dhammavitakkāvasissanti = Dhammavitakkovassissati (Ka)	256
Dhātā = Dhatā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	331
Dhātānaṃ = Dhatānaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	38
Dhāraḥajātiko = Dhāraṇajātiko (Ka)	410
Dhīraṃ = Vīraṃ (Sī)	337
Dhutavādānaṃ = Dhutaṅgadharānaṃ (katthaci)	23
Dhuvasīlo = Dhuvasīlī (Sī)	233
Dhoveyya = Dhopeyya (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	521

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhānkā

[Na]

Na kareyyaṃ = Na kareyya (Sī) Dī 1. 56 piṭṭhe Pāḷiyā tadaṭṭhakathāya ca saṃsandetabbaṃ.	564
Na ca paradhammāpasādanā = Na paradhammāpasādanā (Sī, I) Na paradhammavambhanā Ma 2. 193 piṭṭhe.	219
Na cetasikaṃ = Na cetasikampi (Ka)	156
Nacchinnamūlako = Acchinnamūlako (Syā, Kaṃ)	466
Na paṭiseneti = Na paṭisseneti (Sī, I)	535
Nappaṭippassaddhaladdho = Nappaṭippassaddhaladdho (aññasuttesu)	256
Na phāsum = Na phāsu (Ka)	56
Naragaṇasaṃghasevitā = Macchagaṇasaṃghasevitā (Syā, Kaṃ)	366
Na sampajjhāyati = Na apajjhāyati (Sī) Na pajjhāyati (Syā, Kaṃ, I)	535
Na haññe = Na hāne (Sī, I) Na hane (Ka)	215
Naḷāgārā vā tiṇāgārā vā = Naḷāgāraṃ vā tiṇāgāraṃ vā (Sī)	99
Nāṭaputto = Nāthaputto (Sī, I)	221
Nābbhaññasum = Nābbhaññamsu (Saṃ 2. 26 piṭṭhe)	262
Nāsīsati = Nāsimsati (Sī)	358
Nānvāssabhavissantīti = Nānubandhissanti (Ka)	283
Nikuḷjo = Nikkuḷjo (Sī, I)	128
Nikuḷjitaṃ = Nikujjitaṃ (Ka)	57
Niddhantakasāvaṃ = Nihitaṃ ninnītakasāvaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	255
Niddhantaṃ aniddhantakasāvaṃ = Aniddhantaṃ anihitaṃ aninnītakasāvaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	255
Nekkhaṃ = Nikkhaṃ itipi (Ma 3. 143 piṭṭhe)	182
Nupalippati = Nupalimpati (Ka)	348
Nupalippāmi = Nupalimpāmi (Ka)	348
No cedaṃ = No cetaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka) Saṃ 2. 25 piṭṭhe passitabbaṃ.	59, 262
Nhāpanena = Nahāpanena (Sī)	131
Nhāru = Nahāru (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	52

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Pa]

Pakkamanti = Papatanti (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	69
Pañcālaputto = Pañcāliputto (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	360
Pajjanikaṁ = Sajjanelam (Sī, I) Pajjanelam (Syā, Kaṁ)	373
Pañjalikova = Pañjaliko (Ka)	254
Paññāto assadammasārathīti = Saññāto assadammasārathi (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	427
Paññāsampanno = Hāsapañño (Ka)	378
Pañcupādānakkhandhā = Pañcupādānakkhandhātissa vacanīyam (Ka)	570
Paṭikacca = Paṭigacca (Sī, I)	334
Paṭikacceva = Paṭigacceva (Sī, I)	231
Paṭikūlasaññī = Paṭikkūlasaññī (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	468
Paṭikatañcāti = Paṭikatañca atikatañcāti (Sī, I)	63
Paṭipadam = Pāṭipadam (?) Ma 2. 19 piṭṭhe.	238
Paṭisanthārā = Paṭisandhārā (Ka)	92
Pathaviyā = Paṭhaviyā (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	34
Padittam = Ādittam (Ka)	408
Panuṇṇapaccekasacco = Paṇunnapaccekasacco (?)	349
Panuṇṇam = Paṇunnam (?)	337
Pabbajitassa = Pabbajato (Sī)	438
Pamādatāya = Pamādavatāya (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I) Ma 3. 218 piṭṭhepi.	138
Pamuttam = Muttam (Sī, I, Ka)	182
Paradhammāpasādanā = Paradhammavambhanā (Ma 2. 193 piṭṭhe)	219
Paramasaccam = Paramatthasaccam (Ka) Ma 2. 145 piṭṭhe passitabbari.	430
Parādhippāyā = Parādhippāyam (Ka)	394
Parāmāsā = Parāmassa (Sī, I)	75
Paricārayamāno = Paricāriyamāno (Syā, Kaṁ, I, Ka)	144
Paribbājakā = Paribbājako (I, Ka)	187
Pariyodapanā = Pariyodāpanā (?)	207
Parisati = Parisatim (Sī, I)	185
Parisākasato = Parisakkasāvo (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	327

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Pa]

Parisā cassa = Parisā ca (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	455
Pare vā, ssa = Pare vā tassa (Ka)	476
Paroparāni = Parovarāni (Sī, I)	132
Palālapīṭhakampi = Palālapīṭhikampi (Sī)	50
Pavattinī = Pavattanī (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	123
Pavisāmi = Pacārayāmi (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	183
Pasīdanti bahū janā = Pasīdati bahujjano (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	346
Pahūtarattaratanāya = Pahūtasattaratanāya (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	
Tikanipāte Mahāvagge dasamasuttaṭīkāyaṃ dassitapāḷiyā sameti.	
	63
Pāṭipado = Paṭipado (Syā, Kaṃ, I) Ma 2 Sekhasuttavaṇṇanā oloketabbā.	399
Pāpakammaṃ = Pāpaṃ kammaṃ (Sī, I)	138, 251
Pāmokkho = Mokkho (I) Saṃ 2. 224; Aṃ 2. 193 piṭṭhepi.	408
Pāraṅgato = Pāragato (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	311
Pārāyane = Pārāyaṇe (Sī)	133
Pitā = Pitaraṃ (Ka)	557
Pubbadevatāti = Pubbadevāti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	382
Pubbe sudam̐ = Pubbassudam̐ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	159
Purisakaravitaṃ = Phussakaravitaṃ (Sī), Pussakaravitaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I)	188
Purisaparasse = Purisasadasse (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	292
Puḷavakasaññaṃ = Puḷavakasaññaṃ (Ka)	43
Peyyavajjaṃ = Piyavācā (Ka)	571
Ponobhavikehi = Ponobbhavikehi (Ka)	317
Paṃsuvālukā = Paṃsuvālikā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	255

[Pha]

Pharasuppahārānaṃ = Pharasuppahārānanti idaṃ padaṃ Syāmapotthake natthi, Ma 3. 174 piṭṭhepi passitabbaṃ.	432
---	-----

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhānkā

[Pha]

Phātim kareyya = Phātikareyya (Sī)	126
Phāsukam = Phāsattam (Sī) Vāsattam (I)	370
Phāsum = Phāsu (Ka)	78
Phiyārittam = Piyārittam (Sī, I)	522
Phusivā = Phassivā (Sī, I)	399

[Ba]

Bakulā = Sakulā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	26
Bajjheyyapi = Khajjheyyapi (Sī)	484
Badarapaṇḍum = Maṇḍam (Ka)	182
Baddhā = Bandhā (Ka)	383
Barihisatthāyā'ti = Parikammatthāyāti (Ka)	528
Balībaddā = Balivaddā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I) Balibaddhā (Ka)	423
Bavhābādhā = Bahvābādhā (Ka)	387
Bahukārā = Bahūpakārā (Ka)	63
Bahulamakaṃsu = Bahulīmakāṃsu (Syā, Kam, I)	279
Bahūnam = Bahunnam (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	290, 329
Bākulo = Bakkulo (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	25
Bāhulikā = Bāhullikā (Syā, Kam, Ka) Ṭikā oloketabbā.	71
Bījam hissa = Vijam (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	34
Byantūkaroti = Byantikaroti (I) Byantim karoti (Ka)	319
() = (Byādhipi dukkho) (Sī, I, Ka) Aṭṭhakathāya saṃsandetabbam.	177

[Bha]

Bhagavato bhāsītassa dāyādo = Bhagavato sāvako (Ka)	571
Bhagavā, ti = Bhagavā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I) Idam suttavaṇṇanāya Aṭṭhakathāya saṃsandetabbam.	181
Bhatā bhaccā = Gatā bhūtā (Ka) Bhaṭā bhaccā (Syā, Kam)	380
Bhaddasāritīre = Kaddamadahatīre (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	66
Bhasmapuṭam = Assapuṭam (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	564
Bhayadassivā = Bhayadassāvī (Ka)	349

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Bha]

Bhadro = Bhaddo (Ka)	246
Bhusāgāraṃ = Suññāgāraṃ (Ka)	243
Bhecchati = Bhijjissati (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka) Bhejjati (Sī)	7
Bheraṇḍakaṃyeva nadati = Bhedaṇḍakaṃ (Ka)	188
Bhesakaḷāvane = Bhesakaḷāvane (Sī, I, Ka)	372

[Ma]

Macchānaṃ = Maccānaṃ (Ka)	213
Maññati = Paññāyati (?)	433
Mantavācā = Mantā vācā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	550
Mahatā vādapāsenā = Mahatā pāsenā (Ka)	501
Mahantehi = Mahattebhi (Ka)	334
Mahatto = Mahattā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	251
Mahākoṭṭhiko = Mahākoṭṭhito (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	116
Mahāsāvajjānīti = Vajjānīti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	35
Mātāpitūnaṃ = Mātāpitunnaṃ (Sī, I)	382
Māluḷyaputto = Māluḷkyaputto (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	571
Milakkhesu = Milakkhūsu (Ka)	37
Muṭṭhassacce = Muṭṭhasacce (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	540
Muṭṭhassati = Muṭṭhassatī (Sī)	505
Mettācittaṃ = Mettacittaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	9
Moggallo = Puggalo (Ka)	500

[Ya]

Yañca khvāssa = Yañhissa (Ka) Yathārūpañca khvāssa (?)	226
Yaññassa = Puññassa (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	352
Yañhissa = Yathārūpaṃ hissa (?)	
Ma 3. 94 piṭṭhe sevitaḅbāsevitabbaḅuttānurūpaṃ.	225
Yatameṇaṃ = Yatameva ṇaṃ (Sī) Yatameṭaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)	
Yatameva (?)	322

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhānkā

[Ya]

Yathayidaṃ bhikkhave cittaṃ = Yathayidaṃ cittaṃ (Sī, I) evamuparipi.	4
Yatthapimesaṃ = Yatthimesaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	446
Yathādhippāyā = Yathādhippāyaṃ (Sī)	393
Yathādhippāyā = Yathādhippāyaṃ (Sī, Ka)	394
Yadidaṃ gatiyā upapattiyā sati = Yadidaṃ cutiyā upapattiyā cāti (Ka)	441
Yadidaṃ = Yamidaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I)	171
Yampidaṃ = Yadidaṃ (Ka)	433
Yamariyagarahī = Yamariyaṃ garahīya (Syā, Kaṃ)	310
Yamidaṃ = Yadidaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)	434
Yamidaṃ = Yampidaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	554
Yā nūnāhaṃ = Sā nūnāhaṃ (Syā) Yaṃ nūnāhaṃ (Ka)	525
Yāvataṃ vinītā = Yāvatajjhā vinītā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	
Atṭhakathāyampi pāṭhantaraṃ.	289
Yāvāpi = Yāvampi (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	360
Ye ca rūpe pamāṇiṃsu = Ye ca rūpena pāmiṃsu (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	383
Yopissa = Yopassa (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	142
Yo ceva yajati = Yo ceva yaññaṃ yajati (Syā, Kaṃ)	168
Yaṃ'sa = Yaṃ tassa (Ka) Anantarasutte pana “yaṃ'sa” itveva sabbatthapi dissati.	190

[Ra]

Ratanavarānamālayaṃ = Ratanagaṇānamālayaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	366
Rattindivā = Rattidivā (Ka)	386
Rattindivo = Rattidivo (Ka)	213
Rattindivaṃ = Rattidivaṃ (Ka)	144
Rāgatanuttaṃ = Rāgatanuttanaṃ (Ka)	462
Rāgavepullattaṃ = Rāgavepullataṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	461
Rājapurisānaṃ = Rājapurisāyaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	170
Rukkhamūlaṃ susānaṃ = Rukkhamūlaṃ bhusāgāraṃ susānaṃ (Ka)	243
Rodhaṃ = Gedhaṃ (Sī, I) Am 1. 152 piṭṭhepi.	152

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhāṅkā

[La]

Lakuṇḍaka = Lakuṇṭaka (Syā, Kaṁ)	23
Laddhā ca pana = Laddhāni ca (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ) Laddhā ca (I)	182
Labhantatthe = Labhatatthe (Sī, I)	299
Limpati = Lippati (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	137
Lepagatena = Lāsagatena (Sī, I)	484
Loṇakapallāṁ = Loṇaphalāṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	251

[Va]

Vatvāna = Vatvā (Sī, I) Evamīdisesu ṭhānesu.	64
Vappati = Pupphati (Sī, I)	143
Vassabhaññā = Vassabhiññā (Ka) Saṁ 2. 60 piṭṭhe passitabbaṁ.	340
Vācāyasannitodakena = Vācāsattitodakena (Sī)	188
Vādānupātā gārayhā ṭhānā = Vādānupātā gārayhaṁ ṭhānaṁ (Ma 3. 8 piṭṭhe)	340
Vādānupātā = Vādānupātā (Ka)	161
Vijambhitā = Vijambhikā (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	3
Vinayadharattaṁ = Vinayadharakattaṁ (Syā, Kaṁ, I, Ka)	40
Vineyya = Vineyya vineyya (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ)	514
Vimariyādīkatena = Vimariyādīkatena (Sī, I, Ka)	262
Viyatto = Vyatto (Sī, I) Byatto (Syā, Kaṁ)	309, 314
Vivaṭṭacchadā = Vivattacchadā (Sī, I) Vivaṭṭacchadā (Ka)	352
Visamaṭṭhāṅkāni = Visamaṭṭhāṅkāni (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ) Visamaṭṭhāṅkāni (Ka)	387
Vivattayi = Vāvattayi (Sī, I)	133
Vihetṭheyyaṁ = Viheseyyaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	77
Vihāṁsu = Viharīṁsu (Syā, Kaṁ)	329
Vīriyārambho = Viriyārambho (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	11
Vīriyaṁ = Viriyaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	41
Vūpasamissati = Vūpasamissati (?)	562
Vediyati = Vedayati (Ka)	554
Veḷukaṇḍakiyā = Veḷukaṇḍakī (Am 2. 295 piṭṭhe)	88
Voropito = Voropitā (Ka)	557

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Samvesetvā = Samkaḍḍhitvā (Ka)	140
Saṅkavā = Paṅkadhā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	238
Saṅkasāyanti = Saṅkamma jhāyanti (Ka) Saṅjhāyanti (Sī-Ṭṭha)	69
Saṅkhyam = Saṅkham (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	246, 366
Saggañca kamatiṭṭhānam = Saggañca sappatiṭṭhānam (Ka)	376
Saṅgahabalam = Saṅgāhabalam (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	459
Saṅgahā = Saṅgahe (Aṭṭhakathāyam pāṭhantaram)	
Dī 3. 156 piṭṭhepi passitabbam.	341
Sagge pamodatīti = Sagge ca modatīti (Sī)	131, 311
Saṅghātum = Samhātum (Syā)	127
Sajotibhūtāya = Saṅjotibhūtāya (Syā, Kam)	140
Saṅjambharimakamsu = Saṅjhambharimakamsu (Dī 1. 175 piṭṭhepi)	188
Saṭho so = Saṁsaṭṭho (Sī, Syā, Kam, I) Saṭhoti (Ka)	127
Santatavutti = Satatavutti (Syā, Kam)	508
Sati-upaṭṭhāne = Satipaṭṭhāne (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	541
Santhārā = Sandhārā (Ka)	91
Sappimhā sappimaṇḍo, sappimaṇḍo = Sappimhā sappimaṇḍo (Ka)	408
Sapubbadevatāni = Sapubbadevāni (Syā, Kam)	382
Sampamoham = Sasammoham (Ka)	199
Sabbacetāsā = Sabbam cetaso (sabbattha)	431
Sabbacelāni = Sabbaverāni (Ka)	207
Sabbo so = Sabbaso (Sī, I)	501
Sabbam saññam = Sabbā saññā (Syā, Kam, I, Ka)	288
Sabbam vedanam = Sabbā vedanā (Syā, Kam, I, Ka)	288
Sabyābajjham = Sabyāpajjham (sabbattha) evamuparipi.	120, 553
Sabhaggato vā parisaggato vā = Sabhāgato vā	
parisāgato vā (Syā, Kam)	125
Samaṇabrāhmaṇavādānam = Samaṇappavādānam (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	290
Samaṇebhi aññehīti = Samaṇehi aññeti (Sī, I, Ka)	560
Samathamattano = Samamattano (Sī, Syā, Kam) Sammamattano (I)	284

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Samanugāhiyamānāni = Samanuggāhiyamānāni (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	174
Samādapako = Samādāpako (?)	410
Samādapetabbā = Samādāpetabbā (?)	223
Samādapeti = Samādāpeti (?)	35
Samādhiggaṁ = Samādhaggaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ)	390
Samādinnā = Sammādiṇṇā (Ka)	190
Sammādiṭṭhi = Sammādiṭṭhiko (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ)	558
Sammāsati = Sammāsati (Sī, Ka)	402
Sammāsamādhi = Sammāsamādhi (Sī, Ka)	402
Sammāvimutti = Sammāvimutti (Sī, Ka)	402
Sammāpāsaṁ -pa- mahārambhā = Sammāpāsaṁ vājapeyyaṁ. Niraggaṇaṁ mahārambhā (I) Saṁ 1. 76 piṭṭhepi.	351
Samiñjitaṁ = Sammiñjitaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	65, 329
Samiddho = Saviṭṭho (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	116
Samuddaṁ = Samuddaṁ sāgaraṁ (Sī, I, Ka) Samuddasāgaraṁ (Syā, Kaṁ)	458
Samuddaṁ = Samuddasāgare (Ka)	246
Sammodatimeva = Sammodatiyeva (Syā, Kaṁ) Sammodati ceva (I)	287
Savāhiniṁ = Savāhanaṁ (Syā, Kaṁ, I, Ka)	323
Sasaṅkhāraniggayhavāritagato = Sasaṅkhāraniggayhavāritavato (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I) Sasaṅkhāraniggayhavārivāvato (Ka) Sasaṅkhāraniggayhavāriyādigato (?)	256
Sahapaṁsukīlikā = Sahapaṁsukīlakā (Syā, Kaṁ)	507
Sahassilokadhātuṁ = Sahassilokadhātuṁ (I)	228
Sāṇo ca sekhuniyanattā = Rohaṇo ca pekhuniyanattā (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	194
Sāttaraṁ sabyañjana = Sāttā sabyañjanā (Sī, I)	331
Sānuvajjo ca = Sānuvajjo (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I) evamuparipi.	103
Sāmuḡaṁ nāma = Sāpūḡaṁ nāma (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	515

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhānkā

[Sa]

Siṅgālakamātāti = Sigālamātāti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	26
Siṅgālakamyeva = Segālakamyeva (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	188
Sippisambukampi = Sippikasambukampi (Ka)	8
Sīghaṃ sīghaṃ = Sīghasīghaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	243
Sukatadukkaṭānaṃ = Sukaṭadukkaṭānaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	192
Sukatā”ti = Sugatāti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	218
Sukhino = Sukhitā (Sī, Syā)	141
Sukhaṃ balaṃ dado = Sukhaṃ vaṇṇaṃ dado (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	
Sukhabaladado (Ka)	375
Sudullabhā = Dullabhā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	460
Sunīhataṃ = Sunibbhatāṃ (Ka)	155
Suppattaṃ = Sampattaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	353
Sumatikataṃ = Sumattikataṃ (Ka) Ettha matisaddo -pa- Aṭṭhakathāya sāmeti.	231
Surabandho = Sūro ambaṭṭho (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	27
Suvaṇṇasikatāvasissanti = Suvaṇṇajātarūpakāvasissanti (Ka)	255
Suvisuddhā nāvākatā = Suvisuddhakatā (Ka)	522
Susumāragire = Sumsumāragire (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	372
Suhuṭṭhitaṃ = Suvuṭṭhitaṃ (Sī, I)	299
Sekhānametaṃ = Sekhametaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	54
Sekhabalāni = Sekkhabalāni (Syā, Kaṃ)	468
Sneho = Sineho (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	224
Seniyadhītā = Senānīdhītā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	27
Sokaparidevānaṃ = Sokapariddavānaṃ (Sī)	515
Sovatassāhaṃ = Sovatassāyaṃ (Sī)	564
Sāmsādeti = Sāmhīreti (Ka)	292
Saṃghasobhanaṃ = Saṃghasobhaṇo (Ka)	314
Sāmyatindriyaṃ = Yatindriyaṃ (Vi 3. 285 piṭṭhe)	347
Svāssa = Svāyaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I) Soyaṃ (Ka)	118

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ha]

Hatthāpalekhano = Hatthāvalekhano (Syā, Kaṁ)	300
Hanati = Hanti (Sī, I)	190
(hanati) = () natthi Sī-Syā-I-potthakesu.	432
Habyaṁ = Havyaṁ (Sī, I) Huññaṁ (Syā, Kaṁ)	352
Hirimatāya = Hirisampadāya (Ka)	541
Hirī = Hiri (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	53
Hāsapaññatāya = Hāsupaññatāya (Sī, I)	46

Aṅguttaranikāye paṭhamabhāge

Nāmānaṃ anukkamaṇikā

Nāmānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Nāmānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[U - Ū]	
Ajapālanigrodho	328, 330	Ukkaṭṭhaṃ	346
Aññāsikoṇḍañño	23	Uggo gahapati	27
Anāthapiṇḍiko	1, 27, 64, 99, 116, 264, 265, 374, 376, 380	Ujjayo	351
Annabhāro	338	Uttarā	27
Anuruddho	23, 284, 285, 562	Udāyī	352
Abhayo	221, 520	Upako	501
Arahaṃ	21, 23, 30, 76, 108-9, 142	Uppalavaṇṇā	26, 87, 483
Avīci	159	Upavāṇo	482
Asurindo	324	Upaseno	25
[Ā]		Upāli	25
Ānando	25, 59, 131, 169, 216, 218, 221, 217, 391, 394, 448, 462, 475, 480, 486, 515, 562	Uruveḷakassapo	25
Ārāmaḍḍo	66	Uruvelāyaṃ	328, 330
Āvaṭṭabhayaṃ (adhivacaṇaṃ)	440	Ūmibhayaṃ (adhivacaṇaṃ)	439
Āhuneyya (adhivacaṇaṃ)	131, 382	[Ka]	
Āḷavī	135	Kaṅkhārevato	24
[I]		Kandarāyano	68
Isipatane	109	Kapilavatthu	220, 280, 517
		Kassapagotto	238-9
		Kātiyānī	28
		Kāpilānī (Bhaddā)	26
		Kālāmā	189
		Kāḷakārāma	333
		Kāḷī	28
		Kāḷudāyī	25
		Kisāgotamī	26

Nāmānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Nāmānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ka]		[Cha]	
Kuṇḍadhāno	25	Channo (paribbājako)	216
Kuṇḍalakesā (Bhaddā)	26	[Ja]	
Kumbhīlabhayam (adhivacanam)	440	Jāṇussoṇi	58, 158, 166, 493
Kumārakassapo	25	Jīvako	27
Kusinārāyam	391	Jetavane	1, 49, 64, 99, 116, 216
Kesamuttam	189	[Ta]	
Kesi	427	Tathāgato	21, 23, 76, 108-9, 324
Kosambī	218, 394, 462, 475, 562	Tapussabhallikā	27
Koliyesu	373, 515	Tāvatiṃsā	141
Kosalesu	181, 189, 238, 280	Tikaṇṇo	163
[Kha]		[Da]	
Khīṇāsavo	142	Dabbo	25
Khujjuttarā	27, 88, 483	Devadatta	385
Khemā	26, 87, 483	Doṇo	346
[Ga]		[Dha]	
Gijjhakūṭe	185, 385, 496, 501	Dhammadinnā	26
Gundavane	68	Dhammadharo	496
Gotama	57, 161, 172, 181, 189, 344, 352, 493, 511, 555	[Na]	
Gotamakacetiya	280	Nakulapitā	27, 372
[Gha]		Nakulamātā	28, 372
Ghositārāma	218, 394, 462, 475, 562	Nandako	26, 194
[Ca]		Nandā	26
Cakkavattī	76, 107	Nando	26
Citto gahapati	27, 87, 483	Nigrodhārāma	220, 517
Cūḷapanthako	24	Nibbedhikapañño (vuccati)	498
		Nerañjarā	328, 330

Nāmānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Nāmānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Pa]		[Bha]	
Pajjanikaṃ (Nigamo)	373	Bharaṇḍu	281
Paṭācārā	26	Bhesakaḷāvane	372
Paṇḍito	498	Bhoganagare	486
Piṇḍolabhāradvājo	24	[Ma]	
Pilindavaccho	25	Makkhali	290
Puṇṇo	24	Madhura	68, 368
Pubbadevatā (adhivacanāṃ)	382	Mandhātā	324
Pubbācariya		Mallikā	523
(adhivacanāṃ)	130, 382	Mahākaccāno	24, 66, 68
Pubbārāma	64, 194, 206, 503	Mahākappino	26
Potaliyo	413	Mahākassapo	23
[Ba]		Mahākoṭṭhiko	116, 479, 480
Bakulā	26	Mahākoṭṭhito	25
Bahussuto (vuccati)	496	Mahānāmo	27, 220, 280
Brahmā (adhivacanāṃ)	130, 382	Mahāpajāpati	26
Bākulo	25	Mahāpañño (vuccati)	498
Bārāṇasī	109, 283	Mahāpanthako	24
Bāhiyo	25, 562	Mahāmoggallāno	23, 472-3, 517
Buddho	324	Mahāvana	221, 231, 511
Bodhisatta	261	Māro	324
[Bha]		Mālukyaputto	571
Bhagavā	1, 49, 99, 109, 116, 131-2, 307	Migadāye	109
Bhaggesu	372	Migāramātupāsāde	503
Bhaṇḍagāme	307	Mogharājā	26
Bhaddā Kaccānā	26	[Ya - Ra]	
Bhaddā Kāpilānī	26	Yamo	137
Bhaddā Kuṇḍalakesā	26	Raṭṭhapālo	25
Bhaddiyo	23, 511		

Nāmānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Nāmānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
	[Ra]		[Sa]
Rājagahaṃ	185, 238-9, 334, 338, 344, 385, 491, 496, 499, 501	Sāṅkavā	238
Rādho	26	Sakuludāyī	338
Rāhu	324	Sakkesu	220, 517
Rāhulo	24, 483	Sakko	142
Revato	24	Saṅgāravo	168
Rohitasso	356, 358	Sacetano	109
	[La]	Sammāsambuddho	21, 23, 30, 76, 108
Lakuṇḍakabhaddiyo	23	Samiddho	116
Lokantarikā	446	Sarabho	185
	[Va]	Sahampati	329
Vakkali	24	Sāketa	333
Vaṅgīso	25	Sāgata	26
Vacchagotto	161, 181	Sāmāvatī	27
Vajjī	307	Sāmuga	515
Vappo (Sakko)	517	Sāriputto	23, 64, 116, 132, 285, 393, 461, 472-3, 479, 482-3, 486
Varaṇā (nagaram)	66	Sāriputtamoggallānā	87, 483
Varadharo	338	Sāvathī	1, 49, 64, 99, 116, 206, 216, 282, 327, 356, 360, 365, 383, 416, 503, 523
Vassakāra	344, 491, 499	Sālho	194, 520
Visākhā	27, 206	Sikhāmogallāno	555
Visākho	360	Siṅgālakamātā	26
Venāgapulam	181	Siṃsapāvane	135
Verañjam	368	Sippinikā	338
Vesālī	221, 231, 280, 511, 520	Sivali	24
Veḷukaṇḍakiyā	88, 483	Sujātā	27
Veḷuvana	344, 499	Sutavā (vuccati)	498

Nāmānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Nāmānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]		[Sa]	
Sudatto	27	Soṇā	26
Sudhammā	141	Soṇo (Kuṭikaṇṇo)	24
Suppavāsā	27, 374	Soṇo (Koḷiviso)	24
Suppiyā	28	Sobhito	25
Subhūti	24	[Ha]	
Susukābhayaṃ (adhivacanaṃ)	441	Hatthako	87, 282
Susumāragire	372	Hatthako (Ālavako)	27, 135, 483
Sūrambaṭṭho	27	Hatthigāmaṅko	27
Sūro ambaṭṭho (Ka)	27	Himavantāṃ	150
Sekho	232		
Setabya	346		

Āṅuttaranikāye paṭhamabhāge

Gāthāsūci

Paṭhamapādā	Piṭṭhaṅkā	Paṭhamapādā	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[A]		[A]	
Aguttarṃ cakkhusotasmim	284	Appamādarato bhikkhu	349
Aggato ve pasannānaṃ	344	Appassutopi ce hoti	313
Aggasmim dānaṃ dadataṃ	344	Abyāpanno sadā sato	340
Aggassa dātā medhāvī	344	Abyāyiko hoti satam	360
Agge dhamme pasannānaṃ	344	Abhisaṅkhataṃ nirārambhaṃ	352
Ajeḷakā ca gāvo ca	351	Avakujjapañño puriso	129
Ajjhattaṅca na jānāti	383	Avijjānivutā posā	383
Ajjhattaṅca pajānāti	383	Avītivattā sakkāyaṃ	343
Aññātatthaṃ pasādatthaṃ	199	Assamedhaṃ purisamedhaṃ	351
Aṭṭhaṅgupetassa uposathassa	216	Ahañcetaṃ jiguccheyyaṃ	145
Atthāsaṃ pacurā honti	370, 371	[Ā]	
Athāparāsaṃ akkhāto	127	Ādittasmim āgārasmim	155
Adhisīlaṃ adhiccitaṃ	238	Ādiṃ kathāya majjhaṅca	129, 130
Adhisīlaṃ sikkhamāno	283	Ānaṇyasukhaṃ ñatvāna	381
Anattani anattāti	362	[I - U]	
Anatthaṃ parivajjeti	355	Iti kaṇhāsu setāsu	162
Anabhijjālu vihareyya	338	Iti devā manussā ca	332
Anavajjena tuṭṭhassa	335	Iti Buddho abhiññāya	308
Anicce niccasaññino	362	Iti hetarṃ namassanti	333
Anuccāvacaṣīlassa	165	Idha dhammaṃ	
Anusūyāyamāno so	199	caritvāna	151, 370, 371
Andhakārena onaddhā	364	Ucchaṅgapañño puriso	130
Andhaṅca ekacakkhuṅca	127	Uddhaṃ tiriyaṃ	
Annena atha pānena	131	apācīnaṃ	322, 324
Apādahehi me mettaṃ	384	Upanīyati jīvitamappamāyu	154
Appamatto ayaṃ kali	309	Upādāne bhayaṃ disvā	141
		Upārambhaṃ na sikkheyya	199

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[U]

Upekkhāsatisaṃsuddhaṃ 133
 Ubho ca honti dussilā 369
 Ubho saddhā vadaññū ca 370, 371

[E]

Ekaṃsavacanaṃ ekaṃ 355
 Etaṅca sallaṃ paṭikacca disvā 334
 Etasmim̐ yaṃ vijjati 215
 Etaṃ anussaraṃ macco 380
 Etaṃ yajitvā medhāvī 353
 Etaṃ yajetha medhāvī 352
 Etādisaṃ yaññamanussarantā 374
 Etāhi tīhi vijjāhi 166, 168
 Ete upakkilesā vuttā 364
 Ete ca saṅgahā nāssu 341
 Evamādīnavaṃ ṇatvā 316
 Evameva manussesu 162, 387, 388
 Evaṃ āditto kho loko 155
 Evaṃ naraṃ
 annadapānavatthadaṃ 366
 Evaṃ vihārī ātāpī 349
 Evaṃ hi vuttaṃ samaṇena 327
 Esa khīṇāsavo Buddho 332
 Esa so Bhagavā Buddho 332

[Ka]

Kaṭuviyakato bhikkhu 284
 Kalyāṇaṃ vata bho sakkhi 148
 Kāmayogena saṃyuttā 319
 Kāmesanā bhavesanā 350

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ka]

Kāyasucim̐ vacīsucim̐ 276, 277
 Kummaggaṭṭipanno so 321
 Kuhā laddhā lapā siṅgī 335
 Kodhamakkhagaru bhikkhu 356
 Kodhamakkhagarū bhikkhū 355

[Ga]

Gamaṇena na pattabbo 357
 Gāme vā yadi vāraññe 284
 Gihisāmīcipaṭipadaṃ 376
 Gunnaṃ ce taramānānaṃ 387

[Ca]

Catukkaṇṇo catudvāro 140
 Cando ca sūriyo ca 215
 Caram̐ vā yadi vā tiṭṭhaṃ 321
 Cātuddasim̐ pañcadasim̐ 142, 143
 Cutā patanti patitā 308
 Cetosamathasāmīcim̐ 322
 Coditā devadūtehi 141

[Cha]

Chandā dosā bhayā
 mohā 325, 326

[Ta]

Taṇhādutiyo puriso 316
 Tato aññāvimumtassa 232
 Tatheva silasampannaṃ 151
 Tamahaṃ vadāmi theroti 331
 Tamāhu sekhaṃ paṭipadaṃ 238
 Tasmā lobhaṅca dosaṅca 135

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ta]

Tasmā saddhañca sīlañca	368
Tasmā have lokavidū	358, 359
Tasmā hi atthakāmena	329
Tasmā hi dhīro	312
Tasmā hi nārī ca naro	216
Tasmā hi ne namasseyya	382
Tassa ayomayā bhūmi	140
Taṃ kathaṃ kathaye dhīro	199
Taṃ ve tamonudaṃ dhīraṃ	165
Tāya naṃ adhammacariyāya	311
Tāya naṃ dhammacariyāya	311
Tāya naṃ pāricariyāya	131, 382
Tīhi vijjāhi sampannaṃ	165
Te atthaladdhā sukhitā	299
Te appamattā sukhino	141
Te yogayuttā mārassa	362
Tesaṃ divā ca ratto ca	376
Tesaṃ sutvāna sappaññā	362
Tyāssa sīlavato sīlaṃ	151

[Tha - Da]

Theyyena kūṭakammena	127
Dadāti seṭṭhasaṅkappo	127
Danto damayataṃ seṭṭho	332
Dassanakāmo sīlavataṃ	149
Dānañca peyyavajjañca	340
Diṭṭhiyogaṃ samūhacca	319
Dubbhāsitaṃ vikkhalitaṃ	199
Durāsakho duppasaho	355

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Da]

Devalokañca te yanti	163
Dvicakkhu pana akkhāto	127

[Dha - Na]

Dhāreti seṭṭhasaṅkappo	130
Na ceva bhogā tathārūpā	127
Natthi loke raho nāma	147
Na pupphagandho paṭivātameti	227
Nabhañca dūre pathavī ca	360
Nārati sahati dhīraṃ	337
Nābhāsamaṇaṃ jānanti	361
Nāhaṃ Bhagavato dassanassa	283
Nāhaṃ bhabbo etarahi	145
Nikkūhā nillapā dhīrā	335
Nihīyati puriso	123, 125

[Pa]

Patirūpo vase dese	341
Padakkhiṇaṃ kāyakammaṃ	299
Paroparā yassa samecca	
dhammā	312
Pasayha māraṃ abhibhuyya	148
Passanti devā ca	148
Pahānaṃ kāmasaññānaṃ	133
Pahīnajātimaraṇo	162
Pāṇātipāto adinnādānaṃ	382
Pāṇaṃ na haññe na ca	215
Pāragū sabbadhammaṇaṃ	162, 331
Puṇḍarīkaṃ pathā vaggu	348
Puthupañño ca puriso	130
Pubbenivāsaṃ yo vedī	166, 168

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Pha - Ba]

Phalaṃ ve kadaliṃ hanti	385
Bahussutaṃ dhammadharaṃ	314
Bahussutopi ce hoti	314
Bālā ca avijānantā	163
Byādhidhammā jarādhammā	145
Brahmāti mātāpitaro	131, 382

[Bha]

Bhāsaye jotaye dhammaṃ	361
Bhikkhu ca sīlasampanno	314
Bhuttā bhogā bhatā bhaccā	380

[Ma]

Maggāmaggassa kusalo	346
Mahodadhiṃ aparimitaṃ	366
Mātari pitari cāpi	311
Mā maṃ apādako hiṃsi	384
Mālaṃ na dhāre	215

[Ya]

Yaññe vā yadi vā saddhe	352
Yataṃ care yataṃ tiṭṭhe	322
Yathā divā tathā rattim	238
Yathāpi pabbato selo	151
Yathā pure tathā pacchā	238
Yadatthaṃ bhogaṃ iccheyya	380
Yadā ca Buddhā lokasmiṃ	362
Yadā Buddho abhiññāya	342
Yasmā ca saṅgahe ete	341
Yassa saddhā tathāgate	368
Yaṃ kiñci diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutam vā	334
Yāsu kāsuci etāsu	162

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ya]

Ye keci kāmesu asaññatā	321, 327
Ye kecime vādapathā	316
Ye ca atītā Sambuddhā	329
Ye ca taṃ paṭipajjanti	334
Ye ca kho devadūtehi	141
Ye ca yaññā nirārammā	351
Ye ca rūpe pamāṇimsu	383
Ye ca saddhammagaruno	356
Ye ca sante upāsanti	163
Ye ca sīlena sampannā	284
Ye cassa dhammā akkhātā	335
Yena devūpapatyassa	348
Yepi dīghāyukā devā	343
Ye viruddhā sallapanti	199
Ye vedajātā vicaranti	374
Yo uddhatena cittena	331
Yo ca caraṃ vā tiṭṭhaṃ vā	321
Yo ca tesam tattha tattha	355
Yo ca sīlena sampanno	331
Yodha kāyena saṃyamo	154, 155
Yo dhammacakkaṃ abhibhuyya	316
Yo nindiyam pasamsati	309
Yo ve kilesāni pahā	312
Yo vedi sabbasattānaṃ	346
Yo saññātānaṃ paradatta- bhojinaṃ	375
Yo sīlabbatasampanno	168
Yo hoti viyatto ca	314

Paṭhamapādā	Piṭṭhaṅkā	Paṭhamapādā	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Ra]		[Sa]	
Rāgadosaparikkiṭṭhā	363	Sabbe made abhibhosmi	145
Rāgajaṃ dosajaṅcāpi	383	Sabbe sattā sabbe paṇā	384
Rāhuggaṃ attabhāvīnaṃ	324	Sabbe saddhammagaruno	329
Rūpasokhummataṃ ṇatvā	325	Sabbhi dānaṃ upaññattaṃ	150
[La - Va]		Sammappadhānā	
Lobhajaṃ dosajaṃ	135	māradheyyābhibhūtā	323
Viññāṇassa nirodhena	238	Save santo sato bhikkhu	350
Vipassamāno jānāti	381	Save sabbābhibhū dhīro	332
Virūpakkehi me mettaṃ	384	Save sammaddaso bhikkhu	325
Vivaṭṭacchadā ye loke	352	Samghe pasādo yassatthi	368
[Sa]		Samvaratthaṃ pahānatthaṃ	334
Sakkāyaṅca nirodhaṅca	343	Samvaro ca pahānaṅca	324, 386
Saṅkhāya lokasmim	132	Sārattā rajanīyesu	383
Saṅkhāya lokasmim		Sāmiko sīlavā hoti	370
paroparāni	354	Sāmiko hoti dussīlo	370
Sace cassa kathākāmo	199	Sīlaṃ samādhi paññā ca	308
Sattā gacchanti saṃsāraṃ	319	Sīle patiṭṭhito bhikkhu	349
Santo vidhūmo anīgho	132	Sunakkhattaṃ sumaṅgalaṃ	299
Sataṃ etāni ṭhānāni	150	Suram pivanti merayaṃ	363
Sataṃ sahasānaṃ		Susaṅkhataṃ bhojanaṃ yā	
nirabbudānaṃ	310	dadāti	374
Sabbakammavīhāyīnaṃ	337	Suhutaṃ suyīṭṭhaṃ suppattaṃ	353
Sabbadā ve sukhaṃ seti		Sekhassa sikkhamānassa	232
(Vi 4. 304; Saṃ 1. 214)	137	Sekho asekho ca	64
Sabbarāgavirattassa	350	So āyudāya vaṇṇadāyī	375
Sabbaṃ lokaṃ abhiññāya	332	Sohaṃ evaṃ viharanto	145
Sabbā āsattiyo chetvā			
(Vi 4. 304; Saṃ 1. 214)	137		